

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION.

315

→ *probably a cousin*
ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

b1759 - no relation
ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; *also*, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; *also*, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; *also*, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; *also*, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; *also*, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; *also*, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; *also*, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Lerner's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

*This
is
our
ancestor.*

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; *also*, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; *also*, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

probably a cousin
ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; *also*, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; *also*, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION.

315

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. ^{→ probably a cousin} List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. ^{6/1759 - no relation} Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Lerner's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

This
is
our
ancestor.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. ^{→ probably a cousin} Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

Tuesday Morning page 151

Chenay Lambit (1593-1674) + 1st wife
? (Ellis) vid eo 1618-32, Watfou / Decha
2nd wife Teregin Hebs (- 1669-70) Dedham
sas? Chinay Medford, Jan Watfou
15cc Medford

One waters sister Lambit's first wife,
lived in Egypt, called her her a
sister of his father, George Ellis or
other George's wife my low been
Lambit's sister.

36
21
17

ELLIS FAMILY

CHAPTER TWO - THE FIRST DEDHAM ELLICES

It seems strange to start a chapter with a disclaimer, but there is no absolute proof that all the individuals featured in this chapter were related. For instance, it appears there were two distinct unrelated Fisher families in Dedham. The same may be true of the Ellices. Everyone seems to agree that Ann, Thomas, and our John were related. We aren't so sure about Joseph and Richard, but it seems to be the consensus that, based on his will, Richard and Joseph must have been Lambert Genery's stepsons.

On the premise that it is better to include too many Ellices than to exclude someone who was really ours, we will proceed. Hopefully this chapter can be expanded later, for I have not yet gathered all possible data on all of John's "siblings." IF Richard was John's brother, our hypothetical family group starts out like this:

FATHER: (George) Ellice, (ca 1585-1635) born during the reign of Queen Elizabeth I, died in England, perhaps Suffolk County, about 1630 or so. In about 1610 or so he married

MOTHER (Mary) name not yet found. Before his death they had several children, at least four robust sons and a daughter who lived to adulthood. After his death, widow Ellice married secondly in England, probably Lambert Genere (1587-1673) also seen as Genery, Chenere, Chinery and Ginery in the records. That our fore-mother was a thoughtful and pious lady is proved by her admission to the church at Dedham on 4 December 1640. Her death date has not been found but it was before 14 (3) 1658 old style when he married secondly or thirdly Tomasine Hews (Hughs?) who died 2 Jan 1669, having had one daughter, Mary Genere, born 24 (10) 1659. Lambert had two sons, perhaps by our ancestress, and if so they would have been younger half-brothers of our Ellis clan. At least they were potential step brothers. They were:

- (1) Isaac Chinery who married 16 Nov. 1654 in Medfield, Elizabeth Genlin (1634-)
- (2) John Chinary (16 -1675) who married 12 Mar 1655/6 Sarah Boylston, widow of Thomas.

Pope's Pioneers, page 97, says Lambert moved from Watertown to Dedham in 1636 where he was made freeman in May 1645 (and thus a church member) and deposited 17 June 1673 age 80 (Mdx files). Will dated 17 (12) 1673, died 30 (11) 1673/4, will probated 4 (12) 1674, bequeathed to sons Isaac and John, daughter Mary, son-in-law Richard Ellice, daughter-in-law Ruth Ellice, a widow, and to the church at Dedham. (Back then the term "son-in-law" varied in meaning and could be most any relative, but usually meant stepson.)

Widow Ruth Ellis was widow of Joseph Ellice. Therefore, this proves Genery's relationship to Richard and Joseph Ellice, but not necessarily to John and Thomas, who were by then in Medfield, or to Ann (Ellice) Colver, who was by then living in Connecticut.

Joseph E. 1654
1674

Morse

Germany for Germany a Germany
from 2 times to the last Germany
August 2nd 1914 at 10:15
1914. A part of the last Germany
St. Louis

976 John ELLICE, Jr.
26 Apr 1646/7
Dedham, Norfolk, MA Bay
7 Apr 1698
Boston, Suffolk, MA
14 Nov 1716
Medway, Norfolk, MA

488 Samuel ELLICE
14 Jul 1699
Medfield, Norfolk, MA
14 Sep 1720
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
14 Aug 1769
E. Medway (now Millis) Nfk, MA

977 Mary HILL
28 Oct 1662
Sherburne, Middlesex, MA
3 Mar 1729
Medway, Norfolk, MA

244 (Capt.) Samuel ELLICE (Ellis)
Revolutionary War Veteran
15 Feb 1726
Medway, Norfolk, MA
15 May 1750 -Brooklyn, Windham, CT
21 Dec 1802
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA

978 Benjamin HALL
7 Aug 1669
Rehoboth, Bristol, Plymouth
5 Jan 1692
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
26 Aug 1726
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA

489 Dorothy HALL
20 May 1700
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
13 May 1790
Medway-Millis, Norfolk, MA

979 Sarah FISHER
1668
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA Bay
17--
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA

122 Jedediah ELLIS
9 Jul 1751
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA
8 Apr 1774
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA
14 Jun 1804
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA

980 SMITH
of Mass or Connecticut

Henry
490 (~~Thomas~~) SMITH
ca 1705? *Th. - ca 1700*
of "Canterbury" CT

Canterbury CT

245 Abigail SMITH
~~? - 2 Apr 1734? to Dec 1752~~
~~Pomfret, Windham, CT~~
after 1801
Sturbridge? Worcester, MA
Sturbridge

981

982

Henry
491 ~~Abigail~~
ca 1708?

Windham Co., CT

983

976 John ELLICE, Jr.
26 Apr 1646/7
Dedham, Norfolk, MA Bay
7 Apr 1698
Boston, Suffolk, MA
14 Nov 1716
Medway, Norfolk, MA

488 Samuel ELLICE
14 Jul 1699
Medfield, Norfolk, MA
14 Sep 1720
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
14 Aug 1769
E. Medway (now Millis) Nfk, MA

244 (Capt.) Samuel ELLICE (Ellis)
Revolutionary War Veteran
15 Feb 1726
Medway, Norfolk, MA
15 May 1750 -Brooklyn, Windham, CT
21 Dec 1802
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA

977 Mary HILL
28 Oct 1662
Sherburne, Middlesex, MA
3 Mar 1729
Medway, Norfolk, MA

978 Benjamin HALL
7 Aug 1669
Rehoboth, Bristol, Plymouth Col.
5 Jan 1692
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
26 Aug 1726
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA

489 Dorothy HALL
20 May 1700
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
13 May 1790
Medway-Millis, Norfolk, MA

979 Sarah FISHER
1668
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA Bay
17--
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA

122 Jedediah ELLIS
9 Jul 1751
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA
8 Apr 1774
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA
14 Jun 1804
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA

980 SMITH
of Mass or Connecticut

490 (Thomas) SMITH
ca 1705?
of "Canterbury" CT

Canterbury CT

245 Abigail SMITH
? - 2 Apr 1734? 60 Dec 1732
Pomfret, Windham, CT
1801
Sturbridge? Worcester, MA
Southbridge

981

982

491 Abigail
ca 1708?

Windham Co., CT

983

1952 John ELLICE 1635*
ca 1615 Boston
Wrentham, Norfolk, England
12 Dec 1641
Dedham, Norfolk, MA
2 Apr 1697
Medfield, Norfolk, MA

1953 Susan LUMBER (Lombard)
16-- England
4 Apr 1653/4
Medfield, Norfolk, MA

1954 John HILL
1630
Chaffcombe, Somerset, England
ca 1653
?Sherburne, Middlesex, MA
23 Jan 1717/8

1955 Hannah
16--
ca 1692
?Sherburne, MA

1956 Edward HALL 1636*
16-- Duxbury

ca 1649
? Braintree MA
ca 27 Nov 1670-will
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

1957 Hester
16--

after 1674, Rehoboth?
(as Mrs. Thos Jordan)

1958 Cornelius FISHER
1632
Denton, Norfolk, England
25 Jul 1665
Dedham, Norfolk, MA
2 Jan 1699 -Dedham?

1959 Sarah EVERETT
12 Apr 1644
Dedham, Norfolk, MA
28 Feb 1676
Dedham?

1960 SMITH

1961

1962

3904 George ELLICE (1385-1635)
15-- Norfolk, Eng? It is claimed
there were Welsh progenitors
3905 Mary

3906
3907

3908 John HILL by 1633*
Dorchester
ca 1602 Pitminster, Somerset, Eng.
ca 1629 Chaffcombe, Somerset
31 May 1664 Dorchester (Uncaty-bec Milt
3909 Frances TILLESTON (Tilden)
ca 1608 Chard, Somerset, England
18 Nov 1676 ?Milton, MA

3910

3911

3912

3913

3914

3915

1637* "Rose"
3916 Anthony FISHER Dedham
23 Apr 1591 Syleham, Sfk., Eng
16-- "Wignotte" at Syleham
18 Apr 1671- Dorchester, Norfolk MA
3917 Alice
ca 1600 Suffolk? England
12 Jan 1662/3 Dedham, Norfolk, MA

163*
3918 Richard EVERETT Cambridge
ca 1615 England
29 Jun 1643 -Springfield (Pynchon's
settlement) claimed by MA Bay Col.
3 Jul 1682 - Dedham, Norfolk, MA

1634* "Francis"
3919 Mary WINCH Roxbury
ca 1619 Ipswich? Suffolk, England
after 1682 Dedham, Nfk, MA

3920 SMITH

3921

3922

3923

3924

3925

called "Pynchon's tradition"

? William Winch?

1952 John ELLICE 1635*
ca 1613 Boston
Wrentham, Norfolk, England
12 Dec 1644
Dedham, Norfolk, MA
2 Apr 1697
Medfield, Norfolk, MA

1953 Susan LUMBER (Lombard)
16--
England
4 Apr 1653/4
Medfield, Norfolk, MA

1954 John HILL
1630
Chaffcombe, Somerset, England
ca 1653
?Sherburne, Middlesex, MA
23 Jan 1717/8

1955 Hannah
16--
ca 1692
?Sherburne, MA

1956 Edward HALL 1636*
16-- Duxbury

ca 1649
? Braintree MA
ca 27 Nov 1670-will
Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony

1957 Hester
16--

after 1674, Rehoboth?
(as Mrs. Thos Jordan)

1958 Cornelius FISHER
1632
Denton, Norfolk, England
25 Jul 1665
Dedham, Norfolk, MA
2 Jan 1699 -Dedham?

1959 Sarah EVERETT
12 Apr 1644
Dedham, Norfolk, MA
28 Feb 1676
Dedham?

1960 SMITH

1961

1962

3904 George ELLICE (1585-1635)
15-- Norfolk, Eng? It is claimed
there were Welsh prokenitors
3905 Mary

3906

3907

3908 John HILL by 1633*
Dorchester
ca 1602 Pitminster, Somerset, Eng.
ca 1629 Chaffcombe, Somerset
31 May 1664 Dorchester(Uncaty-bec Milt
3909 Frances TILLESTON (Tilden)
ca 1608 Chard, Somerset, England
18 Nov 1676 ?Milton, MA

3910

3911

3912

3913

3914

3915

1637* "Rose"
3916 Anthony FISHER Dedham
23 Apr 1591 Syleham, 3fk., Eng
16-- "Wignotte" at Syleham
18 Apr 1671- Dorchester, Norfolk MA
3917 Alice
ca 1600 Suffolk? England
12 Jan 1662/3 Dedham, Norfolk, MA

163.*
3918 Richard EVERETT Cambridge
ca 1615 England
29 Jun 1643 -Springfield (Pynchon's
settlement) claimed by MA Bay Col.
3 Jul 1682 - Dedham, Norfolk, MA

1634* "Francis"
3919 Mary WINCH Roxbury
ca 1619 Ipswich? Suffolk, England
after 1682 Dedham, Nfk, MA

3920 SMITH

3921

3922

3923

3924

3925

called "Pynchon's Dedham"

? William Winch ?

The Ellis Family

DATE MICROFILMED

ITEM # 10

PROJECT and
ROLL # 7P102

G.S.
CALL # 1421618

918



Family Origin and Coat of Arms



Arms: Or, on a cross sable, five
crescents argent.



Crest: A female figure naked proper
with hair flowing down to her
waist.

Motto: "Non Haec Sine Numine"

Ellis

This family name has been written in many ways. A few are Ellis, Ellice, Elys, Alys and Allis. The original home of the family was located in the north of Wales, although branches were to be found in parts of England, Scotland and Ireland.

The first authentic ancestor is said to have been Kendrick, Lord of Whittington. He was killed during the invasion of Wales by the English in 1073. He is descended from Howel Dha, or the Good, who united the many principalities of Wales into one kingdom in the 10th century. Another member of the family was Archibald Elys who went with Richard the Lion-Hearted on the Third Crusade (1187-1190). The cross and crescents on the Ellis coat-of-arms commemorate his exploits.

The first member of this family to come to America was Richard Ellice, or Ellis, who sailed on the ship "Lion" from London in 1632. From him was descended Timothy Ellis who was a veteran of the French and Indian Wars. He and his sons were among the patriots who fought at Bunker Hill. He was a member of the New Hampshire Provincial Congress in 1775 and later became a member of the House of Representatives.

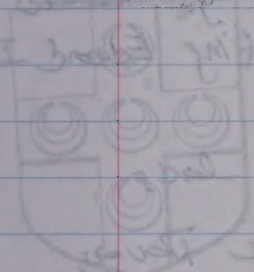
Members of this distinguished family can be found throughout the United States, well represented in the field of arts and in the professions.

It appears that this family was in
the West, the known place (1811) page 127

Ellis appears from this point near to Port
de la Riviere in 1811, this is, however
one of the ships of Charles and not a
sister of John (1811) page 127 of his course

William Ellis is mentioned of 1811
born in Norway. He had lands in Norway
in the (1811) page 127. He was a father
of William de Barents in Norway.

Ellis 1812 late wife in the fact
The daughter of William de Barents in the fact
Ellis 1812 late wife in the fact
Ellis 1812 late wife in the fact



For this family comes the
family de la Riviere, 1811 page 127
1811 page 127

William (Charles) 1811 page 127
1811 page 127

It appears that our Ellis family may be descended from a gentile Norman family in Normandy. The book, *The Norman People* (1874), page 235

Ellis or Alis, from Alis near near to Pont de deede' Arche. In 978 AD, Hugh Ist witnessed a deed of the Abbey of Chartres and was a favorite of Jules Nizet, Count of Anjou. William Alis is mentioned of as a Baron in Normandy. He held lands in England 1086 (*Domesday Book*). He was a feudal tenant of William de Breteuil in Normandy.

Philipp Alis 1165 held a fief in Hereford. The daughter of Sir Alys or Halys married Thomas, Earl of Norfolk, son of King Edward I.

From this family descends the the lords Howard de Wenden, Segrave & Dover.

In those days even barons were ill-treated - as the clergy and sons of kings were treated - so through the ages names gradually changed in most cases.

Another book says William (Guillaume) came to England 1066 with William de Conquer.

Faded Crests of Arms
by Joseph Foster
showed Ellis page 85
85

Ellis (—), of Thornton Kust, Yorks. — (E. III. Roll) bore, sable, three ("haches batants") battle axes argent; Grimaldi Roll.

Ellis, Sir Henry, of Yorkshire — (E. II. Roll) bore, or, on a cross sable five crescents argent; Parliamentary Roll. JOHN bore escallops; Surrey Roll.

The Ancestry of Chamberlin and Groat - by June G. Henderson (31st) C571C443 (2000)
(About John's bro. Richard) (This is a very reliable source)

ELLIS

This Ellis family originated at Wrentham, county Suffolk, England. The name occurs in English records as Ellice, Ellis and Allis.

Ellis pp.1-2; Ellis, Richard pp.1-19; Kamm pp.63-68; Colket p.99

Line 572

- ✓ 1. **George Ellis**, (ca 1595-ca 1635), **• IMMIGRANT •**
 m.ca 1618, **Mary**,
 ✓ ch. John Ellis, m.(1) Susan Lombard;
 m.(2) Joan,
 2. **Richard Ellis**,
 Joseph Ellis, m. Ruth Morse,
 Thomas Ellis, m. Mary Wight.

George Ellis is believed to be of Wrentham, county Suffolk, England. He emigrated to New England about 1632, probably at the same time as his sons.

- ✓ 3. **Richard Ellis**, (ca 1621-1694), **• IMMIGRANT •**
 m. 1650, **Elizabeth French**, dau. of **William French**, [645-1]

- ch. 3. **Elizabeth Ellis**,
 Sarah Ellis,
 Mary Ellis, m. Amos Fisher,
 John Ellis, m. Elizabeth Fisher,
 Anna Ellis,
 Rebecca Ellis, m. John Fisher,
 Eliezer Ellis, m. Mehitabel Thurston,
 Joseph Ellis, m.(1) Mary Graves;
 m.(2) Dorothy Spaulding,
 Abigail Ellis, m. Ebenezer Fisher.

Richard Ellis was born about 1621, probably in Wrentham, England. He took the oath of allegiance in London, 22 June 1632, before embarking for New England on the ship *Lion*. The ship arrived in Boston, Massachusetts, 11 Sep 1632. Richard moved to Dedham, Massachusetts, about 1636, and on 10 Sep 1636, he was one of the 125 signers of the covenant by which the town of Dedham was established. Richard was a wheelwright, and in 1648 he was granted permission to cut wood on the common land for use in his trade. He led an active life in the community, was admitted to the church in 1644, served in several public capacities, including constable and selectman. He was a surveyor of lands, and on committees to settle disputes concerning land and other matters. In 1659 he is listed on the rolls as Sergeant, this rank being in the town militia, or "train band" as it was then known. In 1687 he is referred to as Ensign, and in 1694 as Lieutenant. In 1692 he served as a representative to the General Court at Boston. He married, 19 Sep 1650, Elizabeth, daughter of William French, who emigrated to America in 1635. Richard died 21 Oct 1694, at Dedham. Elizabeth died 21 July 1697.

3. **Elizabeth Ellis**, (1651-1719),
 m.(1) 1677, **Benjamin Bullard**, son of **Robert Bullard**, [460-5]
 ch. John Bullard, m. Abigail Leland,
 Elizabeth Bullard,
 4. **Mary Bullard**, m. **Hopetill Leland, Jr.**, [461-7]
 Malachi Bullard, m. Bethia Wight,
 Isaac Bullard, m. Sarah Morse,
 m.(2) 1691, **John Hill, Jr.**, son of **John Hill, Sr.**, [712-5]
 ch. Abigail Hill, m. James Adams.

Elizabeth Ellis was born 23 July 1651, at Dedham, Massachusetts. She married, 1 May 1677, as his second wife, Benjamin Bullard, who died in 1689. She married second, in 1691, as his second wife, John Hill, Jr., who died 23 Jan 1718. Elizabeth died in 1719, at Sherborn, Massachusetts.

Mary Bullard, Elizabeth Ellis's daughter by her first husband, married Hopetill Leland, Jr. Abigail Hill, daughter of John Hill, Jr. by his first wife, married Hopetill Leland, Sr., the father.

(To Bullard Line 461-6)

← NOTE

Brother of our John Ellis

From Wrentham, Suffolk, England

Ship Lion 1632

Ellis

The Norman People anony London page 235 says
Ellis, for Ellis; Ellice, for Ellis or Alis (Also Eliss & Ellis)

Ellis, or Alis, from Alis near Pont de l'Arche. In 978 Hugh d' Alis witnessed a deed of the Abbey of Chentres, and was a favorite of Fulco Niger, Count of Anjou (Des Bois). William Alis is mentioned as a Baron in Normandy by Orderic Vitalis (pg 344). He held lands in barony in England 1086 (Domesday). He was a feudal tenant of William de Breteuil in Normandy. Philip Alis 1165 held a fief in Hereford (Lib. Niger). The dau. of Sir Roger Alis or Halys m. Thomas, Earl of Norfolk, son of King Edward I. From that family descend the Lords Howard de Walden, Seaford and Dover.

254

THE VISITATION OF LONDON.

✓ Ellis.

✓ Barnard Ellis of Bradford = ... da. of ...
in com. Ebor. Sugden

✓ George Ellis of Bradford sonne of Grace da. of Edward Brooksbank
and heire of the Bankhouse in the Countie
of Yorke

✓ James Ellys of London
eldest sonne livinge

✓ Thomas Ellys
2 sonne

JAMES ELLIS.

Some
Model Coat of Arms - Joseph Foster
of 85 says

Ellis, Sir Henry, of Yorkshire -

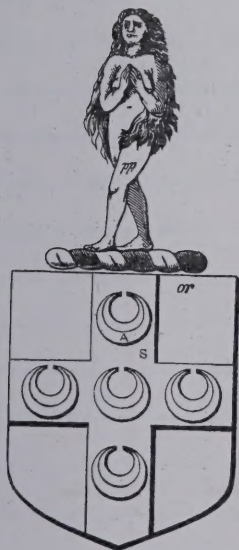
Edward II Roll (rebd 1327)

Some or, on a cross sable five
crescents argent; Porticoentry roll.

John Ellis bore escaut on Surrey Roll.

(as on reverse)

(Ellis or York)
Means



1. The first part of the paper is devoted to a general discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The second part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The third part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The fourth part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The fifth part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The sixth part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The seventh part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The eighth part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The ninth part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom. The tenth part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the structure of the atom.

posture, holding a pike in his hand ppr. *Motto*—Sic limina tuta.

Elliot (Edinburgh, 1779). Gu. on a bend inverted or, betw. three crescents ar. a baton az. *Crest*—A kingfisher ppr. *Motto*—Quid pure tranquillus.

Elliot (Wolfe, co. Roxburgh). Gu. on a bend inverted or, a fute az. in chief a lion pass. guard. ar. Imperially crowned ppr. *Crest*—A ram ppr. *Motto*—Vallera feris oves.

Elliot (FOOSE-ELLIOT, Elvet Hill, co. Durham; exemplified to JOHN FOOSE, Esq., of Bolton-le-Moore, upon his taking of royal licence, 1827, the additional surname and arms of ELIOT, on the death of his maternal granduncle, JOHN WALTON ELLIOT, Esq., of Elvet Hill). Quarterly, 1st and 4th, gu. on a bend engr. or, a baton az.; for ELLIOT; 2nd and 3rd, ar. on a fesse betw. six annulets sa, three mullets pierced of the field, for FOOSE. *Crests*—1st: A dexter arm holding a cutlass ppr. for ELLIOT; 2nd: A unicorn's head couped ar. for FOOSE.

Elliot (co. Salop). Ar. on a fesse az. betw. four barrulets wavy of the second three marlets or.

Elliot (co. Suffolk; granted by patent, 1614). Or, a fesse gu. betw. four bars gemelles wavy sa. *Crest*—An elephant's head or, eared and armed gu.

Elliot. Ar. on a fesse gu. betw. two bars gemelles wavy az.; three fleurs-de-lis or. *Crest*—A demi sea-horse az. scaled on the neck or.

Elliot. Ar. (another, or) a fesse gu. betw. two bars gemelles wavy sa.

Elliot (Hindfield Park, co. Berks, Farnborough, co. Hants, and Stonehouse, co. Gloucester; exemplified to GEORGE HENRY GLASSE, Esq., Lieut.-Col. Berks Militia, upon his assuming, by royal licence, 1811, the name of ELLIOT instead of that of GLASSE). Quarterly, 1st and 4th, ELLIOT, erm.; 2nd and 3rd, GLASSE, ar. a fleur-de-lis between three mullets within a bordure gu. *Crests*—ELLIOT: An elephant's head ar. erased gu. about the neck two barrulets inverted vert; GLASSE: A mermaid holding a looking-glass and a comb in her hand ppr.

Elliot. Erm. a fesse betw. four cotices wavy gu. two branches or. *Crest*—A demi eagle gorged with a wreath, wings elevated. *Motto*—Noc diffore paratis.

Elliot (Reg. Ulster's Office, as the arms of Sir Thomas Elliott, co. Wilts). Ar. a fesse betw. four cotices wavy az. in chief three pellets, quartering Ar. a chev. gu. betw. three castles triple-towered az.

Elliot (John Elliott, Mayor and Alderman of Dublin. Visit. City of Dublin, 1607). Ar. two bars wavy per pale az. and gu. *Crest*—An elephant's head couped sa. eared and tusked ar.

Elliot (Ireland; Sir JOHN ELLIOT, third Baron of the Exchequer, knighted at Dublin Castle, 14 Feb. 1608). Ar. a fesse gu. betw. four bars wavy az. in chief three pellets. *Crest*—An elephant's head couped ar. charged with three pellets in pale, tusked or.

Elliot (confirmed to THOMAS ELLIOT, Esq., of Johnstown House, co. Carlow, son of THOMAS ELLIOT, of Rathcroge, co. Carlow). Gu. on a bend engr. betw. two trefails slipped or, a baton az. *Crest*—A griffin sejant gu. holding in the beak a snake ppr. and charged on the shoulder with a trefail slipped or. *Motto*—Occurrent nubes.

Elliot (granted to JOHN ELLIOT, of the city of Dublin, merchant). Gu. on a bend or, a baton az. within a bordure engr. ar. charged with eight escallops of the third. *Crest*—A cubit arm naked and erect, holding a Highland broadsword ppr. hilt and pommel or. *Motto*—Tornevando.

Ellis (Lord Seaforth, CHARLES ROSE ELLIS, Esq., was so created 1826; his son, to the Baron of HOWARD DE WALDEN, on the death of his maternal great grandfather, the 4th Earl of Bristol, 1803. Lord Seaforth d. 1845, when the Baron of Seaforth was inherited by Lord Howard de Walden). Ermine on a cross sa. five crescents ar. *Crest*—On a mount vert a goat's head erased ar. *Supporters*—Dexter, a goat ar.; sinister, an eagle regard. ppr. *Motto*—Non modo sed quomodo.

Ellis (Baron Howard de Walden). Quarterly, 1st, ELLIS, ermine on a cross sa. five crescents ar.; 2nd, HERVEY, gu. two lions on a bend ar. three trefails vert; 3rd, FALCON, gu. two lions on a bend ar. ducally crowned or; 4th, HOWARD, gu. a bend betw. six cross crosslets fitché ar. on the bend an escutcheon or, charged with a demi lion erased and pierced through the mouth with an arrow, within a double tressure flory counter, flory all gu. *Crest*—A goat's head ar. issuing from a mount vert. *Supporters*—On either side a lion ar. on the neck within a collar gemel gu. three trefails slipped vert. *Motto*—Non quo sed quomodo.

Ellis (AAR ELLIS, Flaccott Clifden). Quarterly, 1st and 4th,

or, on a cross sa. five crescents ar. for ELLIS; 2nd and 3rd, sa. a lion ramp. or, for AAR. *Crest*—A female figure naked ppr. with hair flowing down to her waist. *Supporters*—Two greyhounds sa., the dexter charged on the body with three crescents in pale, and the sinister with as many cross crosslets fitché ar. *Motto*—Non hoc sine numine.

Ellis, or **Elys** (Sir HENRY ELYS, Yorkshire). Or, on a cross sa. five crescents. (Roll of Arms, temp. Edward II., Har. MSS., 4038). And Sir JOHN ELYS. Same Arms. 1392-7. (Roll of Arms).

Ellis, or **Elys** (Kiddall Hall, co. York; Sir JOHN ELYS, of Kiddall Hall, and his brother, Sir WILLIAM ELYS, of Everingham, temp. Edward III.). Elys, of Kiddall Hall, terminated of the 15th century, and ELYS, of Everingham, ended in sa. a fess in the 15th century, CONSTABLE MAXWELL now quartering the arms). Or, on a cross sa. five crescents ar. *Crest*—A woman naked, her hair dishevelled or (borne temp. Edward III., as depicted on a helmet on a stained glass window in the chapel of the house of Mr. YATVAD, at Hazelwood, York, 1665, Har. MSS., 1394).

Ellis (Shinfield, co. Berks, and Swallowfield, co. Wilts, temp. James I.). As ELLIS, of Kiddall and Stoneacre (Monumental Inscription, Shinfield Church).

Ellis (West Hantsingfield, co. Essex. Visit. Essex, 1612). As a mermaid or.

Ellis (Cornwall). Same as ELLIS, of Kiddall. *Crest*—A mermaid with mirror and comb (Monumental Inscription, Sennen Church).

Ellis (Orford, co. Suffolk, and their descendants, viz. WILSON ELLIS, Esq., of the Albany, London, CHARLES ELLIS, Esq., of Maidenhead, Capt. T. R. ELLIS, &c.). Same Arms as ELLIS, of Kiddall.

Ellis (ANTHONY ELLIS, D.D., Bishop of St. David's, 1782-4). Ar. three cells in pale barways naland sa.

Ellis (Norfolk; borne by Rev. JOSEPH ELLIS, of Norwich, ob. 1712, the late Sir SAMUEL BURDON ELLIS, ELLIS-JACKSON, and others of Norfolk origin). Ar. three cells naland in pale sa.

Ellis (borne by the late THOMAS FLOWER ELLIS, Esq., RICHARD ELLIS, of Camberwell Green, Rev. EDWARD CHADWYLL ELLIS, &c., descended from RICHARD ELLIS, of Edington, co. Wilts, buried there, 1708). Ar. three cells naland in pale sa. *Crest*—A dolphin crowned.

Ellis (Bradley, co. York. Visit. York, 1585, Har. MSS., 1394). Or, on a cross sa. five crescents or.

Ellis (Thomas ELLIS, Esq., of Sandwich, M.P. temp. Edward III.; arms in Ash Church, near Sandwich). Ar. on a fess ar. betw. six cross crosslets fitché of the second three pellets.

Ellis (Swineshead, co. Lincoln. Visit. Lincoln, 1656). Gu. on a fess ar. betw. three crescents or, as many escallops az. *Crest*—A garb vert bezzanté.

Ellis (Wyham, co. Lincoln, bart., extinct 1742). Same Arms. *Crest*—A crescent gu. surmounted by an escallop or (Har. MSS., 1550, p. 35). The arms, Ar. on a fess betw. three crescents or, as many escallops gu., are in the Church of Kingston-on-Soar, co. Notts.

Ellis (THOMAS ELLIS, Mayor of Norwich, 1460-74). Sa. on a chev. betw. three women's heads erased ar. crined or, as many roses gu., quartering Ar. on a chev. sa. betw. three crescents az. as many leopards' faces of the field (Weaver's Funeral Monuments, p. 80).

Ellis (Roe Castle, now Bourn Hall, co. Cambridge; possessed by NICHOLAS ELLIS, temp. Henry VII., inq. p. m. CHARLES ELLIS, Esq., of Melthreth, and JOHN INGLE ELLIS, Esq., of Shepreth, are descended from this family). Barry of six gu. and erm., as depicted in stained glass in Bourn Church.

Ellis (Northorpe, co. Flint, Plas-Ucha and Tybhin Fychin, in the township of Cairllough). Ar. on a bend vert three wolves' heads erased of the field.

Ellis (Bodvel and Rhyfelch, co. Canarron, Chudleigh, co. Devon, and Llanfalfrechain, co. Carnarvon). Sa. three fleurs-de-lis ar. and a label of four points of the second quartering, quarterly, 1st and 4th, gu. 2nd and 3rd, vert. over all a bend or, for CONSTABLE. *Crest*—A fleur-de-lis ar.

Ellis, or **Elys** (Stoneacre in Otham, co. Kent). Same as ELYS, of Kiddall (on stained glass windows &c., 15th century). *Crest*—Same as ELYS, of Kiddall (Visit. Kent, 1619 and 1663). STONEACRE was sold temp. Queen Elizabeth I.

Ellis, or **Elys** (Chislehurst, co. Kent. Visit. Kent, 1576). Same as ELYS, of Kiddall. *Crest*—A goat's head couped or, charged with a pale sa. thereon three crescents ar. (Pedigree in Har. MSS., 1444, p. 7, signed "WM. RYLEY, Norroy King of Arms").

Ellis (St. Albans, co. Herts; descended from ELLIS, of Chislehurst; granted to JOHN ELLIS, Esq., of St. Paul's Churchyard, Sheriff of Herts, 1668). Ar. on a fess betw. six cross crosslets fitché ar. three torteaux. *Crest*—A demi lion ramp. ar. collared gu. bearing three cross crosslets fitché ar.

Ellis (Wardhouse, co. Leicestershire, Abeyfence, co. Limerick, Dublin, and Cranbourne, near Windsor, all descended from Capt. ROBERT ELLIS, who, temp. Elizabeth, went over to Ireland; descended from ELLIS, of Stoneacre). Arms and *Crest*, same as ELLIS, of Stoneacre.

Ellis (EDWARD SHIPLEY ELLIS, Esq., eldest son of the late JOHN ELLIS, Esq., M.P. for Leicester; descended from ELLIS, of Dinington, co. York). Same Arms as ELLIS, of Kiddall.

Ellis (WILLIAM SMITH ELLIS, Esq., of Hydrocot in Charlwood, co. Surrey, and the Middle Temple, barrister-at-law; descended from the Penbury and Marden branch of the ELLISES of Stoneacre). Same Arms and *Crest* as ELLIS, of Stoneacre.

Ellis (Redcliffe Parade, Bristol; descended from ELLIS, of Exwick, co. York). Same Arms and *Crest*, as ELLIS, of Kiddall.

Ellis (Frestwich, co. Lancaster). Gu. a mermaid with mirror and comb ar.

Ellis (Glanfryn, co. Merioneth). Ar. a mermaid gu. crined or, holding a mirror in her right hand and a comb in her left gold. *Crest*—A mermaid, as in the arms. *Motto*—With ein fwythyan yn hadnadyddir.

Ellis (granted to the family of Sir HENRY WALTON ELLIS, K.C.B., killed at Waterloo, son of Major-Gen. JOHN JONES ELLIS, of Kempey, co. Worcester). Gu. on a fess or, betw. two crescents in chief and in base sa. urn ar. three escallops of the field, pendent from the chief point by a ribbon and clasp, a representation of the gold cross and clasp presented by command of the Prince Regent to Sir HENRY W. ELLIS, for services in the Peninsula; on a chief embattled of the second, pendent by a ribbon gu. fimbriated az. a representation of the Waterloo medal, beneath it the word "Waterloo," betw. a branch of palm and another of cypress ppr. *Crest*—Out of a mural crown or, a cubit arm in bend vested gu. cuffed az. the hand grasping a sword ppr. pommel and hilt gold, the blade broken and encircled by a wreath of cypress, pendent by a ribbon from the wrist, a representation of the Waterloo medal, as in the arms. *Motto*—Decorum pro patria mori; over the crest, Bella dextra.

Ellis (granted to WILLIAM ELLIS, Comm. R.N., son of JOHN ARMOG ELLIS, of Great Yarmouth). Ar. a cross parted and fretty sa. four crescents in cross az. *Crest*—Three escallops ar. in front of a mermaid wreathed across the shoulder with red coral ppr. *Motto*—Primum.

Ellis (Wyddial Hall, Heref.). Erm. a lion pass. guard. gu. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a lion's head gu. crowned of the first. *Motto*—Forte et fidele.

Ellis (Overleigh, co. Chester, 1574). Erm. a lion ramp. az. *Crest*—A female affrontée ppr. couped at the waist habited gu. crined or.

Ellis (Glanfryn, co. Carnarvon). Sa. a chev. betw. three fleurs-de-lis ar. *Crest*—1st: mermaid gu.; 2nd: An arm embowed in armour, holding a broken spear-head ppr. *Motto*—Gweithred a dengys.

Ellis. Gu. a lion ramp. ar. tail forked, armed or, oppressed with a bend (another, a fess) az.

Ellis. Ar. a lion ramp. sa. charged on the shoulder with a branch of the olive.

Ellis (Trevor; quartered by CAREW, of Bickley, co. Devon. Visit. 1620). Ar. three cells vert.

Ellis. Ar. on a cross sa. five escallops or, in the first quarter a spear-head ar.

Ellis. Gu. six plates, three, two, and one.

Ellis. Ar. a saltire engr.

Ellis (Ireland; granted to JOHN ELLIS, descended from an ancient family of that name in England, who served as captain of a company of foot, under Sir ARTHUR CHICHESTER, Lord Deputy of Ireland). Ar. a cross sa. betw. four escallops gu. *Crest*—A swan, wings expanded, murelly gorged all ppr. *Motto*—Mors nihil vivit.

Ellis (Rilestone, co. Roxburgh). Az. three cells naland fessways in pale ar. *Crest*—A lily close in the flower ppr. *Motto*—Sub sole patet.

Ellis (Southside, Scotland). Or, three helmets, the beavers open ppr. *Crest*—A gauntlet hand grasping an adler ppr. *Motto*—Sperno.

Ellis (Scaughthall Mills, Scotland). Gu. a sword in bend ar. betw. two helmets or. *Crest*—A gauntlet surmounted of a dove holding an olive branch in her beak ppr. *Motto*—Fax finis bell.

Ellis-Jervoise. See JERVOLINE.

Ellis, or **Ellowe**. Sa. three legs in pale ar.

Ellison, or **Eleden** (co. Essex). Ar. a chev. sa. betw. three crosses pale gu. az.

Ellison, or **Elyaden**. Same Arms, chev. charged with a crescent of the field for diff.

Ellishank (co. York). Gu. three chev. interlaced ar. on a chief or a lion pass. az.

Ellison (Hebturn, co. Durham). Gu. a chev. or, betw. three eagles heads erased ar. *Crest*—An eagle's head erased or.

Ellison (Rotherham, co. York). Gu. a chev. betw. three eagles' heads erased or.

Ellison. Per pale gu. and vert an eagle displ. or. *Crest*—A mural crown erased ppr. fesse or gu. gorged with a mural coronet az.

Ellison. Ar. a chev. gu. betw. three griffins' heads erased sa. *Crest*—A greyhound sa.

Ellison (Boultham Hall, co. Lincoln). Gu. a chev. or, betw. three griffins' heads ar. *Crest*—A griffin's head erased ppr. collared or. *Motto*—Sperem sequitur.

Ellison (CANN ELLISON, exemplified to RALPH CARR, Esq., of Hedgeley, co. Northumberland, and Dunstanhall, co. pal. Durham, upon his assuming the additional name of ELLISON, by royal licence, 1871). Quarterly, 1st and 4th, gu. a chev. vair cottised or, betw. three eagles' heads erased of the last, for ELLISON; 2nd and 3rd, ar. within two helmets az. an estoile betw. two lions' heads sa. the whole betw. three Cornish choughs ppr. for CARR. *Crests*—ELLIISON: An eagle's head erased or, gorged with a collar vair, holding in the beak a branch of three roses gu. leaved and slipped ppr.; CARR: A lion's head erased or, in front thereof a demi katherine wheel az. *Motto*—Nec te quiescit extra.

Elliston (London). Per pale gu. and vert an eagle displ. or (another ar.). *Crest*—An eagle's head erased ppr. gorged with a ducal coronet ar.

Elliston (co. Lincoln). Gu. a chev. or, betw. three griffins' heads ar. *Crest*—A griffin erased ppr. collared or. *Motto*—Sperem sequitur.

Elliston (Tillingham, co. Essex. Visit. Essex, 1634). Same as ALSTON.

Ellisworth. Per pale indented gu. and ar. four palets counterchanged. *Crest*—A rose gu. betw. the attires of a stag ppr.

Ellisworth. Per pale gu. and ar. a pale engr. or.

Ellisworth. Per pale gu. and ar. a pale engr. or, betw. two lions ramp. counterchanged.

Ellisworth. Gu. a pale engr. or, betw. four lions ramp. ar.

Ellmer (Reg. Ulster's Office). Ar. a chev. embattled counter-embattled betw. three demi lions ramp. az.

Elmer (London; Her. Off., London). Ar. on a cross sa. betw. four Cornish choughs ppr. five bezants. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, an eagle's head sa. beaked gu. charged with a bezant betw. two wings displ. gold.

Elmoway. Or, a fesse az. over all a bend gu. *Crest*—A dragon's head gu.

Elmker. Az. fretty ar. a chief of the last.

Ellwell. Erm. on a chev. engr. betw. three eagles with two necks displ. gu. ducally gorged or, as many annulets of the last.

Ellwood (co. York). Az. a chev. ar. in chief two mullets or, in base a buck's head cabossed of the second, attired of the third. *Crest*—On a mural coronet a stag passant ppr.

Ellyers (Wighenall, St. Germain, co. Norfolk; quartered by D'OUX, of Shottisham, co. Norfolk, and the East Indies). Ar. a chev. az. betw. three bears' heads couped sa. muzzled or.

Elly. Ar. a fesse engr. betw. six fleurs-de-lis gu. *Crest*—An arm erect couped below the elbow, habited ar. grasping in hand ppr. a fleur-de-lis sa.

Ellyot (co. Devon, Essex, and Surrey). See ELZOT.

Ellys (Aylebury, co. Bucks. Her. Visit.). Ar. a chev. vert betw. three stars of five points gu.

Ellys. See ELLIS.

Elman (co. Suffolk). Sa. three eagles displ. with two heads or.

Elmbridge. See ELMERDUG.

Elme, or **Ellem** (Elmside, co. Berwick). Gu. a pelican in her plety ar. vulned ppr.

Elmeden, or **Elmedon**. Ar. on a bend sa. three crescents of the field.

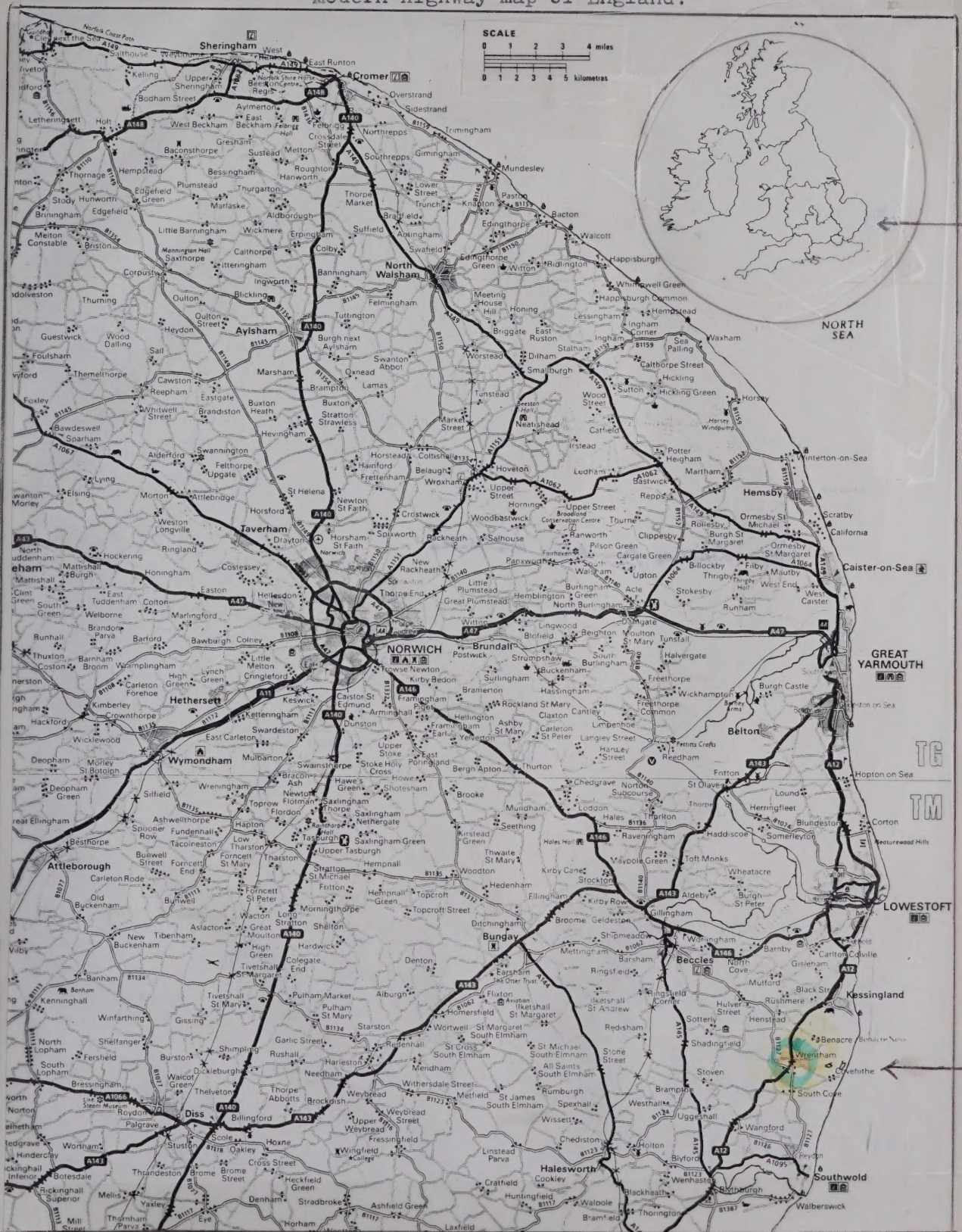
Elmeest (Holland). Or, a fesse wavy az. *Crest*—A horse's head bridled ppr.

Elmer (Risby, co. Lincoln). Ar. a cross sa. betw. four Cornish choughs ppr. *Crest*—On a chapeau az. turned up erm. two wings expanded, out of a ducal coronet.

Elmer. Per bend embattled ar. and gu. six martlets counterchanged.

ELLIS FAMILY

It is believed by many that the family came from Wrentham, Suffolk, shown at lower right on this modern highway map of England.



ELLIS FAMILY

Below is a section of William Wood's 1634 map of New England.



The map above was drawn a year before the petition to settle the town of Contentment, later renamed Dedham. Though remarkable for its time, there are many inaccuracies. The inland had not been explored yet, and it was assumed that the north branch of the Charles River, shown here originating at a pond, was the main one, and that the south branch petered out somewhere near the present site of Needham rather than near the Rhode Island border.

Even though the map is incorrect, one can perceive from it how isolated the settlement was.

Family Record

Dodge Ancestas

Family No.

Father -

George Ellice

To New England about 1632 Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1590	Wrentham	Suffolk	England		
Death		ca	1635					
Buried								
Married	ca		1618					
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Wives								
His Father's Name								
His Mother's Maiden Name								

Mother -

Mary

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth								
Death								
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								
Her Father's Name								
Her Mother's Maiden Name								

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Ann Ellice	Birth						England	
	Spouse - Edward Culver (-1685)	Death				New London		CT	
		Married	19	Sep	1638	Dedham (to Roxbury)		MA Bay Colony	
2.	John Ellice	Birth		ca	1615	Wrentham?		England?	
	Spouse - ① Susanna Lumbor (-3 Apr 1633)	Death	2	Apr	1697				
	② Joan (-) Clapp, widow (-2 Mar 1734)	Married	10	Nov	1641	Dedham			
			16	June	1655	Dorchester			
3.	Richard Ellice	Birth						England	
	Spouse - Elizabeth French (1625 -)	Death			1694	Dedham			
		Married	19	Sep	1650	"			
4.	Thomas Ellice	Birth	13	Dec	1629	Wrentham	Norfolk	England	
	Spouse - Mary Wright (-7 Mar 1673)	Death	12	Dec	1676	Melfield			
	daughters: Thos. & Alice Rowley	Married	21	May	1659	"			
5.	Joseph Ellice	Birth						England	
	Spouse - Ruth Stone	Death			1664	Dedham			
	Essex m/2 Joseph Brackett (1675)	Married		ca	1660	"			
6.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
7.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
8.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of

◆◆◆◆◆

ELLIS

This Ellis family originated at Wrentham, county Suffolk, England. The name occurs in English records as Ellice, Ellis and Allis.

Ellis pp.1,2; Ellis, Richard pp.1-19; Kamm pp.63-68; Colket p.99

Line 572

1. **George Ellis**, (ca 1595-ca 1635),

• **IMMIGRANT** •

m.ca 1618, **Mary**,

ch. **John Ellis**, m.(1) Susan Lombard; ✓ (over)
m.(2) Joan,

2. **Richard Ellis**,

Joseph Ellis, m. Ruth Morse,

Thomas Ellis, m. Mary Wight.

George Ellis is believed to be of Wrentham, county Suffolk, England. He emigrated to New England about 1632, probably at the same time as his sons.

2. **Richard Ellis**, (ca 1621-1694),

• **IMMIGRANT** •

m. 1650, **Elizabeth French**, dau. of **William French**, [645-1]

ch. 3. **Elizabeth Ellis**,

Sarah Ellis,

Mary Ellis, m. Amos Fisher,

John Ellis, m. Elizabeth Fisher,

Anna Ellis,

Rebecca Ellis, m. John Fisher,

Eliezer Ellis, m. Mehitabel Thurston,

five siblings, four brothers and a sister, settled in Dedham in 1635, were prosperous, strict Puritans, but the only indication of whom their parents (or at least their mother) may have been is from the will of Lambert Cheney (or Ginery) of Dedham who made bequests to "son-in-law" Richard Ellice and "daughter-in-law" Ruth Ellice, widow. Lambert (1593-1674) had first wife "widow Ellice" who died. He married second on 14 May 1658, Tamara Hews (Hagbes?) who died in 1670. (Back then "son-in-law" like "cousin" could mean almost any male relative. The presumed brothers and sister were:

Family Record

(Judge Ancestors)

Family No.

Father -

John ELLICE

1632? Ellis ① To Boston 1635

Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1615	Wrentham	Suffolk	England	Apprentice Dedham 1636	
Death	2	Apr	1697	Medfield			Freeman 1641	
Buried								
Married	12	Nov	1641			Mass. Bay Colony		

Occupation *Yeoman selectman, orig proprietor Medfield* Church *Parson*

Places Lived

Other Wives ② Joan () widow of John Clapp 16 Jun 1655 Medfield

① John Clapp (ca 1618-1654/5) was of Venn Ottery, Dorsetshire
see Massey 14/12 His Father's Name *George Ellice (c1595-1635)*

His Mother's Maiden Name *Mary*

Mother -

Susan LUMBERT

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1620	Mayhew		England	No record of this family, but	
Death	4	Apr	1654	Medfield		Mass Bay Col	she was of an age to be unlikely	
Buried							daughter of Thomas Lombard & wife of an	

Occupation *Military* Church *215. of John L. of Springfield*

Places Lived

Other Husbands

Her Father's Name *Thomas Lombard?*

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	John Ellice	Birth	26	Apr	1646/7	Dedham		Mass Bay Colony	
	Spouse - ① Mary Harring (1651-16)	Death	14	Nov	1716	Medway			
	② Mary Hill (1662-1729)	Married	① 1	Feb	1677	Medfield			
			② 1	Apr	1698	Boston			
2.	Susanna Ellice	Birth		ca	1648	Dedham			
	Spouse - Mathias Evans (as 2nd wife) (1646-1687)	Death				Medfield			
		Married		before	1673	Dorchester			
3.	Hannah Ellice	Birth	9	Apr	1651	Medfield		1st white child born there	
	Spouse - Samuel Rockett (Rockwell) (1646-1728)	Death			1711			(there is a monument to her)	
		Married	15	Dec	1671	Medfield			

Children of John Ellice, Sr. and second wife, Joan () Clapp Ellice

4.	Samuel Ellice	Birth	4	May	1660	Medfield			
	Spouse - age 24 - unmarried	Death	24	Mar	1684	"			
		Married							
5.	Joseph Ellice	Birth	24	Oct	1662	Medfield			
	Spouse - ① Lydia Lovell	Death			17				
	② Elizabeth Metcalf	Married	② 23	Nov	1688	"			
			②	before	1697				
6.	Eleazar Ellice	Birth	24	Apr	1664	Medfield			
	Spouse - Marie Metcalf	Death							
		Married	26	Oct	(1687?)	"			
		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information -- then list each on the reverse side.

X Matthias Evans (-1884) m. j. Patricia Hender (-1879) 25 Apr 1855, Rochester
after marrying Serena Ellis he moved to Medford

Samuel Rockwell (-1720) m. 2) in 1840 — was? Rockwell family from Rochester by line

Family Record

Family No.

Ellis (2)

Surname

Father -

John ELLICE, Jr.

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	26	Apr	1646/7	Dedham				
Death	14	Nov	1716	Medway				
Buried							Garrison at Wrentham 20 Nov 1670, thru 24 Apr 1676 (Civil 25 Jan)	
Married	27	Apr	1688	Boston				
Occupation	Military King Phillips War 1675/6 Garrison Church at Wrentham							
Places Lived								
Other Wives	① m. 1 Feb 1677 at Medfield, Mary Herring							
				His Father's Name		John Ellice		
				His Mother's Maiden Name		Susan (ne) Lambert		

Mother -

Mary HILL

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	18	Oct	1662	Sharborn				
Death	3	Mar	1729	Medway				
Buried								
Occupation	Military				Church			
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								
				Her Father's Name		John Hill		
				Her Mother's Maiden Name		Hannah		

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
+	Samuel Ellice Spouse - Dorothy Hall (1700-1790)	Birth	14	July	1699	Medfield			
		Death	14	Aug	1769	Medway (Millis)			
		Married	14	Sep	1720	Wrentham			

Children of John Ellice, Jr & First Wife, Mary Herring:

John Ellice III (son of John IV, died 11 days old)
Spouse - Hannah Wight

Birth 5 Feb 1678/9 Medfield
Death 17
Married 17 Medfield

Joseph Ellice
Spouse - Catharina (-1760)

Birth 5 Dec 1681 Medfield
Death 29 Sep 1704 Wrentham
Married 17

Mary Ellice
Spouse - ① Zachariah Partridge
② John Baker

Birth 7 Mar 1686 Medfield
Death 17
Married ②

Sarah Ellice
Spouse - Nathaniel Wight

Birth 7 Mar 1687 "
Death 17
Married 3 Mar 1703/4 "

Hannah Ellice
Spouse - John Taylor

Birth 14 Aug 1688 "
Death 17
Married 17

Spouse -

Birth
Death
Married

Spouse -

Birth
Death
Married

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Family Record

Family No.

Ellice ③

(Ellis) Surname

Father -

Samuel ELLICE, Sr.

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	14	July	1699	Medfield			Samuel Ellis, an original investor (proprietor)	
Death	14	Aug	1769	Medway			In the New Settlement in Starbridge, Mass.	
Buried				(near Hillis)			lots # 44 East + # 61 West. 3 sons settled there.	
Married	20	May	1720	Wrentham				
Occupation	Farmer			Military		Church	Congregational	
Places Lived								
Other Wives								

His Father's Name John Ellice, Jr.

His Mother's Maiden Name Mary Hill

Mother -

Dorothy HALL

Event	Day	Month	Year		Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	20	May	1700	○	Wrentham				○
Death	13	May	1780	○	Medway				○
Buried		(age 80)		○					○
Occupation					Military		Church	Congregational	○
Places Lived	○								
Other Husbands	○								

Her Father's Name Benjamin Hall

Her Mother's Maiden Name Sarah Fesher

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Dorothy Ellis	Birth	27	Jan	1721	Medway			
	Spouse - Job Harding	Married	7	Jan	1748				
2.	John Ellis (lived in Starbridge 1748-53)	Birth	28	Oct	1723	Medway			
	Spouse - Mary Baker (24 Aug 1724 - 1 Oct 1804)	Death	2	Mar	1816	North Orange		MA	
	* Mary Baker	Married	7	Apr	1746	Medfield			
3. (Ensign) Benjamin Ellis (1st/1st was at Crown Point - Ft William)		Birth	29	Mar	1724 1/2	Medway			
	Spouse - Comfort Baker (Horry)	Death							
		Married	27	Feb	1760	Starbridge			
4. (Capt) Samuel Ellis		Birth	15	Feb	1726	Medway			
	Spouse - Abigail Smith	Death	21	Dec	1802	Starbridge			
		Married	19	May	1750	Centerville	Wrentham	CT	
5. Ebenezer Ellis (age 90)		Birth	17	July	1729	Medway			
	Spouse - ? Sarah Evans	Death	28	Aug	1819	Medway			
		Married	? 25	Dec	1790	Medfield?			
6. Mary Ellis		Birth	7	Oct	1731	Medway			
	Spouse - no further record	Death							
		Married							
7. Henry Ellis		Birth	7	June	1736	"			
	Spouse - no further record	Death							
		Married							
8. Hannah Ellis		Birth	31	Mar	1740	"			
	Spouse - Elias Thayer	Death							
		Married	16	Mar	1763	"			
9. Eli Ellis		Birth		June	1742	"			
	Spouse - 11 years, 4 mo	Death	15	Oct	1753	"			
		Married							
10. Nathan Ellis		Birth	4	Oct	1745	"			
	Spouse - 8 years	Death	4	Oct	1753	"			
		Married							

* Mary Baker, born Abigail + Mary (Jones) Beckers
Abigail was son of John of Dorchester + wife Preserved Trott.

Not clear has been covered about
the first Samuel Ellis — but
we can see that he pitched for
long in Stateville — for the sake
of his son Samuel Jr.

July 17 29 & July 17 30

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Ellis (4)

Surname

Father — (Captain) Samuel ELLIS, Jr. (also spelled Ellice)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	15	Feb	1726	Medway (now Millis)		MA	DAR Eligibility through this ancestor!	
Death	21	Dec	1802	Starbridge	Worcester	MA		
Buried								
Married	15	Mar	1744/50	Canterbury	Windham	CT		
Occupation	Selectman, Farmer			Military Revolutionary War Captain			Church Baptist - see note below	
Places Lived	Col Ebenezer Kernal's Regt - Continental Army 6 Dec 1775 - 1 Feb 1776							
Other Wives								

His Father's Name Samuel Ellice, Sr.

His Mother's Maiden Name Dorothy Hall

Mother — Abigail SMITH

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1730	of Canterbury	Windham	CT	Death not shown in Starbridge VR	
Death		after	1802	? Starbridge			Maybe they missed Baptist death - or else she stayed with son in dau. somewhere else.	
Buried								
Occupation				Military			Church - in Sept 1801, 21 Chester members	

of which 4 were Samuel, Abigail, and in-laws Mary (Chub) Freeman (Chamblain & Deborah (Child) Freeman, were dismissed from the Congregational Church to form their own "Congregational Society" which included Methodists & Baptists (later just called Baptists). Very few others joined for about a dozen years, but then it caught on & was popular.

Her Father's Name Smith

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children (Either Starbridge VR incomplete, or some children left area after the Rev. War.) Uncles & cousins did.

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
+	Jedediah Ellis	Birth	9	July	1751	Starbridge	Worcester	MA	
		Death	14	June	1804	"			
	Spouse - Martha Freeman	Married	8	Apr	1774	"			
	Smith Ellis (Minute Man 1775 at Lexington start of Rev. War)	Birth	30	Apr	1753	"			
		Death	?						
	Spouse - (probably married & left area - a nephew of same name lived in area)	Married	?						
	Mary Ellis (had family in Hampshire Co, farther west)	Birth	13	Sep	1755	"			
		Death				? Dalton,	Barlshire	MA	
	Spouse - Joseph Towne	Married	28	June	1780	Sherborn or Starbridge			
	Samuel Ellis III	Birth	20	July	1760	Starbridge			
		Death				? Chester,	Hampden	MA	
	Spouse - ? Dolly Toseg	Married	? 24	Apr	1799				
	Abigail Ellis (moved away)	Birth	20	Aug	1762	Starbridge			
		Death							
	Spouse - Jabez Willis	(inf) Married	23	Aug	1787	"			
	Damaris Ellis (No further record. Since her death is not shown, she may have married else where & left area)	Birth	17	Feb	1767	"			
		Death							
	Spouse -	Married							
		Birth							
		Death							
	Spouse -	Married							
		Birth							
		Death							
	Spouse -	Married							
		Birth							
		Death							
	Spouse -	Married							
		Birth							
		Death							
	Spouse -	Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.



Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Ellis (4)

Surname

Father - (Captain) Samuel ELLIS, Jr.

(also spelled Ellice)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth ^{bp}	15	Feb	1726	Medway (now Millis)		MA	DAR Eligibility through this ancestor!	
Death	21	Dec	1802	Starbridge	Worcester	MA		
Buried								
Married	15	Mar	1779/80	Canterbury	Windham	CT		
Occupation	Selectman, Farmer			Military Revolutionary War Captain			Church Baptist - see note below	
Places Lived	Col Ebenezer Keenels's Regt - Continental Army 6 Dec 1775 - 1 Feb 1776							
Other Wives								

His Father's Name Samuel Ellice, Sr.

His Mother's Maiden Name Dorothy Hall

Mother - Abigail SMITH

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth ^{bp}	15	Oct	1722	of Canterbury	Windham	CT	Death not shown in Starbridge VR	
Death		after	1802	? Starbridge			Maybe they missed Baptist stats - or else she stayed with son in Mass. somewhere else.	
Buried								
Occupation				Military			Church - In Sept 1801, 21 charter members	

of which 4 were Samuel, Abigail, and in-laws Mary (Hub) Freeman, Thompson & Deborah (Child) Freeman, were dismissed from the Congregational Church to form their own "Congregational Society" which included Methodists & Baptists. (later just called Baptists). Very few others joined for about a dozen years, but then it caught on & was popular.

Her Father's Name Henry Smith

Her Mother's Maiden Name Hannah ()

Children (Either Starbridge VR incomplete, or some children lost area after the Rev. Wm. Under & cousins did)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
✓ +	1. Jedediah Ellis	Birth	9	July	1751	Starbridge	Worcester	MA	
	Spouse - Martha Freeman	Death	14	June	1804	"			
		Married	8	Apr	1774	"			
	2. Smith Ellis (Minuteman 1775 at Lexington, start of Rev. War)	Birth	30	Apr	1753	"			
	Spouse - (probably married & left area - or nephew of same name lived in area)	Death	?						
		Married	?						
	3. Mary Ellis (had family in Hampshire Co, further west)	Birth	13	Sept	1755	"			
	Spouse - Joseph Towne	Death				? Dalton,	Berkshire	MA	
		Married	28	June	1780	Shenborne or Starbridge			
	4. Samuel Ellis III	Birth	20	July	1760	Starbridge			
	Spouse - ? Dolly Toseg	Death				? Chester,	Hampden	MA	
		Married	? 24	Apr	1779				
	5. Abigail Ellis (moved away)	Birth	20	Aug	1762	Starbridge			
	Spouse - Jabez Willis	Death							
		Married	23	Aug	1787	"			
	6. Damaris Ellis (No further record. Since her death is not shown, she may have married elsewhere & left area)	Birth	17	Feb	1767	"			
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	7.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	8.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	9.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	10.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Ellis 5

Surname

Father - Jedediah ELLIS

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.	
Birth	9	July	1751	Starbridge	Worcester	MA	^{about 1800} Purchased 2 acres in parish of Southbridge		
Death	14	June	1804	"	"	"	^{near} meetinghouse - #43 & #59 - cost \$55.00		
Buried		(age 53)		(age 53)			Had 4 1/2 acre farm (Starbridge) valued at \$3,387 - one of the largest in the TWP		
Married	28	Apr	1774	"	"	"			
Occupation	Sawmill operator - He and John Foster built a dam across the Quinsigamond River in 1799 & erected a Sawmill there - became the village of Westville. They were among the first to use water power. (mill on So. side of River)								
Places Lived	Their 4 1/2 acre farm was assessed at \$3387 - 4th most expensive in Starbridge								
His Father's Name						Captain Samuel Ellis			
His Mother's Maiden Name						Abigail Smith			

Mother - Martha FREEMAN

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	14	Sep	1757	Starbridge	Worcester	MA	(The premature death of Martha & her husband left several young children orphans)	
Death	9	May	1804	"	"	"		
Buried	(age 48)			(age 47)				
Occupation	Military					Church	Baptist	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

See Dodge Family for Children of
Levi and Reziab (Ellis) Dodge

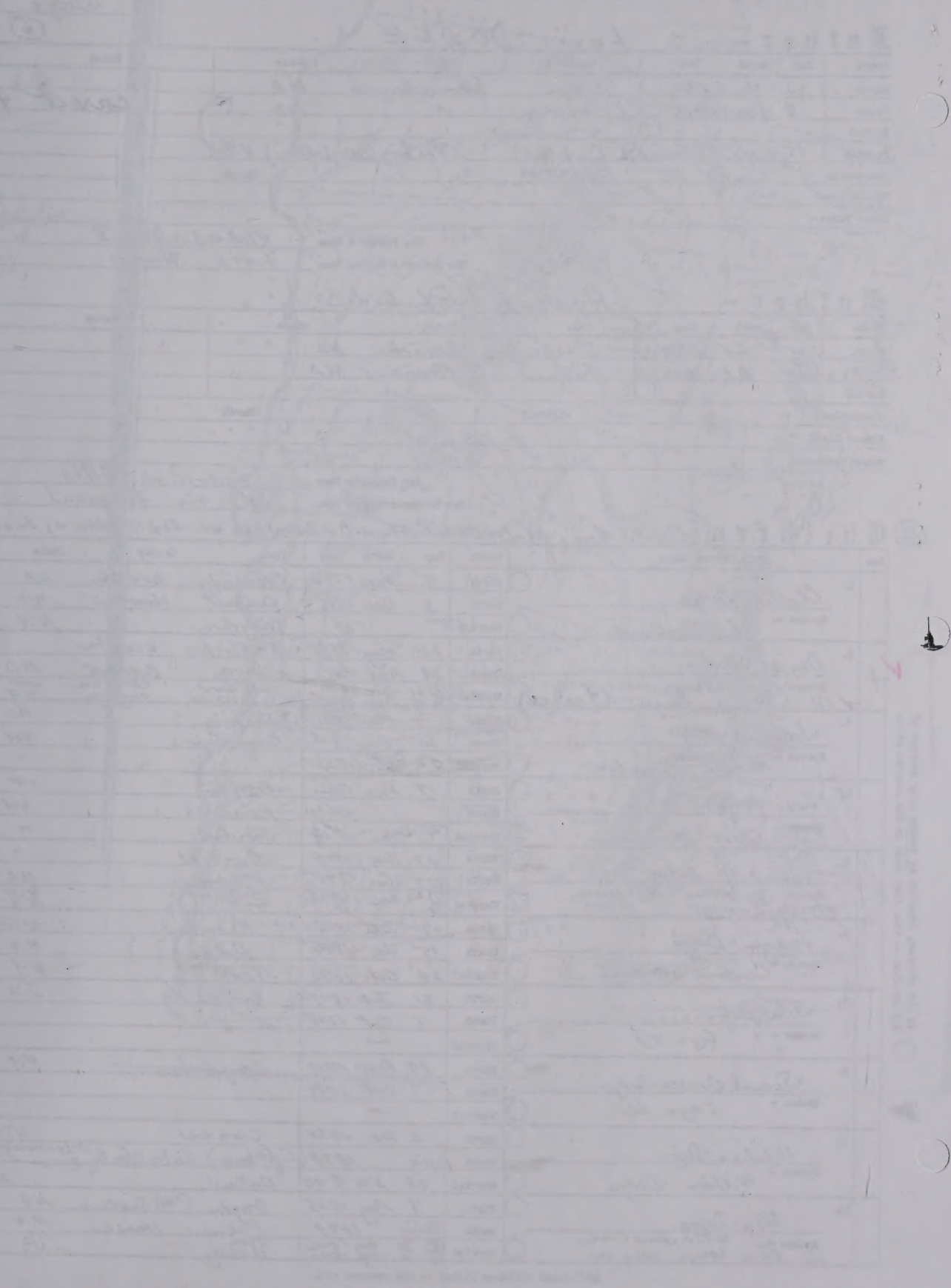
Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Samuel Ellis	Birth	2	June	1776	Charlton	Worcester	MA	
	Spouse - Sally Dresser (1773 - Dec 1806)	Death	11	Apr	1822	Starbridge			
	@ Betsy Young	Married	20	Nov	1799	Starbridge			
			11	Feb	1803	Woodstock	Windham	CT	
2.	Levina Ellis	Birth	21	Mar	1778	Starbridge			
	Spouse - Richard Dodge (Levi's elder brother)	Death			18	New Grantham (then Cheshire)	New Hampshire		
		Married	29	Nov	1802	Sutton	Worcester	MA	
3.	Reziab Ellis	Birth	15	Feb	1780	Starbridge			
	Spouse - Levi Dodge (1772 - 1835) d. Croyden NH	Death	4	Feb	1845	Palmer	Hampden	MA	age 65
		Married	15	Mar	1796	Starbridge			
4.	Smith Ellis	Birth	15	Jan	1782	"			
	Spouse - Rebecca Dresser (- 11 Jan 1816)	Death	12	Feb	1839	Southbridge		age 59	
	@ Levina Marsh (- 6 Oct 1824 Southbridge)	Married	23	Oct	1803	Starbridge			
			17	Oct	1816	Southbridge	Worcester	MA	
5.	Martha Ellis - age 13	Birth	20	Mar	1784	Starbridge			
6.	Polly Ellis - age 4	Death	4	Apr	1797				
		Birth	14	Apr	1786				
		Death	4	Aug	1790				
7.	Jedediah Ellis, Jr.	Birth	25	Apr	1788	"			
	Spouse - Betsy Leonard	Death			18	(moved away?)			
		Married	1	Mar	1812	Hampden	Hampden	MA	
8.	Silas Ellis (of Southbridge)	Birth	9	Sep	1790	Starbridge			
	Spouse - Susanna Marsh widow	Death			18	Southbridge			
		Married	24	Apr	1824	Starbridge		in age 34?	
9.	Dorothy Ellis to NH 1803	Birth	18	Dec	1792	Starbridge			
	Spouse - James Smith, Jr.	Death			18	NH		to New Hampshire ca 1804	
		Married	10	Nov	1813	New Grantham NH			
10.	Olive Ellis to NH 1805	Birth	2	Dec	1792	"	Starbridge	Dodge	
	Spouse -	Death			18	N.H.		went to New Hampshire ca 1804	
		Married			?	N.H.			
11.	Lucretia Ellis	Birth	29	Feb	1798	Starbridge			
	Spouse - Reuben Lealand	Death			18				
		Married	3	Apr	1817	Grafton	Worcester	MA	

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

(New Grantham NH)

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.



Family Record

Family No.

Father -

Levi DODGE

-Dodge

(6)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	22	Jan	1772	Sutton	Worcester	MA		
Death	8	Dec	1835	Starbridge	"	MA	correct this	
Buried								
Married	15	Mar	1796	Croydon	Cheshire (now Suffolk)	NH		
Occupation				Military	Church			
Places Lived								
Other Wives								

His Father's Name

Richard Dodge I

His Mother's Maiden Name

Lois Towne

Mother -

Keziah ELLIS

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	15	Feb	1780	Starbridge	Worcester	MA		
Death	4	Feb	1845	Palmer	Hampden	MA		
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

His Father's Name

Jedediah Ellis

His Mother's Maiden Name

Mary the Freeman

(12) Children [Besides these, John (17 Feb 1807 - 26 Feb 1857) & Simon (likely 1811 - 23 p 1841) died as babies]

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Charlotte Dodge	Birth	9	June	1776	Starbridge	Worcester	MA	
	Spouse - John Stockwell	Death	8	Dec	1866	Dorchester	Hampden	MA	
		Married			18	Croyden		NH	
2.	Dwight Dodge	Birth	25	May	1778	Starbridge	Worcester		
	Spouse - Susanna Monroe	Death	23	Aug	1867	Kingson	Caldwell	MD	
	(D) Lydia W. Freeman (Frearce)	Married	21	Dec	1817	Croyden	Cheshire	NH	
			29	Dec	1810	Sedgewick	Congers	NH	
3.	Jedediah Dodge	Birth	7	Mar	1800	Starbridge			
	Spouse - (Hegood) Martha Blanchard	Death	20	Aug	1825	Croyden		NH	
		Married	07	Oct	1822	"		"	
4.	Levi Dodge Jr	Birth	17	Mar	1802	Croyden		NH	
	Spouse - Elie Blanchard	Death			1862	Randolph		NH	
		Married	14	Dec	1828	Croyden		"	
5.	Keziah Jr. Dodge	Birth	27	Aug	1804	Croyden		"	
	Spouse - Nathan Holbrook	Death	22	Mar	1875	Milford		MA	
	(D) Cyrus Olds	Married	23	Dec	1823	Croyden		NH	
			18			Troy		NH	
6.	Freeman Dodge	Birth	17	Feb	1807	Croyden		NH	
	Spouse - Candace Stockwell	Death	15	Jan	1884	Palmer		MA	
		Married	24	Oct	1830	Troy		NH	
7.	Silas Dodge	Birth	21	Feb	1814	Croyden		NH	
	Spouse - (age 4)	Death	1	Oct	1848				
		Married							
8.	Samuel Orison Dodge	Birth	19	Apr	1818	Croyden		NH	
	Spouse - (age 21)	Death	7	Oct	1839				
		Married							
9.	Adeline Dodge	Birth	2	Apr	1820	Croyden		NH	
	Spouse - William Dodge	Death	living		1898 (light house)	Sisterland	St Lawrence	NH	
		Married	23	Nov	1840	Palmer		MA	
10.	Ellis Dodge	Birth	7	May	1825	Croyden (now Sullivan)		NH	
	Spouse - Ellen Jane Cook	Death	living		1898	Palmer	Hampden	MA	
	(D) Edna Louise Wiggan	Married	30	Aug	1846	Troy		NH	
			11	May	1862	Broadly		NH	

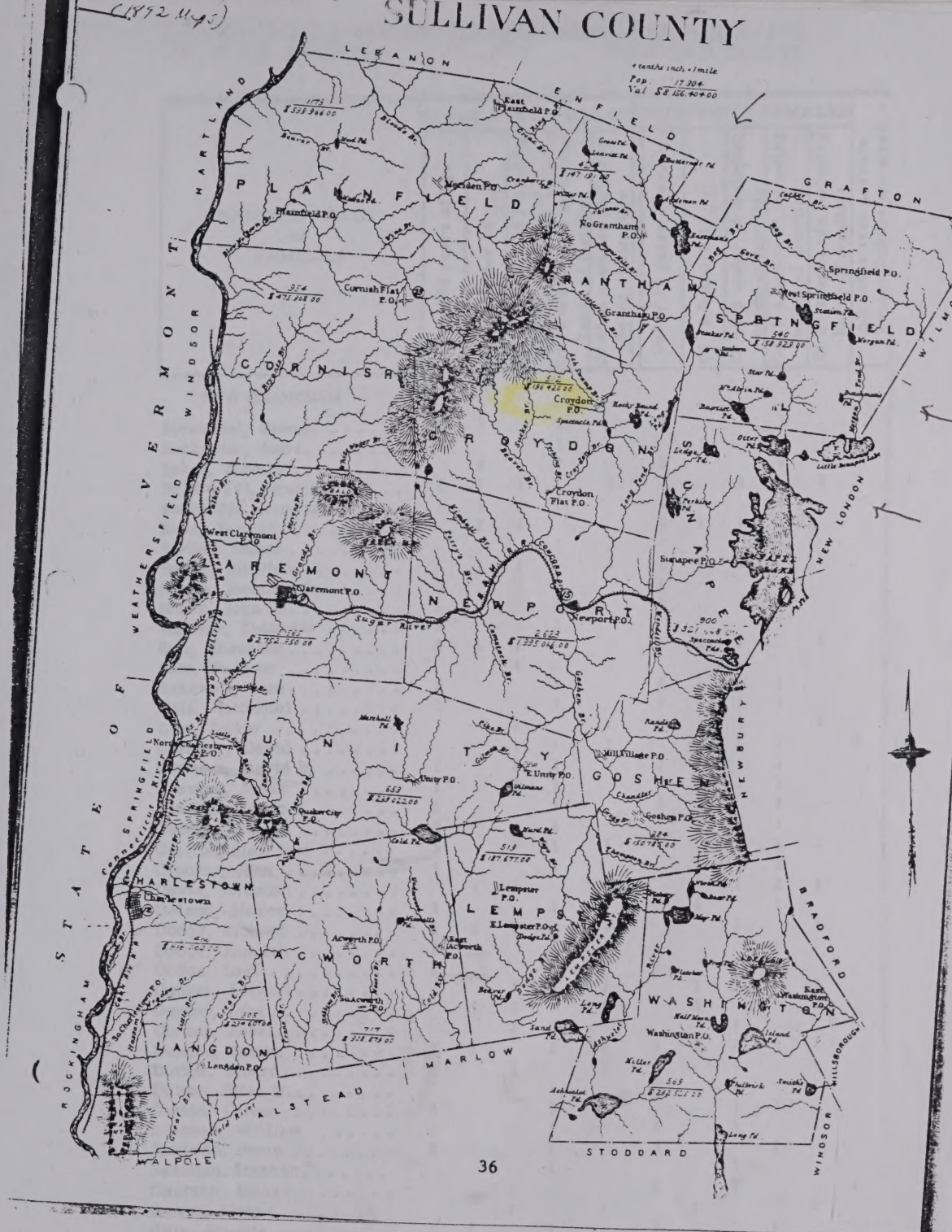
Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

SULLIVAN COUNTY

Scale 1 inch = 1 mile
 Pop. 17,304
 Val. \$8,456,400.00

gls
 Croydon
 N.H.



Family Record

1890

Notes

Year	Month	Day	Event	Place	Remarks
1890	Jan	1	Born	...	...
1890	Feb	...	...	...	...
1890	Mar	...	...	...	...
1890	Apr	...	...	...	...
1890	May	...	...	...	...
1890	Jun	...	...	...	...
1890	Jul	...	...	...	...
1890	Aug	...	...	...	...
1890	Sep	...	...	...	...
1890	Oct	...	...	...	...
1890	Nov	...	...	...	...
1890	Dec	...	...	...	...

Notes

Year	Month	Day	Event	Place	Remarks
1891	Jan	...	...	...	...
1891	Feb	...	...	...	...
1891	Mar	...	...	...	...
1891	Apr	...	...	...	...
1891	May	...	...	...	...
1891	Jun	...	...	...	...
1891	Jul	...	...	...	...
1891	Aug	...	...	...	...
1891	Sep	...	...	...	...
1891	Oct	...	...	...	...
1891	Nov	...	...	...	...
1891	Dec	...	...	...	...

Notes

Year	Month	Day	Event	Place	Remarks
1892	Jan	...	...	...	...
1892	Feb	...	...	...	...
1892	Mar	...	...	...	...
1892	Apr	...	...	...	...
1892	May	...	...	...	...
1892	Jun	...	...	...	...
1892	Jul	...	...	...	...
1892	Aug	...	...	...	...
1892	Sep	...	...	...	...
1892	Oct	...	...	...	...
1892	Nov	...	...	...	...
1892	Dec	...	...	...	...

SECOND UNITED STATES CENSUS--1800--NEW HAMPSHIRE
HEADS OF FAMILIES CHESHIRE COUNTY

NAMES of HEADS of FAMILIES	FREE WHITE MALES					FREE WHITE FEMALES				
	Under 10 years of age	Of 10 & under 16	Of 16 & under 26 including heads of families	Of 26 & under 45 including heads of families	Of 45 & upwards including heads of families	Under 10 years of age	Of 10 & under 16	Of 16 & under 26 including heads of families	Of 26 & under 45 including heads of families	Of 45 & upwards including heads of families

NEW GRANTHAM

Alexander, Samuel	3	1	1			1		1		
Bachelor, Amos	3		1				1	1		
Baker, Thomas		1	1			2		1		
Ballow (?), Jeremiah	1	1	1		1			1		1
Bachelor, Jonathan	1	1	1			2		1		
Bean, Samuel		2	1			1	1	2		
Bixbee, Amasa			1						1	
Brown, Jonathan		1	1		1	2	2	1		1
Brown, Jonathan Jr.	2		1			1		1		
Brown, John	1		1			1		1		
Burbank, Ebenezer	1		1					1		
Burr, Ebenezer	2	1	1		1	1	1	1		1
Burr, Seymour			1		3			1		
Busswell, Ezra	2		1			2	1		1	
Calf, Nathaniel	2		1			2		1	1	
Carr, Parker			2		1	3	1	1		1
Clement, David		1			1			1	1	1
Clement, David Jr.	1		2	1		3	1	1	1	
Clement, Jonas	1		1	1		3	1	1	1	
Clement, Jacob	1		1			3		1	1	
Cotton, Lemuel	2		1						1	
Co(illegible), Joel	3		1		1				1	1
Crocker, John	1		1						2	
Davis, Jeremiah		1	2		2			1	2	1
Delano, Moses	1		1			3	1		1	
✓ Dodge, Richard	2	1	1		1			1		1
Dodge, Ananiah	2		1			1			1	
✓ Dodge, Levi	2		1			1		1		
Dunbar, Ezekiel			1		1		1	1		1
Dunbar, John		1	2		1		1			1
Dunbar, Ansel			1					1		
Duncan, Robert	2	1		1	1	1	1	2	1	
Dutton, Silas			1		1			1		1
Dutton, Silas Jr.				1				1		
Dutton, Oliver	3		1					1	1	
Eastman, William			1			1		1		1
Eastman, Henry	3		1			3			1	
Eastman, Stephen			1					1		
Emerson, Moses			1			2		1		1
Fraser, Moses			1		1		1			1
Gale, Francis	1	2	1			3		1		

Photostatic copy of published printed book, page 30
(section of page) This is in the part of the county
which later became Sullivan County.

References: Risley-Ellis by Neil Hill Dorrance.

Tilden's, History of Medfield, 1887.

(AW Tilden)

Janison's, History of Medway, 1886.

(Rev. EO Jameson)

North Orange, Mass., Reunion Association's,

History of North Orange, 1924.

Savage's, Genealogical Dictionary of N.E.,

Vol., 2, P. 113.

And Vital Records as noted.

I.

John Ellis (Ellice) of Dedham and Medfield, Mass., was born in England and came to Boston, Mass., in 1635; was admitted to the church at Dedham, 17 (5) 1640. He became a freeman on June 2nd, 1641.

This is the founder of the Ellis family. His will was proved June 24th, 1697; he died at Medfield, Mass., April 2nd, 1697. (Medfield Vital Records, P. 203)

John Ellis was a proprietor of Dedham, 1636 and chosen a selectman for seven years. One of the original proprietors of Medfield. Thirteen are named as Patentees of Medfield, 1650. His house was on Main Street, the spot later owned by Thomas Upham.

- ② John Ellis was married at Dedham, Mass., 10 (9) 1641; (Dec 12, 1641) to Suzan Lumber, (Susanna Lombard) (Dedham Vital Records, Vol. 1, P. 126) she died at Medfield, Mass. April 4th 1654 (Medfield Vital Records, P. 207, where name is Ellice) he married second February 26th 1655/6 (Medfield Vital Records, P. 136) Joane Clapp thw widow of John Clapp, she died March 2nd, 1703/4 at Medfield, Mass. (Medfield Vital Records, P. 208) Children by Susanna Lombard:

- ③ + John Ellis born Dedham, Mass, April 26th 1646/7. (Dedham Vital

*Copied from drawer
utilized by Milw Co. Gen Soc.
at Milw Public Library - 1992
Part of papers on an unidentified Ellis
used to join "Ancient & Honorable
Artillery Company" society
N.J.Z.*

Records, Vol.1, P.3)

Susanna Ellis born Dedham, m. Matthias Evans

Hannah Ellis born Medfield, April 9th 1651 (Medfield Vital

Records, P.46) She was the first white child born in Med-
field; married 12-15-1671, Samuel Rockett (Rockwood)

Children by Joane Clapp:

Samuel Ellis born Medfield May 4th 1660, (Medfield Vital
Records, P. 46)

Joseph Ellis born Medfield Oct. 24th 1662, (Medfield Vital
Records, P.49) married (1) Lydia Lovell (2) Elizabeth Met-
calf.

Eleazar Ellis born Medfield, April 24th 1664, (Medfield
Vital Records, P.46) married Marie Metcalf, (Medfield Vital
Records, P.136)

per James Savage
Gen Dict -
this Samuel died
age 24
✓ NJZ

II.

- ② John Ellis, son of John and Susanna (Lombard) Ellis, was
born at Dedham, Mass., April 26th 1646/7, 26 (2) 1646/7;
Dedham Records, Vol. 1, P. 3) died at Medway, Mass., Nov.
14th 1716 (Medway Vital Records, P. 305) "John Ellice (h)
Mary". John Ellis married (1) Medfield, Mass., Feb. 1st
1677 (Medfield Vital Records, P.136) Mary (Marie) Herring;
✓ married (2) Boston, Mass., April 7th 1698, (Boston Record
Commission, 9th Report, P.247 and History of Sherborn, P.126)
Mary Hill born Sherborn, Mass., Oct. 28th 1662, (History of
Sherborn, P.414) she died at Medway, Mass., March 3rd 1729,
Medway Vital Records, P.306. ("Mary Ellis W. John Sr.")
✓ This John Ellis was the first of the name to go west of
Charles River. Appropriator of Medway 1675.

Children by Mary Herring; Jamison's History of Medway and Tilden's, History of Medfield differ but are proved and corrected with Bible records.

Tilden numbers in brackets.

(8) 1 child, John Ellis born Medfield Feb. 5th 1678/9

(Medfield Vital Records, P. 46) married at Medfield, Hannah Wight and had one son, John Ellis (Born 6-30-1721-Died 7-11-1721)

(9) 2. Joseph Ellis born Medfield, Dec. 5th 1681, (Medfield Vital Records, P. 47) was prominent in Medway affairs.

(10) 3. Mary Ellis born Medfield, March 7th 1686 (Medfield Vital Records, P. 46) married (1) Zachariah Partridge (2) John Baker.

(11) 4. Sarah Ellis born Medfield, March 7th 1687 (Medfield Vital Records, P. 47) married March 3rd 1703/4 (Medfield Vital Records, P. 136) Nathaniel Wight.

(12) ⁵Hannah Ellis born Medfield, April 14th 1688, (Medfield Vital Records, P. 46) married John Taylor.

by Mary Hill:

✓ (13) 6. Samuel Ellis born Medfield, July 14th 1699, (Medfield Vital Records, P. 47) See next generation.

Jamison's, History of Medway, 1886, P. 480, says: "John Ellis home was on old Mendon Road"

Bodge's, Soldiers of King Philip's War P. 356, 363, 366 & 367, give Colonial service.

Society of Colonial Wars, 1922, P. 164; service.

III.

③ Samuel Ellis, son of John and Mary (Mill) Ellis was born at Medfield, Mass., July 14th 1699 (Medfield Vital Records, P. 47) died at Medway, Mass., Aug. 14th 1769 in 71 year, (Medway Vital Records, P. 307) and buried at East Medway, Mass., now Millis, not far from the home of the famous Cliquot ginger ale. Samuel Ellis was a sturdy New England farmer, he and his wife lived together for 50 years, less four weeks, and brought up five sons and three daughters to be capable law abiding citizens, all of whom married and brought up families.

Samuel Ellis married at Wrentham, Mass., Sept. 14th 1720, (Wrentham Vital Records, P. 285-311) Dorothy Hall, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Fisher) Hall, born at Wrentham, Mass., May 20th, 1700, (Wrentham Vital Records, P. 107) she died at Medway, Mass., May 13th 1790 aged 90 years (Medway Vital Records, P. 306)

Tilden's, Medfield History says, P. 374: "Samuel Ellis inherited his father's estate in Medway"

Children of Samuel and Dorothy Ellis:

Dorothy Ellis born Medway June 27th 1721 (M.V.R.P. 54) married Jan. 7th 1748 Job Harding.

John Ellis born Medway, Oct. 28th 1723 (see further)

Benjamin Ellis born Medway March 29th 1724 (M.V.R.P. 53)

✚ Samuel Ellis born Medway Feb. 15th 1726 (M.V.R.P. 57) *This means*

Ebenezer Ellis born Medway July 17th 1729 (M.V.R.P. 51)

Mary Ellis born Medway Oct. 7th 1731 (M.V.R.P. 55)

Henry Ellis born Medway June 7th 1736(M.V.R.P.55)

Hannah Ellis born Medway March 31st 1740(M.V.R.P.54) (probably married Elias Thayer 3-16-1763.

Eli Ellis born Medway June 1st 1742(M.V.R.P.54) died at Medway.

Nathan Ellis born Medway Oct.4th 1745(M.V.R.P.56)

Hall's of New England, page 526, family 4. (Halls of Rehoboth)

Benjamin Hall born Aug.7th 1669, son of Edward Hall; died Wrentham, Mass. Aug. 26th 1726; married Wrentham Jan. 5th

1691 Sarah Fisher daughter of Cornelius Fisher. Children:

✓ 4th child: Dorothy Hall born 5-20-1700 married 9-14-1720

Samuel Ellis.

*to here ours Samuel Sr.
IV. of Stratford*

John Ellis, son of Samuel and Dorothy(Hall)Ellis, was born at Medway, Mass., Oct. 23th 1723, baptised April 18th 1725, (Medway Vital Records, P.55) he died at Orange Mass., March 2nd, 1816, aged 92 years 3 months 21 days, (His Bible and gravestone, found on his old farm at now North Orange, Mass.)(History of North Orange Mass, 1924, P.55-56) He was married at Medfield, Mass., April 17th 1746 (Medfield Vital Records, P.116-137) also in his Bible) to Mary Baker, daughter of Abijah Baker and wife Hannah Jones; Mary born August 24th 1724 at Medfield (Medfield Vital Records, P. 18) she died at Orange, Mass., October 1st, 1804, aged 80 years, 1 month, 3 days. This is from gravestone and Bible records;

*Though this
has not
been confirmed, this
John, his bro.
signifies lived
at the near
to his Samuel
(was) according to
Stratford Vital
records.*

gravestone on the farm & History of No. Orange, Mass., P.
55-56.)

This John Ellis lived in Medway, Medfield, Bellingham,
Milford & No. Orange, Mass., His Bible was inherited by son
Seth Ellis Sr., who left it to his son, Seth Jr., and still
remains in the Ellis family, 1954. Copy here to:

Inside front cover:

" This precious Relock(relic), to me, from my Grandfather
come, To my son Sumner, I bequeath the same, This HOLY
BIBLE, may it instruct, and then pass on, In the Ellis
Family, to generations yet unborn." Seth Ellis.

" Presented to Walter Fred Ellis⁹ by Mrs. Addie M. Hall
Ellis widow of Sumner Ellis⁷ "

Fly leaf:

" John Ellis's / Bible bought 1790 (must be error as it
was printed 1791)"

"Cut down & rebound by Sumner Ellis"

THE
HOLY BIBLE
CONTAINING
THE OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS:
TRANSLATED OUT OF THE
ORIGINAL TONGUES;
AND WITH THE
FORMER TRANSLATIONS
DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED
BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

In order to clear papers for Ancient & Honorable Artillery Descendants, another John Ellis had to be traced.

III.

✓ Joseph Ellis, son of John and Marie(Herring) Ellis, and half brother of Samuel Ellis; was born at Medfield, Mass., Dec. 5th 1681,(M.V.R.P.47) Is numbered by Tilden in his History of Medfield, No.(9) and the second child. Tilden says "Was prominent in Medway affairs. We find this Joseph Ellis was living in Wrentham, Mass., when his son John Ellis was born and that he was baptised in Medway, Mass., as was his son Asa Ellis. Joseph Ellis (h) of Catherine died at Medway, Mass., Sept. 29th 1754 aged 74 years; his widow Catherine Ellis died Medway, Mass., January 20th 1760 both records Medway Vital Records, P. 306.

IV.

John Ellis, son of Joseph and Catherine Ellis was born at Wrentham, Mass., February 28th 1726/7 (W.V.R.P.66) and Bapt. Medway, Mass., May 7th 1727(M.V.R.P.55)("John ch. Joh. Ellis of Wrentham" bpt.) This John Ellis married at Medway, Mass., July 10th 1749(M.V.R.P.185-202) Mary Harding This John Ellis died at Medway, Mass., Sept.10th 1809 aged 82 years 5 months 27 days(M.V.R.P.307) Mary his wife died February 17th 1809 aged 83 years 10 months 17 days. (M.V.R.P. 307) Revolutionary services for both these John Ellis of Medway is found in Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, Vol. 5, P. 307; John Ellis of our interest was also credited with civil service in Revolution as proven by History of North Orange, Mass., where he is noted as Moderator of the town 1781.

Comfort born August 31st 1770

Sep^r 15th 1780 Chloe Died

In October 1st 1804 Mary my wife died aged (not clear but rewritten along side) my wife was 30yrs 1month 3 days) after a confinement of 8 years and about 7 mon.

October 5th 1807 Moses died aged(not now clear.)

Next page in Seth Ellis Sr. writting is copy of above record with additional data:

A Record of John Ellis and Family

John Ellis son of Samnel Ellis & Dorothy

his wife was born Oct.23,1723.was married

to Mary Baker April 17.1746 (b. 28 Aug 1724)

Anan born February 25.1747.Died Aug 28.1754 dy

✓ Moses	Oct.	12.1748.	Oct.5.1807	} b. Starbridge
✓ John	Nov.	13. 1750.	June. 1826	
✓ Dorothy	Mar.	5. 1753.	Sept.1.1754	
Dorothy	Sept.	18. 1755.	Mar. 7.1758	dy
Mary	Oct.	18. 1757.	Mar. 1838	
Seth	Mar.	4. 1760.	Dec.15.1840 (Diff.hand)	
Nathan	Nov.	4. 1762.	Jan.16.1825	
Abijah	Feb.	22. 1765.	May. 23. 1837	
Chloe	May.	4. 1767.	Sept.15.1780	
Comfort	Aug.	13. 1770.	Nov. 29. 1843	

Oct.1.1804 Mary my wife died ag.80.y.1.M.3.D.

after a confinement to her Bed of 8 Yers and 7 Months

March 2. 1816 John Ellis died ag 92 Y.

3 Mon. 21.D. of 7 Days confinement

Note - NJ2 John, Moses & Dorothy b Starbridge - See VR
Anan Mary & Seth, also Dorothy 2 are in Medford VR
Abijah b Medway - VR (have not found the others in VR)

The following sources correct the mistaken lineage of Abijah Baker as printed in Baker Family by J.M.Seaver and Lyon Family by Lyon who wrote two volumns called Lyon Memorial 1905. on page 369 he claims Hannah Lyon born Nov. 14th 1673 at Milton, married Feb. 25th 1690 Abijah Baker. Baker by Seaver on page makes same claim. We find: Dorchester Church Records, P. 202 (223) "Abijah ye son of John Baker's widow bapt. 1 March 1691 (A posthumd infant is born after his father's death. Same source; P. 200 (222) "Hannah ye dafter of Ebenezer Joanes bpt. y 7 April 1689" Tilden's, History of Medfield, P. 309.

" Abijah Baker son of John of Dorchester and wife Preserved Trott was born 1691 and came to Medfield soon after his marriage with Hannah Jones. settled on the Walpole road on a spot lately owned by heirs of Isaac Guile. He died 1761 and wife died 1776.Children;

Abijah born 1718 removed to Franklin 1761.

Thankful born 1721 married Daniel Morse

MARY born 1724 John Ellis Jr., probably removed to Bellingham.

Twins. Hannah and Elizabeth, Hannah died young, Elizabeth married Bezabul Turner

Micah born 1731

Ebenezer

ELLIS FAMILY

CHAPTER ONE - THE ELLICES ARRIVE

The Ellis family deserves a special place in this set of histories of the ancestors of the Reverend Dwight Dodge of Kingston, Missouri, for his mother was an Ellis. Several brief Ellis genealogies are in print, some of them commencing with our same immigrant ancestor or close relatives of his, but all of them drop off our limb of the tree by the third generation, and lack the amount of detail we would like to know. I have to confess at the outset that I, too, have not undertaken as much in-depth research as this fine New England family deserves. Nevertheless, my search has uncovered enough extra information that it ought to be written down. I hope this is only a first draft to which more can be added later.

Our Ellis Story starts with a Puritan signer of the Dedham Covenant in 1636 and progresses along new frontiers to include a brave Revolutionary War Captain, on through the captain's grand-daughter, a teenaged mother who lugged her toddlers off to the New Hampshire wilderness in 1799.

Just where the family came from before they got to the Massachusetts Bay Colony is rather nebulous, and many conflicting conjectures have been made, sometimes by the same author in the same sentence. The claim seems to be that John Ellice came on the "Lion" to Boston in 1632, and that he was of Welsh descent but must have come from Wrentham, Suffolk, because his brother Thomas was baptized there in 1629.* (As yet I have not seen proof of any of those statements, though it may exist.) The book cited provides other interesting and accurate-sounding information. We just wish that it had followed our line further.

I'm only guessing, too, but in putting loose pieces together it seems that probably John was the oldest of three or four brothers and at least one sister, and maybe these youthful Ellices came with an older man like one Lambert "Generye" who also signed the Dedham Covenant. Was he their stepfather, or at least their step-uncle? Or only Richard Ellice's? John, Richard, and Joseph Ellis, as well as future brother-in-law Edward Colver all signed the Covenant, but they were all young single men.

First, about the Ellis name (though they spelled it Ellice for the first two or three generations). Maybe the idea of Welsh descent came about because that is such a common Welsh surname, though not exclusively so. Welsh men would have been scarce in Suffolk near the seacoast, if he really came from there. On the other hand, it appears that both of John's wives were either born or had relatives in Dorset/Somerset. The West Country was close enough to Wales that Celtic blood would not have been so unusual there.

*Ellis Lineage, Traced to the Signer of the Dedham Covenant, John Ellice 1636, by Byron Elbridge Ellis (1947) page 1

ELLIS FAMILY

The etymology of words or of surnames can be a fascinating subject. It seems to be the fashion to start genealogies that way, though with almost nothing known of John Ellice's background it seems a little silly to give into any deep dissertation about where the first of the name originated in the remote past. But it is so easy to find that type of material on the Ellis name, perhaps we can spare one page as long as it isn't taken too seriously.

~~Some say~~ ~~that~~ Ellis is simply a form of the Biblical name Elias. ~~Another~~ ~~is~~ that it is a place name brought over from France by the Normans who, before surnames were invented, were ~~called~~ ~~by their~~ ~~given names~~ plus the localities they hailed from. William the Conqueror and his progeny rewarded their chief knights with ~~pieces~~ of lands in widely scattered places, in order to keep them satisfied to serve but not powerful enough in any one place to pose a threat. One book about some of those people has a certain ring of truth.* It says

"Ellis, or Alis, from Alis near Pont de l'Arche, Normandy. In 978 Hugh d'Ales witnessed a deed of the Abbey of Chartres, and was a favorite of Fulco Niger, Count of Anjou (Des Bois). William Alis is mentioned as a Baron in Normandy by Orderic Vitalis. He held lands in England in 1086 (per Domesday book). He was feudal tenant of William de Breteuil in Normandy. Philip Alis in 1165 held a fief in Hereford (Lib. Niger). The daughter of Sir Roger Alys or Halys married Thomas, Earl of Norfolk, son of King Edward I. From this family descend the Lords Howard de Walden, Seaford & Dover."

One must remember that in those days most of the nobility were illiterate. The only scribes were specially-trained clergy, who wrote names the way they sounded, depending upon who was speaking. The book claims Elles, Ellice, Ales, Ells, etc., are all the same name. A different book lists three early examples of armigerous Ellises, seemingly related, two of them in far Northwest Yorkshire and the other in Surrey*:

Sir Henry Ellis, Yorkshire, bore a gold shield with a sable cross with five silver crescents (taken from a parliamentary roll showing he was called to attendance in the time of Edward II--reigned 1307-1327). At this same time John Ellis of Surrey bore similar arms, but differenced with escallops on the cross instead of crescents.

Ellis, () of Thornton Rust, Yorkshire, bore on a sable shield, three "Haches batantz" (battle axes) of silver color (taken from the Grimaldi Roll in time of Edward III--reigned 1327-1377).

This shows that back then coats of arms as well as surnames changed over the generations, also that some of the gentry did move around. The above John Ellis of Surrey was so close to Suffolk that it is easy to imagine him having a name there nearly three centuries later. ~~The main problem with that is that our~~ ~~George~~ Ellice and his kin were only prosperous yeomen, not gentry, though under the feudal system ~~was~~

long gone.

*The Norman People, page 235, publ. anonymously in London (1874, reprint 1989, Genealogical Publishing Co.)

**Some Feudal Coats of Arms, page 85, Joseph Foster (1902, repr 1995)

ELLIS FAMILY

When evaluating the data about the next generation, one should bear in mind that one cannot use date of marriage to estimate birthdate of the Ellice sons. While it is true that many Puritan families of the great migration arrived intact, there was also a large influx of adventurous young men, so much so that there was a huge scarcity of brides in the beginning years of the Colony. It is probably fair to assume that signers of the Dedham Covenant were at least 21. Some of them could have been well into their thirties when they married. We don't know.

Ellice children, probably not in birth order:

+ 1. John Ellice (bca 1610?-1697) married first Susan Lumber or Lombard, our ancestress and secondly widow Joane Clapp, and had children from both marriages. He will be told about in the next chapter.

2. Richard Ellice (1612-1694)- data copied from a genealogy*

"Richard Ellis was born in 1621 in England of unidentified parents, died 1694, Dedham, Mass. On 19 Sep 1650 at Dedham, he married Elizabeth French, died 1697 in Dedham, daughter of William and Elizabeth French." (NOTE--A 15-year-old wouldn't have signed Dedham Covenant!)

Richard spent all his adult life in Dedham. According to "Early Dedham Records," Richard was granted an allotment of land in 1642. He was a wheelwright, and in 1648 was granted permission to cut wood on the common land for use in his trade. He led an active life in the community, was admitted to the church in 1644, served in several public capacities, including constable and selectman, was a surveyor of lands and on committees to settle disputes concerning land and other matters.

"In 1650 he is listed on the rolls as "Sergeant," this rank being in the town militia or train band, as it was then known. In 1687 he is referred to as "Ensign," and in 1694 as "Lieutenant." In 1692 he served as a representative to the General Court (assembly) at Boston. Richard's wife, Elizabeth French, came to America with her parents in the ship "Defense" in 1635. Her father, William, settled first in Cambridge and then in Billerica, where he was a leading citizen of the town, Lieutenant, and representative to the General Court at Boston." Children, all born in Dedham:

- i. Elizabeth 23 Jul 1651 m. Benjamin Bullard, Bilerica
- ii. Sary, 23 Jan 1652
- iii. Mary, 3 Feb 1654, m. Amos Fisher
- iv. John, 31 Jan 1656, m. Elizabeth Fisher
- v. Anna, 15 Mar 1659
- vi. Rebecca, 30 Apr 1661, m. John Fisher
- vii. Eliezer, 10 Jan 1663, m. Mary Thurston
- viii. Joseph, oct 1666, m. Mary Graves
- ix. Abigail, 05 Jul 1669, m. Ebenezer Fisher

That book follows Sergeant Eleazer Ellis, who died 25 Dec 1730. It is interesting to note how many of Richard's children married Fishers. (Our own descent from the Fishers is through Sarah Everett, dau. of Richard, who married Cornelius Fisher, a signer of the Covenant.)

* A Few Descendants of Richard Ellis (1621-1694) of Dedham Mass.
by Harold D. Ellis, page 3. (1985)

When evaluating the data about the past generations, one should bear in mind that one cannot use data of marriage to estimate birthdate of the Elias home. While it is true that many African families of the great migration arrived intact, there was also a large influx of adventurous young men, so much so that there was a huge scarcity of brides in the beginning years of the Colony. It is probably fair to assume that signs of the Boston Covenant were at least 21. Some of them could have been well into their thirties when they married. We don't know.

Eliza children, probably not in birth order:

1. John Eliza (bca 1612-1697) married first Susan Lander of Nahant, our ancestor and secondly widow James Clapp, and had children from both marriages. He will be told about in the next chapter. (NOTE: A 12-year-old could not have signed the D.Covenant.)

2. Richard Eliza (1611-1694) -- data copied from a genealogy. Richard Eliza was born in 1611 in England of unidentified parents. Also 1694, Nahant, Mass. On 19 Dec 1650 at Nahant, he married Eliza French, died 1697 in Nahant, daughter of William and Elizabeth French. (NOTE: A 12-year-old would not have signed Boston Covenant.)

Richard spent all his adult life in Nahant. According to "Early Nahant Records", Richard was granted an allotment of land in 1642. He was a wheelwright, and in 1648 was granted permission to cut wood on the common land for use in his trade. He had an active life in the community, was admitted to the church in 1644, served in several public capacities, including constable and selectman, was a surveyor of lands and on committees to settle disputes concerning land and other matters.

In 1650 he is listed on the rolls as "Sergeant". This rank being in the town militia of certain rank, as it was then known. In 1687 he is related to as "Sergeant", and in 1694 as "Lieutenant". In 1692 he served as a representative to the General Court (Assembly) at Boston. Richard's wife, Elizabeth French, came to America with her parents in the ship "Hester" in 1635. Her father, William, settled first in Cambridge and then in Haverhill, where he was a leading citizen of the town, lieutenant, and representative to the General Court at Boston. Children, all born in Nahant:

- i. Elizabeth 23 Jul 1651 m. Benjamin Bullard, Haverhill
- ii. Mary 23 Jan 1652
- iii. Mary 3 Feb 1653 m. Amos Fisher
- iv. John 31 Jan 1654 m. Elizabeth Fisher
- v. Anne 12 Mar 1659
- vi. Rebecca 30 Apr 1661 m. John Fisher
- vii. Eliza 10 Jan 1663 m. Mary Thorton
- viii. Joseph 1 Oct 1665 m. Mary Graves
- ix. Abigail 02 Jul 1669 m. Ebenezer Fisher

That book follows Ebenezer Eliza, who died 22 Dec 1730. It is interesting to note how many of Richard's children married Fishers. (Our own descent from the Fishers is through Sarah Everett, dau. of Richard, who married Cornelius Fisher, a signer of the Covenant.)

ELLIS FAMILY

3. Joseph Ellice (16 -1664) was born in England ^{about 1625?} before 1615, proved by the fact that he signed the Dedham Covenant, and was an original settler there, though first made a freeman in 1663, the year before his death. He has escaped notice by many writers. Torrey* states that he was married by 1660 to Ruth Morse (1637-) so it is quite possible a Morse genealogy might tell more. Or Dedham vital records might. He died in 1664 and may have not left many descendants to carry on his names--perhaps only girls? The widow Ruth Ellice was the lady Lambert Genery called his "daughter-in-law," and it seems more likely he would have left the bequest if she were a widow with young children to raise. Much later (1675) she remarried to a widower, John Brackett (-1685) of or in Billerica. When she died was not stated, nor names of her children and Joseph's.

4. Thomas Ellice (1629?-1690) was a prosperous farmer and notable for being an ancestor of President Adams. According to some Medfield chroniclers, he was one of the original settlers, having gone there as a young bachelor at the time his brother John brought his family there. Where he got the information I am not sure, but James Savage wrote, "Thomas Ellice, Medfield 1649, may be the same who was baptized at Wrentham, England 13 Dec. 1629." (I wish he had stated the name of the parents!) In 1664 Thomas and John Ellice's signatures were among those of other gutsy signers of the Medfield Memorial, shown on a following page. They were protesting feared changes in government after the restoration of the English monarchy, and dared to let King Charles II in on their sentiments. On 21 May 1659, he married Mary Wight, daughter of Thomas. Their children were:

Judith b 1658 m. 27 Sep 1678 Benjamin Rockett (Rockwood)
Mary b 26 Sep 1660 m. 20 Mar 1678/9 Jonathan Adams
Abiel b 15 Oct 1662 m. 30 May 1683 Zachary Barber
Samuel b 09 Nov 1664 m. 20 Dec 1693 Deborah Lovell. He d. 1712
Thomas b 10 Jan 1666 died young
Patience b 22 Feb 1668 m. 10 Dec 1691 Henry Adams. She d. 1695
Ruth b. 31 Oct 1670, may have married Henry Adams about 1698
?Thomas b. 24 Jul 1674, died young?
Joanna b. 17 Jan 1677 m. 7 Dec 1698 Nathaniel Rockett (Rockwood)

Thomas Ellice died 12 Dec 1690 and his widow Mary died 7 Mar 1693. Though the original Wight genealogy said her father Thomas came over from the Isle of Wight, it has since been learned that he was a native of Alford, Lincolnshire, where he had been a parishioner of Rev. John Cotton and a townsman of the controversial Mrs. Ann Hutchinson. ***

*New England Marriages Prior to 1700, Clarence Almon Torrey lists this and most of the other marriages cited.

**Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England Vol II pp 113-4 by James Savage (1900)

***Dedham History by Hanson, prev. cited page 34

ELLIS FAMILY

5. Ann Ellice (16 -ca 1685) may have been one of the older siblings, but her story is saved for last because it is so different from that of her brothers. She was certainly the first to marry though, because marriageable women were so scarce, it is possible she married younger than the next generation would have. All the Colver genealogies claim she was daughter of our John Ellice, who died in 1697. Mathematically that appears unlikely, for her marriage to Edward Colver, another signer of the 1636 Dedham Covenant, was on 19 September 1638, the second marriage in Dedham records. * performed by Rev. John Allin, the first pastor, and registered by Edward Alleyn, first town clerk.

Women are not mentioned very often in old records and histories, so most of this narrative is about her husband, though we can gather from it what some of her life must have been like. It is believed that Edward was born in Kensington, Middlesex, England, and that his grandfather of the same name may have been a minister. By occupation he was a millwright and wheelwright. Due to the circumstances in Dedham he also engaged in farming. Because he was acquainted with both Governor Winthrops, the genealogy speculates he may have come in over in one of their fleets, though no direct evidence was given.

As stated on a previous page, one of the reasons the General Court was so eager to have the buffer town of Dedham established was to shield other settlements from enemy Indians. In 1637, even before he was married, the Pequot Indian War broke out. Most New England tribes were terrified of the Pequots (sometimes then called Pequods) because they were fierce, bloodthirsty bullies. All the colonies sought to avoid contact with them, or at least avoid disturbing them. But there are always those who do not obey the rules. John Oldham, a churlish soul, did not get along with his fellow white men, either. The governor described him as "a mad jack in his mood." Oldham did something to set them off and they murdered him. When the colonies inquired into the matter, the Pequots responded by going on a rampage.

Edward Colver served in the militia with 90 other colonists under Colonel John Mason, and was detailed to enlist help from the Mohicans whose chief was Uncas. That tribe was anxious for any alliance they could get, to help protect them from the Pequots, and Uncas soon developed a lifelong friendship with the young man. It is said he later named a son Joshua after Edward's son of the same name. He supplied 150 braves on this occasion. There are other books on the subject of this conflict, so there is no need to go into great detail here. The climax came about when on 4 June 1637 they surprised the Pequots in their stronghold and almost exterminated them. The few survivors straggled to New York where they became part of the Six Nations. The Mohican tribe was of Connecticut, as was that battle.

In recognition of his service, Edward Colver received grants of fine land totalling 600 acres on the Mystic River in Connecticut. Soon

*There are a number of Culver and Colver genealogies, but by far the best one, and the one this sketch is based on is the Colver-Culver Family Genealogy by Valerie Dyer Giorgi (1984), first seven pages

ELLIS FAMILY

after this Edward assisted Connecticut Governor John Winthrop the younger in building a fort at Saybrook on the Connecticut River.

In 1645 Edward and Ann (Ellice) Colver and their three little sons moved to Roxburry, not far from Dedham, where they had four more sons and a little daughter who died. In 1650/1 he built a grist mill there for Gov. John Winthrop the elder. Daughter Hannah, b. 1652, lived.

About 1653 they moved to Pequot, Connecticut (now New London) where they prospered and had two more sons. Needless to say, with all those sons the tribe increased. One family they intermarried with was the Gallups, who were Winthrop relatives. In 1675 King Phillips War broke out. Though by then 62-years-old, he took part in the Great Swamp Fight and other battles with several of his sons. The book by Giorgi gives details, as well as a photo of the millstones carved with his and Ann's initials used as their gravestones. He died in 1685 at Mytic, Connecticut, and Ann soon followed in death.

I did not copy enough of the book to show whom the children married, but their names and birthdates follow:

- i John Colver b 15 Apr 1640 at Dedham
- ii Joshua Colver b 12 Jan 1642 at Dedham
- iii Samuel Colver b 09 Jan 1644/5 at Dedham
- iv Joseph Colver bp 20 Sep 1646 at Dedham
- v Gershom Colver bp 03 Dec 1648 at Roxbury
- vi Ann Colver died in infancy on 21 Jan 1650/1 at Roxbury
- vii Hannah Colver bp 11 Apr 1652 at Roxbury
- viii Edward Colver bca 1654 at New London Ct.
- ix Ephraim Colver bca 1656 at New London Ct.

It appears that one of their very numerous descendants, who goes by the surname of Culver, lives in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Whether he has any connection with the very popular Culver's Ice Cream establishment was not mentioned.

Our forefather John Ellice, Sr. (161 -1697) was born in England, perhaps in Suffolk, and came to the Massachusetts Bay Colony in the great puritan migration of the early 1630's. By 1635 he was staying in Watertown. In 1636 he was 30th signer of the Dedham Covenant, signifying his intent to go there and settle.

Perhaps he had second thoughts, The history says* "John Ellis and Richard Everett, although they eventually did come to settle, likewise lost their voice in the development of town affairs--Everett was only periodically present in Dedham because of his involvements at Springfield, and Ellis (after his initial appearance at the first proprietors' meeting at Watertown) did not attend another meeting for almost two years!"

He was evidently there by late 1638 or so, for he was admitted to the church 17 May 1640. It took quite some time to undergo evaluation for admission, the rules being so rigid that many pious souls never managed to satisfy the examiners. Consider the case of our eventual Ellis ancestor Anthony Fisher** who took awhile to "see and be humbled" for the "pride and height of his spirit" and "his failings of carriage," but he eventually came around and achieved acceptance. But even so, people were subject to complaints about them raised in open town meetings. "Anthony Fisher, despite his previous acceptance, was so beset by comments on 'further offences...which could not be cleared to the satisfaction of the parties offended nor to the company' that his previous acceptance was rescinded and he was 'left out of the work for the present.'" Poor Anthony!

One had to be a church member to become a freeman, and a freeman to vote, though all property owners were townsmen and had to pay taxes. John Ellice became a freeman on 02 June 1641, while he was still single.

On 10 November 1641*** John married our ancestress Susanna Lombard, usually spelled Lumber, Lumbert or even Lambert in the old records. There is absolutely no indication in the records of where she came from or whom her relatives were, but we are just as related to her as we are to John, and we want to know, and after years of poking through the records I think I know where she came from and whom some of her relatives were, but no absolute proof of her parents' names. That isn't bad when you consider that we do not know whom John's parents were, either.

I think Susan was probably born in the area of Chaffcombe or Chard, Somerset, near the Dorset border or conceivably over it. If so, her background was very different from his, if he was a Suffolk man. In fact, their dialects would have been so different that they may have had a little trouble understanding some of the other's expressions, but love conquers all. With brides hard to find, a young man might search through several settlements; and he was not a bad catch!

*Hanson, page 32. **Hanson, page 50

***Ellis Lineage, previously cited says says 9 October 1641, a misreading of old style date used in Pope of 10 (9) 1641 Old Style. Torrey uses 19 October, which agrees with the translation rules.

Torrey (pg 354) says HAWS, Edward (-1686) & Eliony LUMBER/LOMBARD ;
15 Apr 1648; Dedham.

Pope says (pg 221) Edward Haws, Dedham 1648. He was employed to
plaster the meeting-house in 1648. He m. 15 (2) 1648, Eliony
Lumber; ch. Lydia b. 26 (11) 1648; Mary b. 4 (9) 1650; Daniel b.
10 (12) 1651; Hannah b. 1 (12) 1654; John b. 17 (10) 1656;
Nathaniel b. 14 (6) 1660; Abigail b. 2 (8) 1662; Joseph b.
9 Aug. 1664; Deborah b. 1 Sep 1666.
He d. 28 June 1686. Will prob. 17 Dec 1689, beq. to wife Eliony,
ch Daniel, John, Nathaniel, Joseph, Lydia Gay, Hannah Mason,
Abigail Vales and Deborah Pond.

The Genealogist 6:257 in discussing Torrey's book, says, "In many
instances, the surname of a bride is known from a marriage record,
but this gets us No closer to her identity. In Dedham two women
with the surname Lumber appear in the records, Susan marrying John
Ellis in 1641 and Eliony marrying Edward Hawes in 1648. No connec-
tion has been found with any of the Lambert or Lumbard families of
Early New England. Most probably these women came to New England
✓ with relatives of a different suname. If they were sisters, their
father perhaps died in England and their mother remarried, and they
had migrated with the ~~father~~^{family} of their step-father."

Gennery, for Chenery, or Chin-
nery, from St. Cineri, or St. Sereni-
cus, Normandy. Augustus de S.
Serenico, and Robert, of Normandy
1180-95 (MRS). A branch of the
Geroies barons of St. Ceneri.

✓ NP
258
Ellis
faw

LOMBARD / LUMBERT LAMBERT

Goal - determine the parentage of Susan/Siobhane Lombard/Lumbert who married John Ellis/Ellis ca 1640 as his first wife. She died in 1654 (before Thomas Lombard)

My conclusion is that she was born in Thameston, Dorset England about 1618 or so to Thomas ^{Jr} Lombard (d. 1581-1663) and his John Ellis 2nd of three wives (none at first) also died 1634. He also had connections in Somerset. He had 9 ^{known} children but more are likely. Thomas died between June 1663 & probably Feb 1664 in Barnstable MA. He did not mention Susan in his will, but died 829 years before. He had at least 34 grandchildren locally.

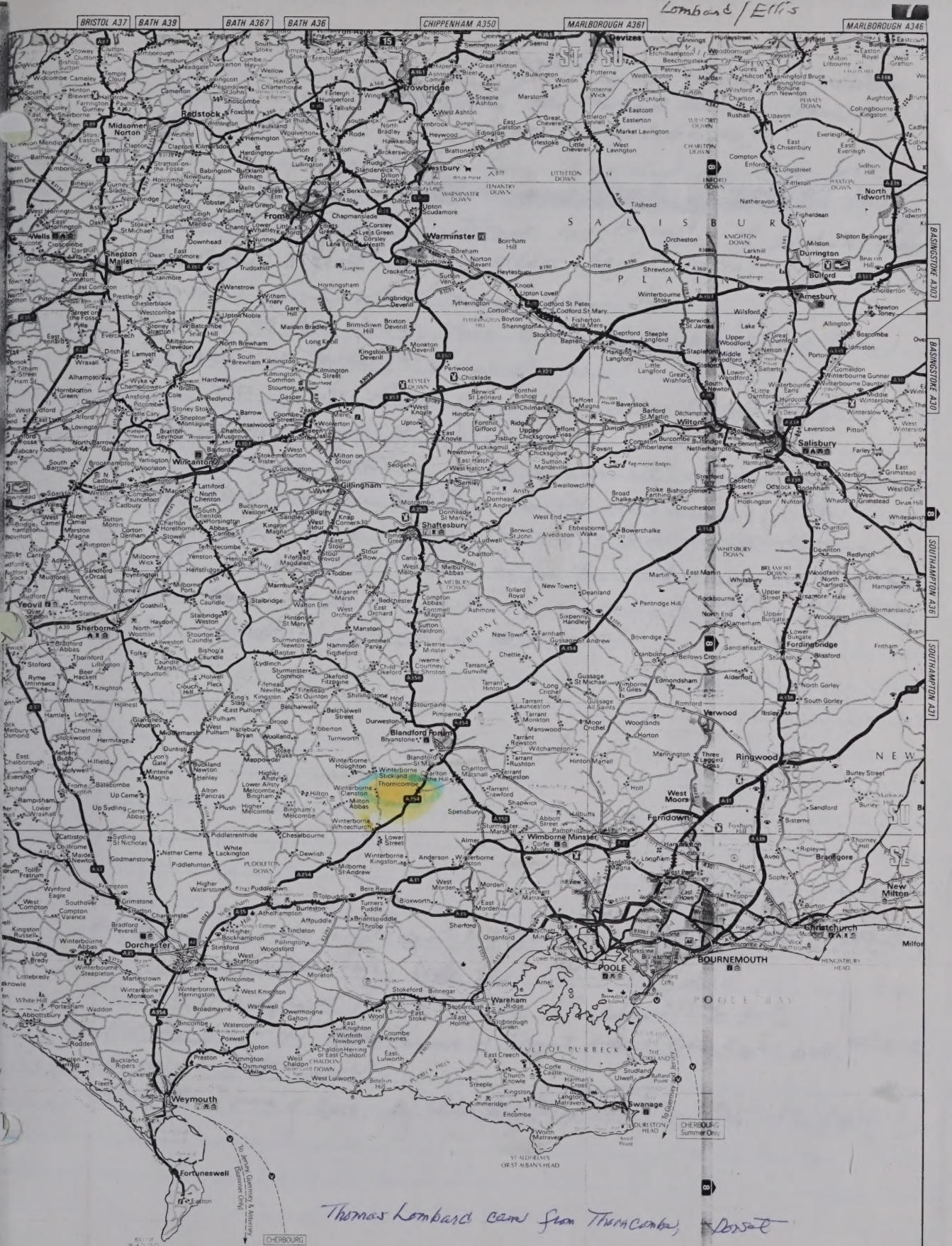
A less likely alternative is that she could have been daughter of his younger brother Bernard Lombard also m. twice but ~~she~~ could children when he died not known. He was a weaver.

There was also a Thomas Lombard in Somerset nearly (unless this was he).

Thomas and his family emigrated to Dorchester MA in 1630 in the ship Mary and John with many acquaintances. In 1639 he was one of the first settlers of Barnstable (Plymouth Colony) where he was an innkeeper & thus became acquainted with many people.

Our problem is that records in families New England are incomplete and it was much worse in Dorset and Somerset, where the surname was fairly common nonetheless.

Susan evidently had a sister Eliza - (see above)



Thomas Lombard came from Thymcombe Dorset

Thorncombe, Dorset is a small village, 5 miles SE of Chard & 10 miles NW of Bridport. Thomas Lombard was baptised here in 1581. This may have been the hometown of Elizabeth Chard, first wife of Aaron Cooke & second wife of Thomas Ford. She married Aaron Cooke here in 1610, and then moved to Bridport where Aaron died in 1615, after which she married, there, Thomas Ford in 1616. It appears she had a sister, Catherine and brothers, Thomas & John in Thorncombe.



St. Mary Church, Thorncombe, Dorset

THORNECOMBE, SOMERSET, HOME OF THOMAS LOMBARD AND POSSIBLY, ELIZABETH CHARDE

Thorncombe, Dorset is a small village, 5 miles SE of Chard & 10 miles NW of Bridport. Thomas Lombard was baptised here in 1581. This may have been the hometown of Elizabeth Chard, first wife of Aaron Cooke & second wife of Thomas Ford. She married Aaron Cooke here in 1610, and then moved to Bridport where Aaron died in 1615, after which she married, there, Thomas Ford in 1616. It appears she had a sister, Catherine and brothers, Thomas & John in Thorncombe.



St. Mary Church, Thorncombe, Dorset

Our Sessone Lombard (a Lombard) had only one discernible relative in America, a young sister Elion who married Edward there in Dedham in 1648.

These young ladies to Many fine professionals have searched in vain for anything to connect ~~the Lombard family~~ ^{to} John of Springfield or Thomas and Bernard of Dorchester to Dorchester in Plymouth Colony whose English origins in Thomcaston, Dorset, whose manor rolls show that in 05 May 1498, their ancestor William Lombard (and others) "brewed and brote the essize of clew." X

Pope XX has this to say about Sister Elion's family (Cyril Hawthorne — p. 251)
Occasionally Lombard is confused with Lombard, a baronial family descended from Haco, the Norman ~~Baron~~ ^{Baron} who held lands in Lincoln on the Donnington rolls, and important there and in Yorkshire till the time of Queen Elizabeth. However, by far the most common origin of the name ~~name~~ is from the location of Lombardy in northern Italy ~~area~~ which included Milan. The Lombards were a

- * For more ^{inspiration} about those, see 1- TAC 52: 136-9, 2- NER 12: 249-53.
3. The Lombard or Lombard Family, by Annas Otis (1914), also
4. Search for Passengers of the May and John Vol 18: 85-6 and Vol 16: 143-47 ~~147~~ record of Simon Archer's Robin Archer (see table & by the late Burston Spear)
- X X ~~the~~ Pioneers of Mass. by Charles May Pope (1900) Apr. 1991 GPC page (221)

Source: Steel VR to year 1830 R 929.3 star
 Early CT Navigators Prior to 1800 Frederick W Bailey R 929.3 B15
 MA Sold & Sail. in War of Rev. R 973.34 M 414

Smith Un³ Southbridge Vt - Smith Ellis in Laying Mary 13 Oct 1816
 6 Oct 1824 - Smith & 12th 1837 etc etc

* X Smith did many somewhere else than Starbridge, May here Wad in New York at least a while

Lombard

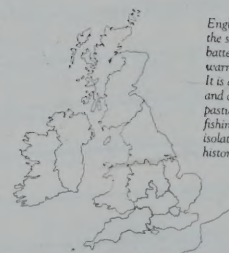
the British. Villages like Clovelly are a major attraction; so are the resort towns and sandy beaches, wild sea cliffs and rolling hills and moors, cathedral towns and port cities. And, to a large extent, the fresh, clean air and a dearth of development. Try as it might, the region hasn't been able to attract much industry, which accounts in part for both the fresh air and a relatively sparse population.

The West Country is also rich in prehistoric remains. The builders here had plenty of stone to use, and the region's remoteness helped to preserve their efforts. My first West Country excursion was with a coach tour from London to Stonehenge, one of the most famous tourist attractions in all of Britain, and deservedly so.

Stonehenge stands alone in the middle of the empty Salisbury Plain, a broken circle of mammoth stones, ruins of a mysterious temple begun about 4,000 years ago. A fence has been built around it to protect the monument from the constant crowds, an improvement on the Victorian practice of bringing hammers to chip off souvenirs. We stood in hushed awe, staring at those megaliths. How was it built? The largest stones, some weighing 50 tons, were somehow brought here from 20 miles away, somehow raised, somehow capped with more megaliths.

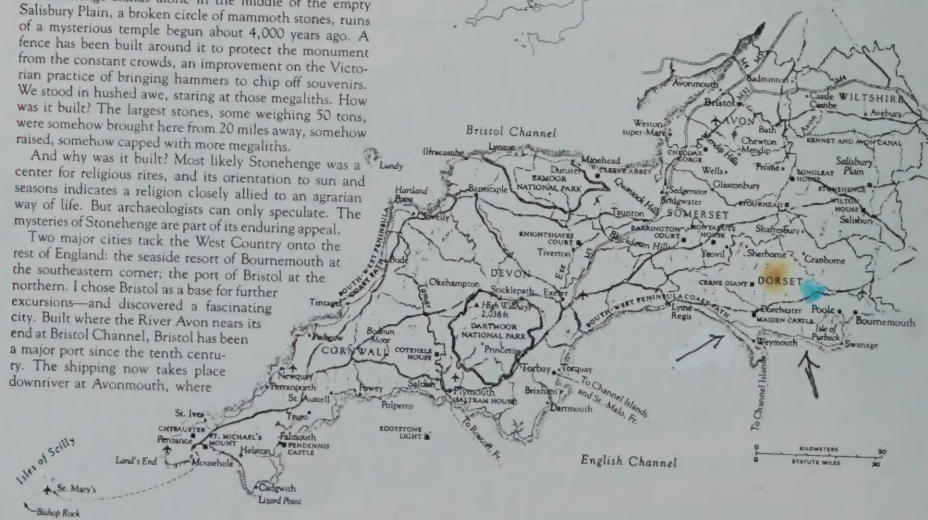
And why was it built? Most likely Stonehenge was a center for religious rites, and its orientation to sun and seasons indicates a religion closely allied to an agrarian way of life. But archaeologists can only speculate. The mysteries of Stonehenge are part of its enduring appeal.

Two major cities tack the West Country onto the rest of England: the seaside resort of Bournemouth at the southeastern corner; the port of Bristol at the northern. I chose Bristol as a base for further excursions—and discovered a fascinating city. Built where the River Avon meets its end at Bristol Channel, Bristol has been a major port since the tenth century. The shipping now takes place downriver at Avonmouth, where



England's West Country meets the sea in a long peninsula battered by the Atlantic but warmed by the Gulf Stream. It is a land of rugged moors and coastal cliffs, gently rolling pastures and picturesque fishing villages. Centuries of isolation helped preserve prehistoric sites and, especially in

Cornwall, the independent spirit of a Celtic people never absorbed by invaders. The area has become one of Britain's favorite holiday lands. Summer visitors fill beach resorts like Newquay (opposite) and feast on such regional specialties as cider, clotted cream, and Cornish pasties.



Dodge Dn

Father: Jedediah (9 July 1751 - 14 June 1804) Ellis (5)

Married 28 Apr 1774 - Sturbridge

Mother: Martha Freeman (14 Sep 1757 - 9 May 1804)

Children:

Samuel (2 Jan 1776 - 11 Apr 1822 Southbridge) m ① 20 Nov 1799 Sally Dresser (Sturbridge 1777 - 31 Dec 1806) ② 11 Feb 1808 Betsy Young Woodstock CT

Levina (21 Mar 1778 - 18?) m ① 19 Apr 1798 Elisha Patnam (no ch) ② 29 Nov 1802 Richard Dodge VI (bro of Levi) Sturbridge - New Grafton NH Sherborn/Sutton

+ Keziah (15 Feb 1780 - 4 Feb 1845) m 15 Mar 1796 Levi Dodge (22 June 1772 - 8 Dec 1835) Sturbridge. Rehoboth, Hampden Co, MA Sturbridge New Grafton NH (12 ch)

= Smith (15 Jan 1782 - 12 Feb 1839) m ① 23 Oct 1803 Rebecca Dresser (11 Jan 1786) ② 13 Oct 1816 Leonard Marsh (6 Oct 1808) Southbridge Sherborn Southbridge

Martha (20 Mar 1784 - 4 Apr 1797) age 13

Polly (14 Apr 1786 - 4 Aug 1790) age 4?

Jedediah (25 Apr 1788 - 18) m. 1 Mar 1812 Betsy Leonard Hampden

▷ Siles (9 Sep 1790 - 18) m 24 Apr 1824 Susanna Marsh (widow) (Siles to Southbridge)

Dorothy (18 Dec 1792 -) m to New Hampshire in 1804 with Dodge family

Olive (2 Dec 1794 -) as childrens now known

Lucretia (28 Feb 1798 - 18) m 3 Apr 1817 Reuben Leeland Grafton

See Dodge for children of Levi and Keziah (Ellis) Dodge

△ A child (13 mos old) of Siles died 2 July 1825

□ Smith's wife + dau Seely (18 mos) died of TB. 2 more children died soon after.

not for NH vs

James & Marion (Whelan) Dresser 19 Nov 1773?
Whelan

2nd Son & (Sally) wife of Seal 1727
31 Dec 1806

Electric 5 Apr 1808

Son & Rebecca Young

George 27-Dec 1809 - d 20 Mar 1810
spouse from

James 6 Jan 1809 Son Seal
2 Feb 21 age 2 no

Joseph Dresser 2 Jan 1802

Son 4 Dec 1801

Jonathan / Patricia Stinson
died 15 Jan 1811
21 May 1811

Child Seal 1 Feb 1803 age 3
d Seal 20 Mar 1810 age 6 mo

Smith & Rebecca
19 July 1810
Saver 27 Aug 1808
Rebecca 27 Aug 1808

error - but not
Seal & Seal
24 Jan 1789

Parson & Rebecca
5 Feb 1845

son, son d 7 Apr 1845 age 2

Garret Ellis m
Jane Harvey 1815
Julia Chamberlain 15 July 1831

child of Smith d 17 May 1816 age 4
drooping in the head
Sally, dau of Smith d 17 Mar 1810 age 18 mo. consumption
child 24 Aug 1814
died

Rebecca widow of Smith
d 11 Jan 1816 - consumption

1804
42 age
17 56
month 0 killed
109-100

Joseph & Mary (Ellis) Toward

letter 6 Mar 1888 to Dalton, Barbours Co.

1816
22
17 24

1804
20
17 24

18 Aug 28

Notes about the sons and daughters of Lt Samuel & Mary (Chebb) Freeman

Benjamin Freeman was not quite 20 years old when he married Debbie Childs. As a young father,
 #1 Benjamin Freeman served three years in the Revolutionary War - he started out as a private, wound up as Colonel. He was a Minute-Man during the alarm in 1775, later served at Debbie's Ferry, Tarrytown and North Castle NY in 1776, Providence RI (occupied by the British) in 1777, and under General Gates in the Northern Dept in 1778.

Before this, when his father Samuel died the last day of 1772, Benjamin, ^{at age 28} the oldest child, took over the running of the inn. Deborah and Benjamin had only one child, Kaja, but they raised Chester, the only surviving son of his brother Samuel Jr. Their daughter,

Keziah Freeman b. 26 May 1765 m. 19 Apr 1786 ^(sister) Jeremiah Shumway l. died 24 Oct 1801

They had 6 children:
 Nabby (Abigail) Shumway b. 22 Feb 1781, m. 13 Apr 1806 Joseph Marcy.

Benjamin Freeman Shumway b. 12 Jan. d. 29 Mar 1787

Benjamin Freeman Shumway b. 17 Aug 1792, dau. 23 Dec 1825 age 33

Abelard Shumway b. 16 Sep 1794

Debbiann Shumway b. 6 Apr 1797

Emaline Shumway b. 29 May 1802 after her father's death

Keziah (Freeman) Shumway m. 20 Mar 1805, Azor Brown of Woodstock

They had at least one child,

Louisa Brown b. 18 Feb 1806.

~~It may be the Louisa Brown of Southbridge who married 7 Feb 1819, Winthrop Night. Woodstock vital records might give more information.~~

They lived in Woodstock.

#2 Samuel Freeman Jr was 20 and Elizabeth Cherry 16 when they married, and it appears neither of them was very healthy. ~~He died age 26 and she was 22 of TB or some other disease. The first baby, little Chloe, came very early - born 23 Jan 1767 & died 5 March 1767 - though this is a discrepancy. Woodstock CT Genealogies claims that on 2 July 1787 Chloe Freeman of Ashford CT married John Wallis and had children. (That probably was another lady - their poor little baby undoubtedly died.)~~

They had the following children:

Chloe Freeman b. 23 Jan 1767 died 5 Mar 1767

Ebenezer Freeman b. 15 Feb 1768 died the next day.

Samuel Freeman b. 25 Feb 1772 died 13 July 1803 after his parents, age 16 mos.

The third child, Chester Freeman born 5 Feb 1770, was raised by his Uncle Ben and Aunt Debbie. On 22 Nov. 1794, Chester Freeman "of Artye New York," ^{Washington Co NY} married Rachel Parker (dau. Capt Timothy & Peggy Parker) b. 22 Feb 1773. Chester died

30 Mar 1832 - of Governors NY. Perhaps they meant Governor's Canars, Schoharie Co.

"Woodstock Connecticut Genealogies" noticed that a Chloe Freeman ~~married~~ of Ashford CT

Southbridge (R - Say) Kaja Freeman m. 19 Apr 1786 Jeremiah Shumway

ELLIS FAMILY

as most everyone knows, elder sons usually inherited manors and titles while their younger brothers and their offspring gradually drifted down to the yeoman middle class. If perchance our Ellices descended from any of those Norman gentry just mentioned, it would have been a few generations back. Early Puritans were extremely class-conscious. They called very few people "Mister," their title of respect. Even when our Ellice forefathers were community selectmen, the title was "Goodman."

Whether John Ellice and/or his siblings really came in the "Lion" in 1632, as has been stated, is hard to say but would have been in character. Their future brother-in-law Edward Colver did not necessarily come at the same time. As will be shown, his descendants have good reason to believe Edward was part of the Winthrop group which came in many ships, commencing in 1630. His future was tied up with that of John Winthrop, Jr.

The Boston area rapidly became depleted of timber for building and heating, and of game. Colonists needed to spread out. I will try not to get overly wound up in the history of the place, but Ellis descendants will want to know what our family's lives were like as first pioneers of Dedham, Massachusetts. In 1635 the Massachusetts Bay Colony General Court, sitting in Newtown (now Cambridge) granted a tract of land south of the Charles River to 12 men, for the beginning of a new settlement,* It was to be governed by "seven men" (selectmen) elected by the citizenry, patterned after the General Court itself.

The whole Colony now being carved out of the land never before inhabited by whites, was necessarily primitive at first, but the land south of the Charles, freshly purchased from Chickatabat, chief of the Neponset Indian tribe, was an isolated howling wilderness composed largely of swamps full of prowling wolves capable of devouring children, rattlesnakes, and other dangerous critters. These petitioners, mostly from Watertown, and others who soon joined them, were obviously independent minded souls who believed themselves able to cope with isolation, but as they learned of the problems they began to show uneasiness and procrastinated by demanding yet more land. Some across the river and the rest to the southern reaches of the Charles. Actually, they did not realize what they were asking for nor did anybody else, though the General Court, anxious to get settlement under way for the common good, granted their request. An old map made about that time shows no one had the faintest idea the river's main branch did not turn north. (See illustration.) Another map, shown on a separate page, shows how really huge their grant turned out to be, Dedham was gradually divided into many townships. Of these, our Ellises lived in Medfield, Medway and Millis as well as Dedham.

*Most of the Dedham history used here is taken from two sources: Historical Collections of Every Town in Massachusetts, pages 455-8 by John Warner Barber (1841) reprint Heritage Books. (Barber said his material came from The History of Dedham from the beginning of its Settlement in Sept. 1635 to May 1827 by Erastus Worthington, which I have not seen.) Dedham, Massachusetts, 1635-1870, pages 20-41 by Robert Brand Hanson

References include:

Diaries of MA - John Hay, 1850, etc (Rt.)

pages 295 Lambert, Lambert, Lambert and 455 Torrey, Torrey

The Lambert Family of Barnstable, Mass. by Robert S. Whitfield, pub.
in TAG 72: 12-9 - one of the most scholarly papers of all

Save for the ^{Diaries of the} series. ~~But~~ ^{Editor} ~~W. Spear~~ editor,
Vol 18: 75-6 ~~and~~ based on the above and

Vol 26: 43-47 in which he publishes an extensive series of

Dorset, Dorset
Dorset and Somerset

New England Magazine Dorset to 5 mi.
Dorset, Dorset

Thorncombe, Dorset is a small village, 5 mi.

ELLIS FAMILY

The original petitioners expected to call their village "Contentment," which pretty well describes their sentiment. While indeed pious, they were not militant Puritans but were soon joined by others who were, notably John Rogers of Dedham, England, forced to emigrate to escape persecution brought on by his defiant sermons. Rogers brought several families with him from England, and it was in his honor that Contentment was renamed Dedham. He desired to be pastor but soon found himself swamped by Cambridge University-trained ministers also wanting the position, which went in 1637 to later-comer John Allin.

The General Court was eager from the first to promote this outpost of settlement because of several factors which were beginning to worry them, to provide a buffer for the rest of the Colony. One problem was fear of Indian attack. The Pequots, especially, were becoming restless. That tribe was located toward the southwest. So was Roger Williams whom they had expelled and whose preaching terrified them. He was now in Rhode Island where they could not control him, except by preventing expansion of his territory. So anxious were they that in November 1635 they reproached the petitioners because settlement had not begun immediately.

Some of the hardier souls went to the site in December "to inhabit for the winter." The advance party included some family men, but in large part consisted of young men without families or pressing affairs elsewhere. "Certainly Nicholas Phillips and Ezekiel Holliman were there (they were caught illegally felling trees) and probably Ralph Shepard, John Rogers, Lambert Genere, Joseph Shaw and the younger Morses." Since Lambert Genere was there, we might speculate that some of John Ellice's younger brothers were with him, though John was not. John, Richard, and Joseph must have been at least 21 years old in 1636 when they signed the Covenant. Old records generally do not say much about wives and children, so one cannot be sure how many of the following had families with them, but the first 19 settlers early in 1636 were:

Edward Allyne	John Kingsbury	Lambert Genere	Francis Austin
Abraham Shaw	John Dwite	Nicholas Phillips	John Rogers
Samuel Morse	John Coledge	Ralph Shepard	Joseph Shaw
Phileman Dalton	Richard Ewed	John Gay	William Bearstowe
Ezekiel Holliman	John Howard	Thomas Bartlett	

These names were not all spelled in their later forms. For instance, Richard Ewed (spelled Eured on the Covenant) was our later Ellis ancestor Richard Everett. John Dwite was John Dwight who, according to his descendants, came in the same ship as Richard Everett. (Dwight's seven-year-old son accidentally wandered off and was devoured by wolves!) Though all on the list were pious, they did not all share the same philosophy. Ezekiel Holliman, for instance, felt increasingly uncomfortable and moved to Rhode Island where he and Rev. Roger Williams re-baptized each other. Most stayed, though Richard Everett lost some privileges because he spent most of his time with Pyncheon's advance group at Springfield on the Connecticut River, where he was valuable as a scout and Indian trader. Shaw, intending to build a mill, died in 1638 and Edward Allyne in 1642.

THE DEDHAM COVENANT.

At the third recorded meeting of the toyn, on September 5, 1636, a petition to the General Court for a confirmation and enlargement of the former grant of September 3, 1635, was signed by the nineteen persons present at the meeting, and by three others after the meeting was dissolved. It is stated in the closing sentence of this petition that it was "subscribed by all that haue vnder written in Coven' at [p's]." The following extract from the proceedings of this meeting refers to the same matter:—

note y^e after y^e assembly was dissolved: m^r Robte Feke came & subscribed his name vnto y^e sayd peticon—And Thomas Hastings & John Huggin did the like at Boston. soe y^e all y^e names of them w^{ch} are admitted into our society are subscribed therunto.

How long before this time the covenant was drawn up and signed by these twenty-two persons is uncertain. Edward Allyn, the leader of the pioneer settlement, is the supposed author of this document, which is given in full below, as well as the list of signers. After the grant of the General Court on September 10, 1636, in answer to the petition, persons were admitted from time to time, and signed the covenant.

Dedham, Towne Booke, for the Entering, and Recording, of all such Orders as ar or shall be for the Gouverment there of as followeth,

THE COVENANT.

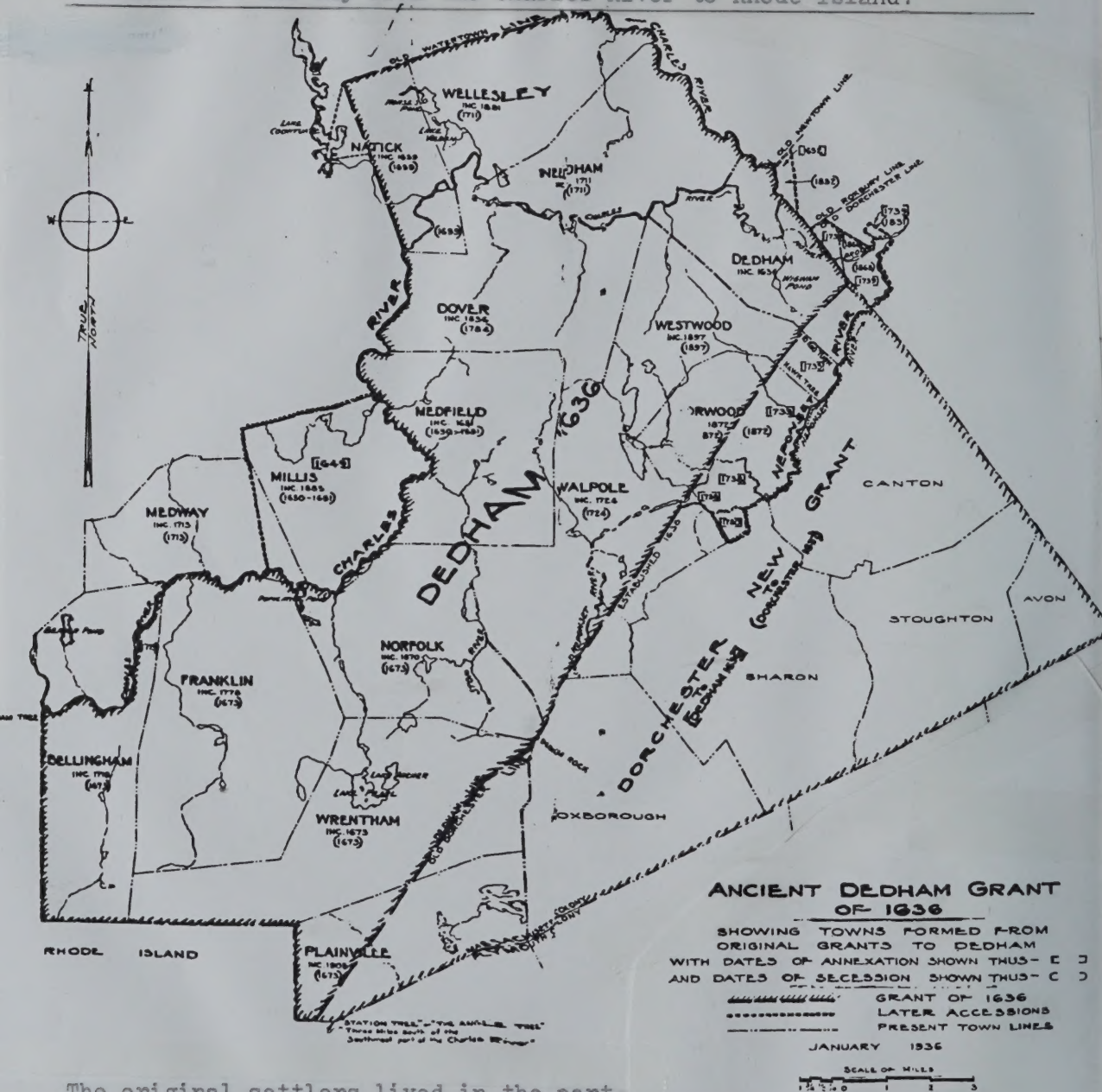
- 1 We whose names ar hero vnto subscribed doe in the feare and Reuerence of our Allmightie God, Mutually: and generally pmise amongst our selves and each to other to pfesse and practice one truth according to that most pfect rule, the foundation where of is Everlasting Loue:
- 2 That weshall by all meanes Laboure to keepe of from vs all such as ar contrarie minded. And receaue onely such vnto vs as be such as may be pbably of one harte. with vs, as that we either knowe or may well and truly be informed to walke in a peaceable conuersation with all meekenes of spirit for the edification of each other in the knowledg and faith of the Lord Jesus: And the Mutuall encouragin' vnto all Temporall comforts in all things, seekeing the good of each other, out of all which may be deriued true Peace.
- 3 That if at any time difference shall arise betwene pties of our said Towne, that then such ptie and pties shall psonally Reserve all such difference vnto som one 2 or 3 others of our said Societie to be fully accorded and determined without any further delaye. if it possibly may bee:
- 4 That every man that now or at any time hereafter shall haue Lotts in our said Towne shall paye his share in all such Rates of money and charges as shall be imposed vpon him Rateably in pportion with other men. As also become freely subiect vnto all such orders and constitutions as shall be necessariely had or made now or at any time here after from this daye fore warde as well for loveing and comfortable Societie in our said Towne as also for the psperous and thriueing condition of our said fellowshipec, especially respecting the feare of God in which we desire to begine and continue. whatsoeuer we shall by his Loveing fauoure take in hand.
- 5 And for the better manefestation of our true resolution heere in euery man so receaued to subscribe heere vnto his name, thereby obligeing both him self and his successors after him for euer as we haue done.

Names subscribed to the couenant as followeth:

Robert : Feke.	John Morse	Samuell Milles	Thomas : Pavne
Edward : Alleyn.	John Allin	✓ Edward Colver	John : Fayerbanke
Samuell : Morse	✓ Anthony : Fisher	Thomas Bayes	Henry Glover:
Philemon Dalton	Thomas : Wight	George Bearstowe	Thomas Hering
John : Dwight	Eleazer : Lusher	John Bullard	John Plimpton
✓ Lambert : Generye	Robert : Himsdell	Thomas : Leader	George Fayerbanke
✓ Richard : Euered	John Luson	Joseph Moyes	Tymoth. : Dwight
Ralph : Shepheard	John : Fisher	Jeffery Mingeye	Andr : Duein
John : Huggin	Thomas : Fisher	James : Allin	✓ Joseph Ellice
Ralph : Wheelock	Joseph Kingsbery	Richard Barber	Ralph Freeman
Thomas Cakebread	John Batchelor	Thomas : Jordan	Joh : Rice
Henry : Philips	Nathaniell Coaleburne	Ioshua : Fisher	Danll Ponde
Tymothie Dalton	John : Roper	Christopher Smith	John Houghton
Thomas Carter	Martin Philips	John Thurston	Jonathan Fayerbank Jur:
Abraham Shawe	✓ Henry Smyth	Joseph Clarke	James Vales
John Coolidge	John : Fraerye	Thomas : Eames	Thomas Metcalfe
Nicholas Philips	Thomas Hastings	Peter Woodward	Robert Crossman
John : Gaye	Francis Chickering	Thwaites Strickland	William Avery
John Kingsbery	Thomas : Alecock	John : Guild	John Aldus
John Rogers	William : Bullard	Samuell Bulleyne	John : Mason
Francis Austen	Jonas Humphery	Robert Gowen	Isaac Bullard
Ezekiel Holliman	Edward Kempe	✓ Hugh Stacey	✓ Cornelus Fisher
Joseph Shawe	John Hunting	George : Barber	John partridge
William : Bearstowe	Tymothie Dwight	James Jordan	James draper
John : Haward	Henry : Deengaine	Nathaniell Whiting	James Thorpe
Thomas : Bartlet	Henry Brocke	Beniamine Smith	Samuell Fisher
Ferdinandoe Adams	James : Hering	✓ Richard : Ellice	Benjamin Bullard
Daniell : Morse	Nathan Aldus	Austen : Kalem	Ellice Woode
✓ Joseph Morse	Edward Richards	Robert : Ware	Thomas ficher
John Ellice	Michael Powell		
Jonathan Fayerbanke	John Elderkin		
John : Eaton	Michael : Bacon		
✓ Michael Metcalfe	Robert Onion		

ELLIS FAMILY

Map of the original Dedham Grant shows that this huge territory extended all the way from the Charles River to Rhode Island.



The original settlers lived in the part still shown as Dedham. Later John Ellice moved to Medfield, which was then much larger than shown above. Descendants lived in Medway/Millis.

Copied from book, Dedham Massachusetts 1635-1870, pp. 28-9, by Robert Brand Hanson

ELLIS FAMILY

The Dedham Covenant was signed by those intending to settle there. A few like Feke, a Winthrop in-law, chosen by the crafty planners because of his political pull, didn't actually get there but most did. Checkmarks on the list draw attention to Generye, Colver, Everett and the Ellices. Anthony Fisher and his son Cornelius became Ellis ancestors through later-generation marriage. There is an outside chance Henry Smyth was ours, but absolute proof is lacking. Many of the surnames belong to families who intermarried with Ellices later but are not our direct ancestors.

Michael Metcalfe is our ancestor, not in the Dodge-Ellis line, but the Averills. However, his influence on the Ellices must have been considerable. He and his wife were of genuine gentle birth, his life-story full of excitement but not told here. University-trained, this sweet old man, in his seventies, was prevailed upon to become one of the first school teachers. (Site of the first school building is indicated on a diagram on a following page.) Being still sharp as a tack but physically frail, he set a top age limit of fourteen years for his students, who were mostly excellent learners partly out of affection for the old man.

Perhaps too much space in this genealogy is being taken up telling about Dedham. People who want to know more about that subject can read the numerous books, but it is exciting to envision our determined Puritan ancestors, with no experience and few tools, struggling to carve homes out of timber and swamp. They were not very good at it, According to Barber,

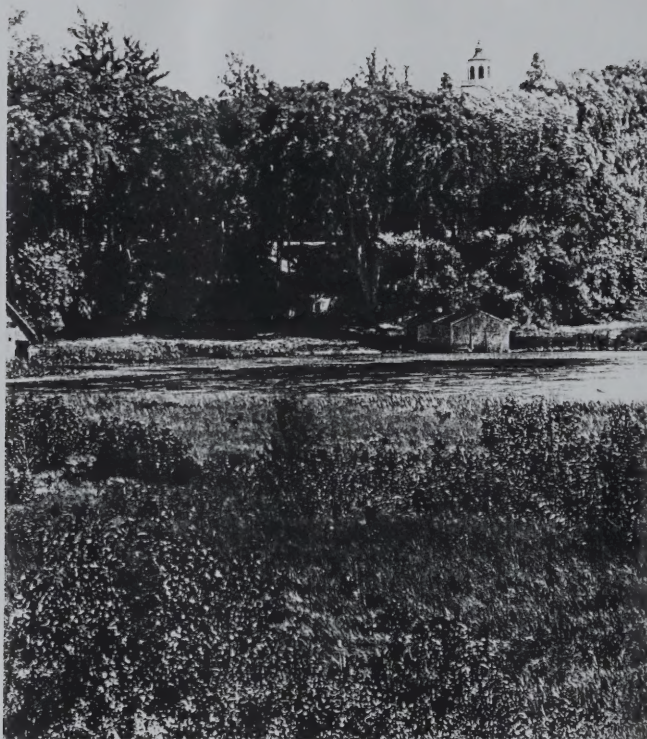
Where the meeting-house of the first parish now stands, there stood for more than 30 years a low building, 36 feet long and 20 wide, 12 feet high, with a thatched roof, and a large ladder resting upon it. This was the first meeting-house. Near by was the school-house, standing on an area of 18 feet by 14, and rising to 3 stories; the third story, however, was a watch-house, of small dimensions, and which stood beside the ample stone chimney. The spectator there elevated might view the plain, the site of the present village, then a common plough-field, containing about 200 acres of cleared land, partially subdued, yet full of stumps and roots. Around him at a further distance were the *herd-walks*, as the common feeding lands were called, in the language of that time. One of these herd-walks was on Dedham Island, north of Charles river, and one was on East street, and more fully in view. The other herd-walk was on South Plain. The meadows were not yet cleared to any great extent. Beyond these herd-walks was a continued wilderness, which was becoming more disagreeable to the inhabitants, for the cattle, goats and sheep seem to have allured the wolves to their neighborhood. The dense swamps about Wigwam were not yet cleared. The numerous dogs in the plantation, which were so troublesome to the worshipping assembly, were not a sufficient guard against the wolves; and the killing of these animals was encouraged by a considerable bounty. A law of the colony, as well as the dangers of the people from Indian assaults, compelled the first settlers to build their houses near each other. The necessity of adhering to this law continued more than 50 years.

The Indian Government was alarmed by those intentions to settle there. A few like Baker, a Washington lawyer, was chosen by the really pioneer because of his political skill, didn't actually get there until 1891. Checkmate on the first drive resulted in General, Colver, General in the Illinois. Anthony Fisher and his son Benjamin became Ellis ancestors through inter-marriage marriages. There is an outside chance Henry Shaw was over, but absolute proof is lacking. Many of the names belong to families who intermarried with Ellis later. Michael Waterville's life story is thrilling.

Michael Waterville is our ancestor, but not in the Dodge-Ellis line, but the Averill. However, his influence on the Ellis must have been considerable. He and his wife were of genuine Gaelic birth, his life-story full of excitement but not told here. University-trained, this sweet old man, in his seventies, was prevailed upon to become one of the first school teachers. (List of the first school building is included on a diagram on a following page.) Being still sharp as a tack (and physically fit), he set a top rate limit of fourteen years for his students, who were mostly excellent learners partly out of affection for the old man.

Perhaps too much space in this genealogy is being taken up telling about Nathan. People who want to know more about that subject can read the numerous books, but it is exciting to envision our distant Puritan ancestors, with no experience and few tools, struggling to carve houses out of timber and swamp. They were not very good at it and knew nothing of log cabins, those being of a different time and place. The first houses, aiming but not succeeding to be like those they had left behind, were for a generation mostly uncomfortable shacks and the little fall of stumps and rocks. Building material was of clapboard laboriously crated with hand saws, one man above and the other in a sawpit. The sawpit holes were to be found there a hundred years later. Houses were long and narrow, with the dwelling nearer the church, not only for protection and mutual cooperation but so all could walk to church. Size of lot depended on size of family. Fields were separate and included swampy land which the owners were compelled by law to clear and drain. Wheat and Indian corn were the first crops, processed by handmills because no watermill was built for many years, Abraham Shaw having died and his non being disinclined to enter into the business.

ELLIS FAMILY



LANDING PLACE ON CHARLES RIVER,
DEDHAM VILLAGE.

Photocopies taken from an article
in The Dedham Historical Register
Volume 13, pages 66-71, July 1902

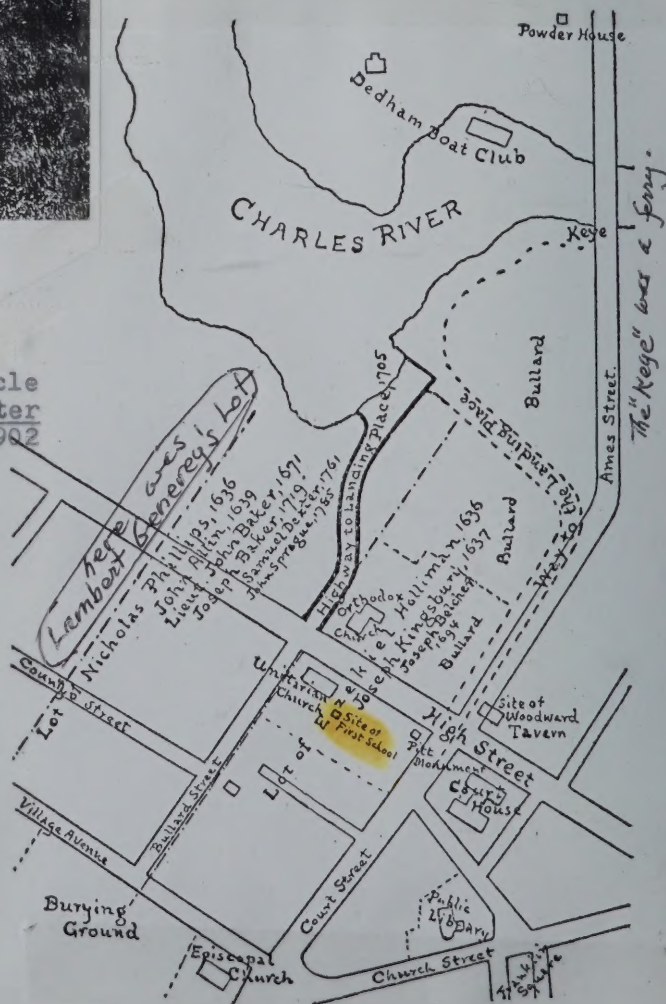
From the text one can deduce
that Lambert Genery, an Ellice
family relative, lived at the
spot superimposed on this
diagram.

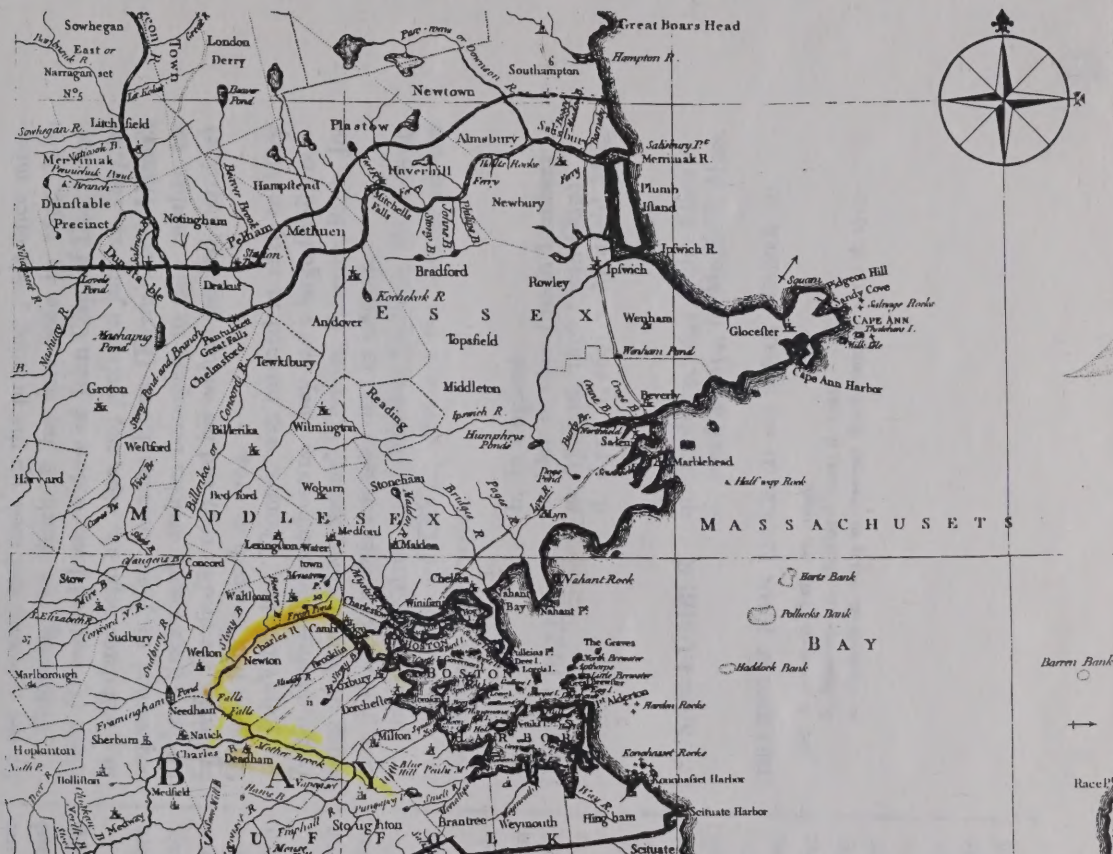
Where John Ellice and his
brothers and sister lived
was not stated, but was
certainly not far away.
For common protection, and
also so everyone would be in
walking distance from church,
all the house lots, long and
narrow, were clustered
together.

The photograph (1902 heliotype)
of the old landing place used
by the early settlers was taken
from the boat club shown on the
modern diagram below, indicating
where some of the first home
lots were located. The original
path (dotted lines) lead to a
"keye" (ferry).

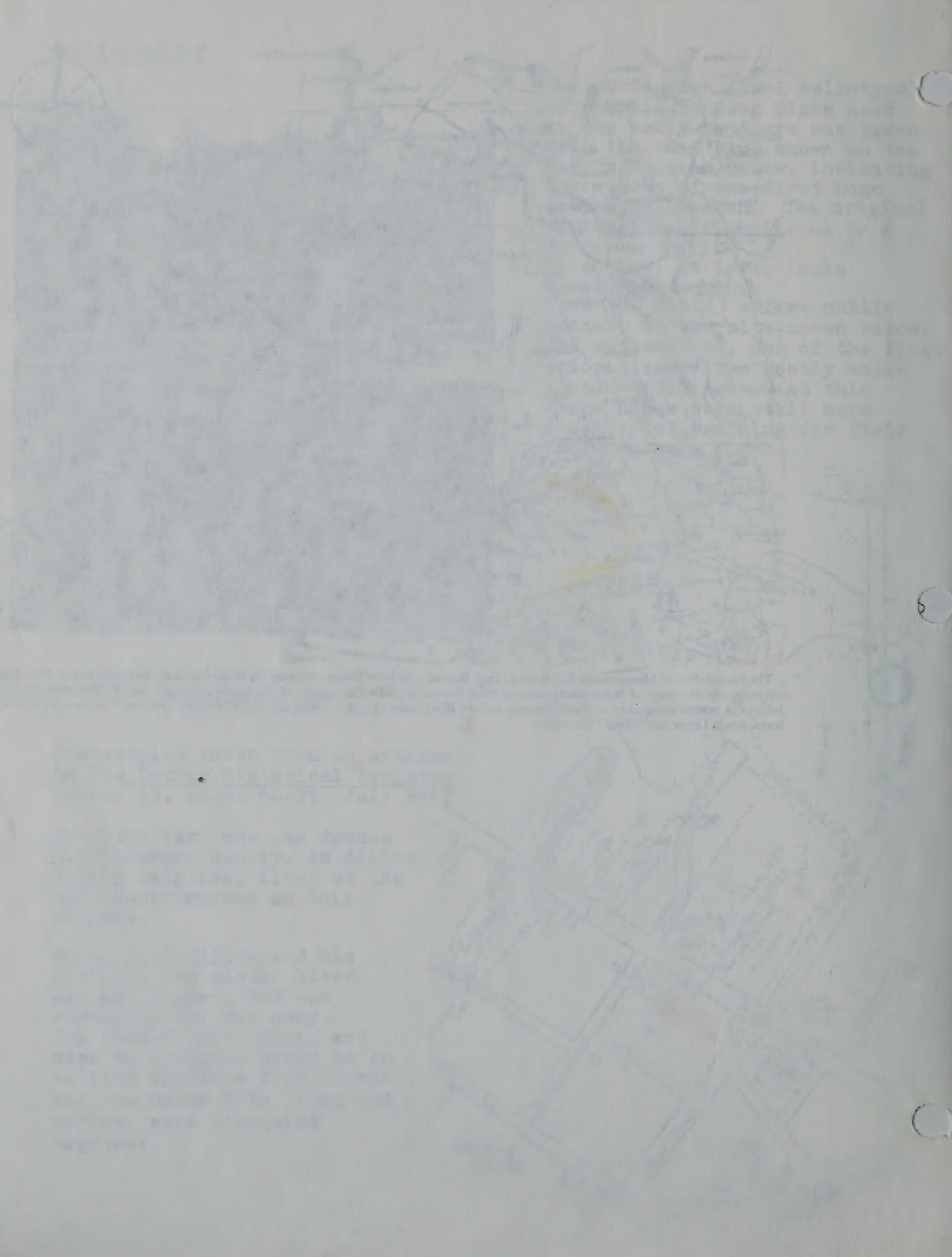
This view, at left, looks
toward the south.

On 2 Jan 1642/3 a free public
school, at the site shown below,
was established, one of the first
priorities of the mostly well-
educated citizenry. At this
stage homes were still mere
shacks, but learning for their
children came first.





The Eastern Part of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1755. Reproduced from Thomas Jefferys' "A Map of the most Inhabited part of New England, containing the Provinces of Massachusetts bay, and New Hampshire, with the colonies of Connecticut and Rhode Island. November 29, 1755"; in Jefferys' *A general topography of North America and the West Indies* (London, 1768); courtesy of the Map Division, The New York Public Library, Astor, Lenox and Tilden Foundations.



Lot No. 2 was taken by John Ellice (I). This later became known as the Upham Place. In the words of the original document: "To John Ellice, ten acres and one rood, abutting upon Mr. Wheelock toward the northeast."

John's wife, Susan Lumber (i) died in 1654. There were three children whom she left: John, Susanna, and Hannah. Hannah's name is cherished by Medfield historians as she was the first white female child to be born there. There is a fragment of her tombstone in the Medfield cemetery which testifies to this fact.

John Ellice (I) served as Selectman of Medfield for seven years. This was voluntary service. The only remuneration received was a dinner at the town's expense. The Selectmen had leave "to dine at the ordinary, at the town's expense."

In 1675, sixty-two persons subscribed to the "new brick college." John Ellice (I) gave one bushel of wheat; John Ellis (II) gave one bushel of corn. Each town had a common herd, a herdsman, and was allotted a brand for its cattle.

On Feb. 21, 1675, Samuel Morse's house was fired by Indians. This was their introduction to King Phillip's War. Half the houses were burned, about sixteen persons were killed. The Ellice's were not burned out. Indians posted this notice on the bridge: "Know by this paper that the Indians that thou hast provoked to wrath and anger will war these 21 years, if you will. There are many Indians yet. We come three hundred at this time. You must consider that the Indians lose nothing but their lives. You must lose your fair houses and cattle."

This note was the work of an Indian called "James-the-printer." He was at one time apprenticed to a printer, but fought with his tribe against the whites. He was later pardoned

by the colonists and took up the printing trade once more.

Following the death of his first wife in 1654, John Ellice (I) married Joan, widow of John Clap, of Dorchester. In a will dated Sept. 24, 1690, and probated June 24, 1697, he bequeathed to John, Susanna Evins (Evans), and Hannah Rocket (Rockwood) articles belonging to their mother, his first wife. He died in 1697 and his widow (second marriage) followed him in death in 1704.

John's brother, Thomas, was married in 1659 to Mary Wight, Dedham, Massachusetts. They had a large family consisting of Mary, Abiel, Samuel, Thomas, Patience, Ruth, Joanna, Juda, and another son who died in infancy.

John's sister, Ann, was married in Dedham, Mass., Sept. 19, 1638, to Edward Culver, who was the founder of the Culver family in America.

I. JOHN ELLICE

b. In England
m. Oct. 9, 1641 (Susan Lumber)
m. April 26, 1656 (Joan Clap)
d. April 2, 1697, in Medfield, Mass.

i. SUSAN LUMBER

b.
m. October 9, 1641 (John Ellice)
d. April 4, 1654, in Medfield, Mass.

CHILDREN of JOHN ELLICE (I) and SUSAN LUMBER (i)

- a. John—b. Feb. 26, 1646.
- b. Susanna—m. Mattias Evans; d. 1724.
- c. Hannah—b. 1651; m. Samuel Rockwood in 1671; d. 1717.

ELLIS LINEAGE

TRACED TO THE SIGNER OF THE DEDHAM COVENANT

JOHN ELLICE

1636

DATE MICROFILM 5-22-72
ITEM ON ROLL 4
CAMERA NO. SLC3
CATALOGUE NO. 896575

By

BYRON ELBRIDGE ELLIS

1947

GEN. & SPEC. COLL. SEC. 100
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA

8

50774

929.273
EL 572

AA951

Los Angeles City College Press
Los Angeles, California

REFERENCES

Jameson, *History of Medway*.
Tilden, *History of the Town of Medfield, Massachusetts*.

John Ellis

CHAPTER II

John Ellis (II) settled west of the Charles River. He lived on the old Mendon Road, or Village Street, near where it is crossed by Pleasant Street. He was married twice. Most of his children were by his first wife, Mary Herring, whom he married in 1677. Children of this first marriage were: John, born in 1678; Joseph, born in 1681; Mary, born in 1686; Sarah, born in 1687; Hannah, born in 1688, and Timothy (no date).

Joseph was prominent in Medway, Mass., affairs. He died in 1754. Mary was married to Zachary Partridge in 1701; her second husband was John Barber. Sarah married Nathaniel Wight in 1704; her death occurred in 1705. Hannah was married to John Taylor.

John's second wife was Mary Hill, Sherborn, Mass. They were married April 7, 1698. To this union was born one son, Samuell, on July 14, 1699. Son Samuell inherited his father's estate in Medway, Mass.

John Ellis (II) died Nov. 14, 1716, in Medway and his widow (second marriage) died March 3, 1729.

II. JOHN ELLIS
b. Feb. 26, 1646, Dedham, Mass.
m. 1677 (Mary Herring)
m. April 7, 1698 (Mary Hill)
d. Nov. 14, 1716, Medway, Mass.

ii. MARY HILL
b.
m. April 7, 1698 (John Ellis)
d. March 3, 1729, Medway, Mass.

CHILDREN of JOHN ELLIS (II) and MARY HILL (ii)
a. Samuell—b. July 14, 1699; m. Dorothy; d. Aug. 14, 1769.

John Ellis

John Ellis (II) settled west of the Charles River. He lived on the old Mendon Road, or Village Street, near where it is crossed by Pleasant Street. He was married twice. Most of his children were by his first wife, Mary Herring, whom he married in 1677. Children of this first marriage were: John, born in 1678; Joseph, born in 1681; Mary, born in 1686; Sarah, born in 1687; Hannah, born in 1688, and Timothy (no date).

Joseph was prominent in Medway, Mass., affairs. He died in 1754. Mary was married to Zachary Partridge in 1701; her second husband was John Barber. Sarah married Nathaniel Wight in 1704; her death occurred in 1705. Hannah was married to John Taylor.

John's second wife was Mary Hill, Sherborn, Mass. They were married April 7, 1698. To this union was born one son, Samuell, on July 14, 1699. Son Samuell inherited his father's estate in Medway, Mass.

John Ellis (II) died Nov. 14, 1716, in Medway and his widow (second marriage) died March 3, 1729.

II. JOHN ELLIS

- b. Feb. 26, 1646, Dedham, Mass.
- m. 1677 (Mary Herring)
- m. April 7, 1698 (Mary Hill) ✓
- d. Nov. 14, 1716, Medway, Mass.

ii. MARY HILL

- b.
- m. April 7, 1698 (John Ellis)
- d. March 3, 1729, Medway, Mass.

CHILDREN of JOHN ELLIS (II) and MARY HILL (ii)

- ✓ a. Samuell—b. July 14, 1699; m. Dorothy; d. Aug. 14, 1769.

Samuell Ellis

In the *History of Medway* the statement is made that Samuell Ellis, son of John and Mary (Hill) Ellis, was born in Medfield, Mass., July 14, 1699. Medfield was formerly part of Dedham, Mass., and was established May 22, 1650. Samuell died at the age of 70, in 1769, and his wife, Dorothy, died at the age of 90, in 1790.

✓ III. SAMUEL ELLIS

- b. July 14, 1699, Medfield, Mass.
- m. (Dorothy)
- d. Aug. 14, 1769, Medway, Mass.

iii. DOROTHY

- b. 1700
- m. (Samuell Ellis)
- d. May 13, 1790

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL ELLIS (III) and DOROTHY (iii)

- a. Dorothy, b. June 27, 1721; m. Job Harding.
- b. John—b. Oct. 28, 1723.
- c. Samuel—b. Feb. 15, 1726. ✓
- d. Ebenezer—b. July 17, 1729.
- e. Mary—b. Oct. 7, 1731.
- f. Benjamin—b. March 29, 1734.
- g. Henry—b. June 7, 1736.
- h. Hannah—b. March 31, 1740.

alogy.

MEDFIELD MEMORIAL, 1664.

[Communicated by CHARLES H. MORSE, of Cambridgeport, Mass.]

The following is a copy of a very fine original document in my possession. It is in the autograph of Rev. John Wilson, Jr., the first minister of Medfield, Mass. The names were all signed by the persons named:—

To the Honored Generall Court of Massachusetts Colonie assembled on the 19th day of the 8th month 1664, the humble Representation of the Inhabitants of Medfeild.

Forasmuch as wee have heard that there have bin Representations made vnto his Majestie concerninge divisions amongst vs, and dissatisfaction about the present Gouernment of this Colonie, Wee whose names are Vnder-written, the Inhabitants & householders of the Towne abovementioned do Hereby testifie our vnanimous Satisfaction in adheringe to the present Gouernment, so long & orderly established, and our earnest desire of the Continuance thereof, and of all the Liberties perteininge therevnto, weh are contained in the Charter Graunted by King James and King Charles the First of famous Memorie. Vnder the Encouragement & security of which Charter; Wee or our Fathers ventured ouer the Ocean into this Wildernesse through greate Hazzards Charges & Difficulties. And we humblie desire that our Honored Generall Court would addresse themselves by humble Petition to his Maiestie for his Royall favor in the continuance of the present establishment, and of all the Priviledges thereof, and that Wee may not be subjected to the Arbitrary power of any, who are not Chosen by this People accordinge to there Patent, so, earnestly begging y^e sweete presence and blessing of God on all your faithfull Endeauors, Wee shall rest full obedience to support the present Gouernment with our Persons and estates. Yours in all humble & faith

John Wilson Jr	Samuel Hinsdell	Nicholas Wood
Joshua Fisher Sen ^r	Thomas Mason	Daniell Mors
Thomas Wight Sen ^r	Robert Mason	Thomas Holbrook
John Thurstun [Sen ^r ?]	✓ Thomas Ellice	James Aldridg
Henry Smith	William Partridg	John Fisher
Thomas Boyden	John Pratte	Beniamin Wheelocke
✓ John Ellice	Joseph Clerke Sen ^r	John Bullward
John Turner	Joseph Clarke Jr	John Partridge
John Plympton	Seath Smith	Joseph Bullward
Thomas Thurstun	Thomas Wight Jr	John Medcalf
Samuell Bullin	Henry Leland	John Fussell
John Thurstun [Jr ?]	Thomas Bass	John Frary [Jr ?]
Samuell Wight	Gershom Wheelocke	Joseph Morse
Samuell Smith	John Frary	Ralph Wheelocke
Georg Barbur	Timothy Dwite	Martine Phillips

ELLIS, Edward (-1695, ae 74) & Sarah BLOTT (ca 1628, 1631-1665+); 6 Oct 1652; Boston
 FISHER, Edward & Lucia ? : b 1669(70?) - Boston

New England Marriages Prior to 1700
 by Clarence Almon Torrey - p. 248

September 23, 1676.

George Manning	13 05 08	Robert Hastings	06 09 00
James Hadlock	02 07 00	Thomas Watts	07 10 00
William Rogers	13 02 00	William Peacock	14 14 00
Thomas Norton	13 18 00	Fearnot King	15 16 00

AT THE GARRISON AT WOODCOCK'S.

August 23, 1675.

Daniel East 00 11 02

September 3, 1675.

Jonathan Freeman 00 10 04

September 14, 1675.

Daniel Wight	00 10 04	Samuel Guild	00 10 04
William Arnold	00 12 08	John Fuller	00 10 04
Daniel Hawes	00 10 04		

June 24, 1676.

Samuel Colbron 00 10 02

July 24, 1676.

Nathaniel Weare 00 19 04 | Henry Chamberlain 03 18 00

August 24, 1676.

Ellis Barron 00 16 02

September 23, 1676.

Richard Benner 00 10 00

AT THE GARRISON AT WADING RIVER.

September 14, 1675.

Thomas Mudg	02 10 06	John Leroby	02 10 06
Simon Grover	02 10 06	Benjamin Bridgham	00 18 00

AT WAMESICK.

January 25, 1675.

James Kidder 00 12 00

GARRISON AT WRENTHAM.

November 20, 1675.

John Starr	04 16 00	John Hammon	05 06 03
John Mason	05 06 03	Thomas Wadduck	04 19 04
John Allin	05 06 03	John Ellis	05 06 03
Thomas Phinly	04 16 00	Edward Gross	01 11 08
John Goff	04 16 00		

January 25, 1675-6.

Anthony Hancock	01 18 06	Thomas Hoppin	02 14 00
John Ellis	02 02 00	Israel Hill	02 01 00
John Mason	01 16 10	John Hammon	02 02 00

February 29, 1675-6.

John Parker 02 08 00

April 24, 1676.

Isaac Heath 00 07 08 | John Ellice 02 19 00

June 24, 1676.

John Starr	02 01 00	David Faulkner	01 04 00
John Hammon	02 08 00	John Parker	02 07 00
Clement Hamlin	04 04 00		

July 24, 1676.

John Bacon 00 12 00

September 23, 1676.

John Allin	05 02 00	Peter Buckley, of the	
Robert Ware	04 16 10	Traine	00 18 00
Mark Baker	00 12 00		

ASSIGNMENT OF WAGES.

The following lists show the custom of the times. The towns assumed the payment of the wages of their own soldiers, to their families left at home, the families thus receiving sure and immediate aid, and the towns being credited to that amount upon their colonial "rates," or taxes. It was doubtless a means of great help to the families, and of saving to the towns, as it secured at once the support of the families without public charge, and at the same time the prompt payment of taxes.

The value of these lists to the historical and genealogical student will appear in the evidence they afford as to each man's residence at that time. The proof might not be positive in every case, yet in general it may be concluded that where a man assigns his wages to a town, it is because he considers that his place of residence.

August 24, 1676.

		£	s.	d.
Braintree-Towne Cr. By Sundry accep ⁿ Viz.		42	17	06
Edward Bishop	p ^d him as per			
Assignment	06 09 02	Joseph Adams	00 09 00	
Richard Evens	01 14 02	John Bass	00 09 00	
George Witty	00 09 00	Jonathan Pitcher	00 09 00	
		John Belcher	00 10 02	

Soldiers in King Phillips War, by George Madison Bodge (1896)
(MPL # R973.24 B66)
This shows the service of John Ellice, Jr., assigned to the Garrison at Wrentham

Soldier in King's College War, 1864-1865
(1864-1865) (1864-1865)

This shows the service of John Miller, Jr., assigned to the Garrison

gement. Their dread of cannon hastened them away. Soon after, they carried destruction to Rehoboth, Pawtucket, and Providence. Here, John Fussell, aged about 100, was burnt in his house. Eight inhabitants were killed, four were mortally wounded, besides three soldiers who fell, amounting in all to fifteen.

"On the 6th of May following, the Indians met with a notorious *repulse* at the stone-house near Medfield, in the north-east corner of Medway. On the 2d of July, there was near this a new conflict in the woods, and more execution was done upon the enemy. Among the captives recovered, a slave gave information of an intended attack upon Taunton with 200 savages, which information proved the preservation of that town by timely auxiliaries sent to their protection. July 25th, 30 of our men and 90 Christian Indians from Dedham and Medfield pursued the savages and captivated about 50 of them, among whom was Pomham, the great sachem of the Narragansetts. Soon after, the savages retired from this part of the country, to carry new distresses into more distant regions."

MEDWAY. *(too late to help)*

THIS town was originally a part of Medfield: it was incorporated in 1713. Mr. David Deming, the first minister, was ordained in 1715, and continued nearly seven years pastor. Rev. Nathan Buckman, his successor, was settled in Dec., 1724, and continued the pastoral relation to this church more than *seventy years*. He died Feb. 6, 1795, in the 92d year of his age, and 71st of his ministry. Mr. Benjamin Green was colleague with the venerable Mr. Buckman for a few years. Rev. Luther Wright succeeded Mr. Green in the pastoral office, and discharged its duties for seventeen years, and was dismissed in 1815. He was succeeded by Rev. Luther Baily. The second church in Medway was formed in 1750, and Rev. David Thurston was settled in 1752, as the first minister. In consequence of ill health and some difficulties in the church, he resigned the pastoral office in 1769. Rev. David Sanford, the second pastor, continued his active and useful labors from 1773 till 1807, when they were terminated by a severe paralysis. He was succeeded by Rev. Jacob Ide, who was invested with the pastoral charge in 1814.

The following engraving shows the appearance of Medway, or Factory Village, as it is entered from the east upon the old Medfield road. The spire seen on the right is that of the Congregational church. The building on the left with a small low spire is a 4 story cotton factory, standing on Charles river. This village consists of 37 dwelling-houses, 3 stores, 3 cotton and 1 woollen factories. The boot and shoe business is carried on to considerable extent in Medway village and in West Medway. In East Medway is a bell-foundry, (owned by Col. Geo. H. Holbrook,) an organ manufactory, and a clock factory. This town is gradually

the roof. There are three windows on the ground floor consisting of one principal room, an entry and a pantry; on the second floor are two chambers above which is a narrow gallery. The building stands on the side of the house is believed to be about as ancient as the house and was formerly used as a weaver's shop. The floor of this building is such a poor one that below the surface of the ground. Among the first settlers of this town it is stated, there were a large number of weavers.

In this town slaves were formerly common and numerous. Concerning which, it is stated in Dr. Sturges' Historical Sketch, that the Rev. Mr. Barker went to remove Gedy Lincoln for the sake of protesting against it, and felt a strange pain in his leg on his return, which was attributed to his ill influence.

The greater part of this town was burnt in King Philip's war. The following account of attack of the Indians is taken from Dr. Sturges' Historical Sketch, published at Methuen, in 1817, page 17.

"Having arrived in a vast body at Wachuset mountain, in Princeton, they [the Indians] divided for more extensive attacks into two parties. One proceeded toward Concord, Chesham, Bolton and Haverhill; the other toward Lancaster, Andover, and Andover, and were joined at Methuen. The Sunday before the assault, they were seen on the heights of Mount Nobe and Koonah, as the people call one of their public worship. There were then about 1500 Indians in town, nearly 300 soldiers had arrived for its defence, but these had been killed out upon the Indians in every direction. The Rev. Mr. Wilson had charged his flock to be vigilant against surprise and guarded against danger. Monday morning the Indians, 1500, were the fatal period. During the night preceding the Indians had spread themselves over every part of the town, skulking round every fence and building. At the first dawn of day, about 50 buildings were set into a blaze of the same instant. Many of the inhabitants through great panic were able to reach the garisons, others were shot down as they rushed out of their houses, and one was burnt in his own dwelling. Although the savages were compelled to retire over a bridge in the south-west part of the town, burning the bridge in order to cut off pursuit, they retired to a savage fort on the top of the nearest hill, in view of the ruins they had occasioned. A ship had been seen, riding upon a black horse, leaping over houses, existing in the house he was making. Though he could neither read nor write, yet he carried a paper to be left, that he was to visit them every year for twenty years to come. He did not live to fulfil this promise."

The destruction commenced at the west part of the town. Most of the houses and barns were consumed between the mountains and the bridge leading to Methuen. Nearly 50 buildings and two mills were destroyed. The best houses and all the garisons escaped. The damages were estimated at about 9,000 dollars. It was supposed that there were 300 Indians in this en-

the roof. There are three divisions on the ground floor, consisting of one principal room, an entry, and a pantry; on the second floor are two chambers, above which is a narrow garret. The building standing on the side of the house is believed to be about as ancient as the house, and was formerly used as a weaver's shop. The floor of this building is sunk about 3 feet below the surface of the ground. Among the first settlers of this town, it is stated, there were a large number of weavers.

In this town slaves were formerly common and numerous. Concerning witches, it is stated in Dr. Saunders' Historical Sermon, that the Rev. Mr. Baxter went to reprove Goody Lincoln for the sin of practising witchcraft, and felt a strange pain in his leg on his return, which was attributed to her ill influence.

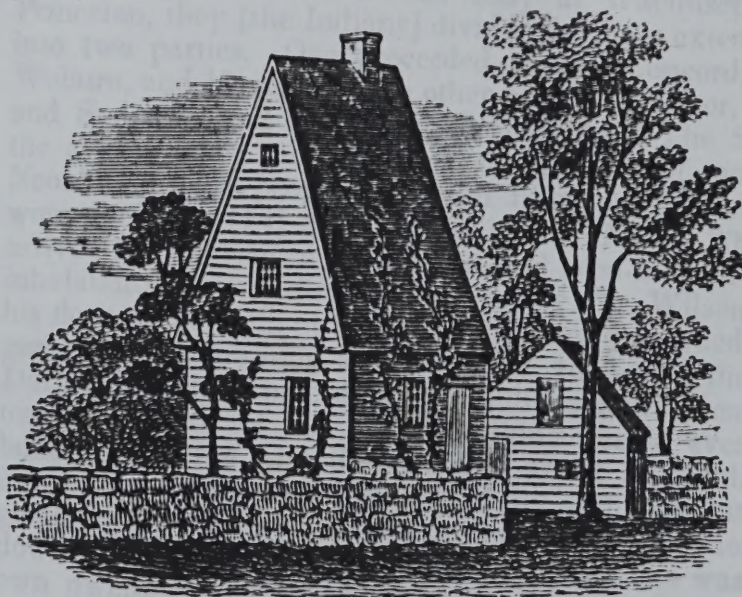
The greater part of this town was burnt in King Philip's war. The following account of attack of the Indians is taken from Dr. Saunders' Historical Sermon, preached at Medfield, in 1817, page 17.

"Having arrived in a vast body at Wachusett mountain, in Princeton, they [the Indians] divided for more extensive mischiefs into two parties. One proceeded toward Concord, Chelmsford, Woburn, and Haverhill; the other burnt Lancaster, Marlborough, and Sudbury, and soon reached Medfield. The Sunday before the assault, they were seen on the heights of mount Nebo and Noonhill, as the people came out from public worship. There were then four [14] garrisons in town. Nearly 300 soldiers had arrived for its defence; but these had been billeted out upon the inhabitants in every direction. The Rev. Mr. Wilson had charged his flock to be vigilant against surprise and guarded against dangers. Monday morning, 21st February, 1676, was the fatal period. During the night preceding, the Indians had spread themselves over every part of the town, skulking beside every fence and building. At the first dawn of day, about 50 buildings were set into a blaze at the same instant. Many of the inhabitants through great perils were able to reach the garrisons, others were shot down as they rushed out of their houses, and one was burnt in his own dwelling. At length, the savages were compelled to retire over a bridge in the south-west part of the town. Burning the bridge in order to cut off pursuit, they retired to a savage feast on the top of the nearest hill, in view of the ruins they had occasioned. Philip had been seen, riding upon a black horse, leaping over fences, exulting in the havoc he was making. Though he could neither read nor write, yet he caused a paper to be left, threatening to visit them every year for twenty years to come. He did not live to fulfil this promise.

"The destruction commenced at the east part of the town. Most of the houses and barns were consumed between the meeting-house and the bridge leading to Medway. Nearly 50 buildings and two mills were destroyed. The best houses and all the garrisons escaped. The damages were estimated at about 9,000 dollars. It was supposed that there were 500 Indians in this en-

bled in 1745, and died of the small-pox in 1776. His successor was Rev. Thomas Prentiss, D. D., who was settled in 1770. Dr. Prentiss died in 1814, deeply lamented."

This town is pleasantly situated, has a fertile soil, and is watered by Charles and Stop rivers. In the village are two Congregational churches (one of them Unitarian) and 1 Baptist, and about 40 dwelling-houses. Considerable quantities of boots, shoes and straw are manufactured here. The principal business, however, is agriculture. There are extensive meadows west of the village, on Charles river, which are very valuable. It is stated that the name of the town (which is spelled on the ancient records *Meadfield*,) originated from the circumstance of the plantation being situated near these meadows. There is good peat in the town, and quarries of granite. Distance, 8 miles S. by W. of Dedham, and 17 S. S. W. from Boston. Population, 899. The principal articles manufactured are straw bonnets, of which, in 1837, there were 124,000, the value of which was \$135,000.



Ancient House in Medfield.

The above is a west view of one of the oldest houses now standing in New England. It is about one third of a mile eastward from the central village of Medfield, on the main road to Dedham. This house was standing at the time when the principal part of the town was burnt by the Indians, in 1676. It is, probably, the only house of the kind now standing in this country. It is an interesting relic of antiquity, showing the manner in which most of the houses of the first settlers were built. This house is 24 feet in length, $14\frac{1}{2}$ feet in breadth, 10 feet from the ground to the eaves of the roof, about 12 feet from the eaves to the top of

Re: John Ellice, Jr. (re first wife, Mary Herring)

Pope's Pincers pg. 361 - Robert Pierce of Dorchester m. Ann ^(born 1610) ~~Pearson~~ ^{Greening}

Ann d 31 Dec 1695 "lost 10 years"

d. ¹Thos (1635-

²Debrah (1639-1640)

³Mary also m. Thos. Herring

⁴Sarah (16-14/1650)

on fa's death, Thos to pay 200l to his sister Mary ^(wife of Thomas Herring)

(NER 8: 154) Thos on his fa's birth "The Old Pierce House"

Torrey pg 366 somewhat Thos "Herring" (-1684) m. Mary Pierce

15 Apr. 1680 in London

(Robert Pierce (-1654) + Ann Greening (1591-1695?) m. ca 1625/30 Dorchester)

Mary's
grandfa

her
parents

GARRISON AT WRENTHAM.

November 20, 1675.

John Starr
John Mason
John Allin
Thomas Phinly
John Goff

04 16 00
05 06 03
05 06 03
04 16 00
04 16 00

John Hammon
Thomas Wadduck
John Ellis
Edward Gross

05 06 04
04 19 04
05 06 03
01 11 04

January 25, 1675-6.

Anthony Hancock
John Ellis
John Mason

01 18 06
02 02 00
01 16 10

Thomas Hoppin
Israel Hill
John Hammon

02 14 00
02 01 00
02 02 00

February 29, 1675-6.

02 08 00

April 24, 1676.

00 07 08 | John Ellice

✓ 02 19 00

June 24, 1676.

02 01 00
02 08 00
04 04 00

David Faulkner
John Parker

01 04 00
02 07 00

July 24, 1676.

00 12 00

September 23, 1676.

05 02 00
04 16 10
00 12 00

Peter Buckley, of the
Traine

00 18 00

Soldiers in King Phillips War, by George Madison Dodge (1896)
(MFL # R973.24 B66)
This shows the service of John Ellice, Jr., assigned to the Garrison at Wrentham

done
April 1992

List of all 1st Generation Ellis children born in Starbridge,
indicating who their parents were!

Reuben Ellis - son of David* and Rachel Partridge m 21 Jan 1724/5 Medfield
b 14 Nov 1727 Medfield - m Sarah Martin 12 Nov 1752 Starbridge

Amasi 17 Oct 1753

Reuben 12 Oct 1755

Moses 20 Sep 1757

Sarah 9 May 1762

(Starbridge)
Ensign TSG Crown Point
+ Ft M Henry
French + Indian
War

Benjamin Ellis (younger) - son of Samuel* and Dorothy Hall m 14 Sep 1720 Wrentham
b 29 Nov 1734 Medway - m Comfort Baker 27 Feb 1760 Starbridge

Alfred 31 Mar 1769

Josiah 12 Aug 1760

Benjamin 28 June 1773

" bp 29 Oct 1764

Cyrus 4 May 1765

Martilda 13 June 1767

Harve 14 May 1771

Priscilla 4 Mar 1763

" bp 29 Oct 1764

brothers?

John Ellis - son of Samuel* and Dorothy Hall

b 28 Oct 1723 Medway - m Mary Baker ^{b 28 Aug 1824} 17 Apr 1746 Medfield

(d 1 Mar 1816 age 92) Moses 14 Oct 1748

d 1 Oct 1804 North Orange MA

bp Dorothy (b 5 Mar) 15 Apr 1753 d 1 Sep 1754

John 12 Nov 1750

capt.
Revolutionary War

Samuel Ellis - son of Samuel* and Dorothy Hall

intention Starbridge also

b 15 Feb 1726 Medway - m Abigail Smith 10 Mar 1749/50 at "Canterbury" Ct

+ Jedediah 9 July 1751

Mary 13 Sep 1755

Abigail 20 Aug 1762

Samuel III 20 July 1760

Damaris 17 Feb 1767

Smith 30 Apr 1753

□ This couple had a total of 11 children, of whom 3 died young.

+ Our descent is through Jedediah (Dwight Dodge's grandfather)

* 44 Men, mostly but not all from Medfield, were in the Association for Starbridge (proprietors). They petitioned the General Court and on 3 Sept 1729 received their grant to build their town. Had to be surveyed + 100 lots of at least 50 acres each marked by 9 July 1730. Among the proprietors were David, Josiah and Samuel Ellis. David and Josiah were brothers, sons of Eleazar + Mehitable (Thurston) Ellis. Josiah m 29 Dec 1726 Darcus Dwight. Where David + Josiah died not yet found. Not Starbridge, Medfield or Medway. It appears they were distant cousins of Samuel, the connection being back in England.

The Starbridge birth of Rachel Ellis, daughter of Samuel + Sarah on 24 Jan 1728-9 is an error! The grant to build the town was not received until Sept of that year.



Eastern view of Factory Village, Medway.

improving in appearance, wealth, and population. There are in the limits of the town 4 churches, 3 Congregational, one of which is Unitarian, and 1 Baptist. Distance, 12 miles S. W. of Dedham, and 20 S. W. of Boston. Population, 2,050.

In 1837, there were in the limits of the town 6 cotton mills; 2,500 spindles; 428,200 yards of cotton goods manufactured, the value of which was \$42,120. Two woollen mills, 3 sets of machinery; 76,000 yards of cloth were manufactured, valued at \$62,000. There were 38,494 pairs of boots and 100,650 pairs of shoes manufactured, valued at \$149,774; males employed, 198; females, 98; there were 32,200 straw bonnets manufactured, valued at \$40,400; there was also a manufactory for cotton batting, and another for cotton wadding.

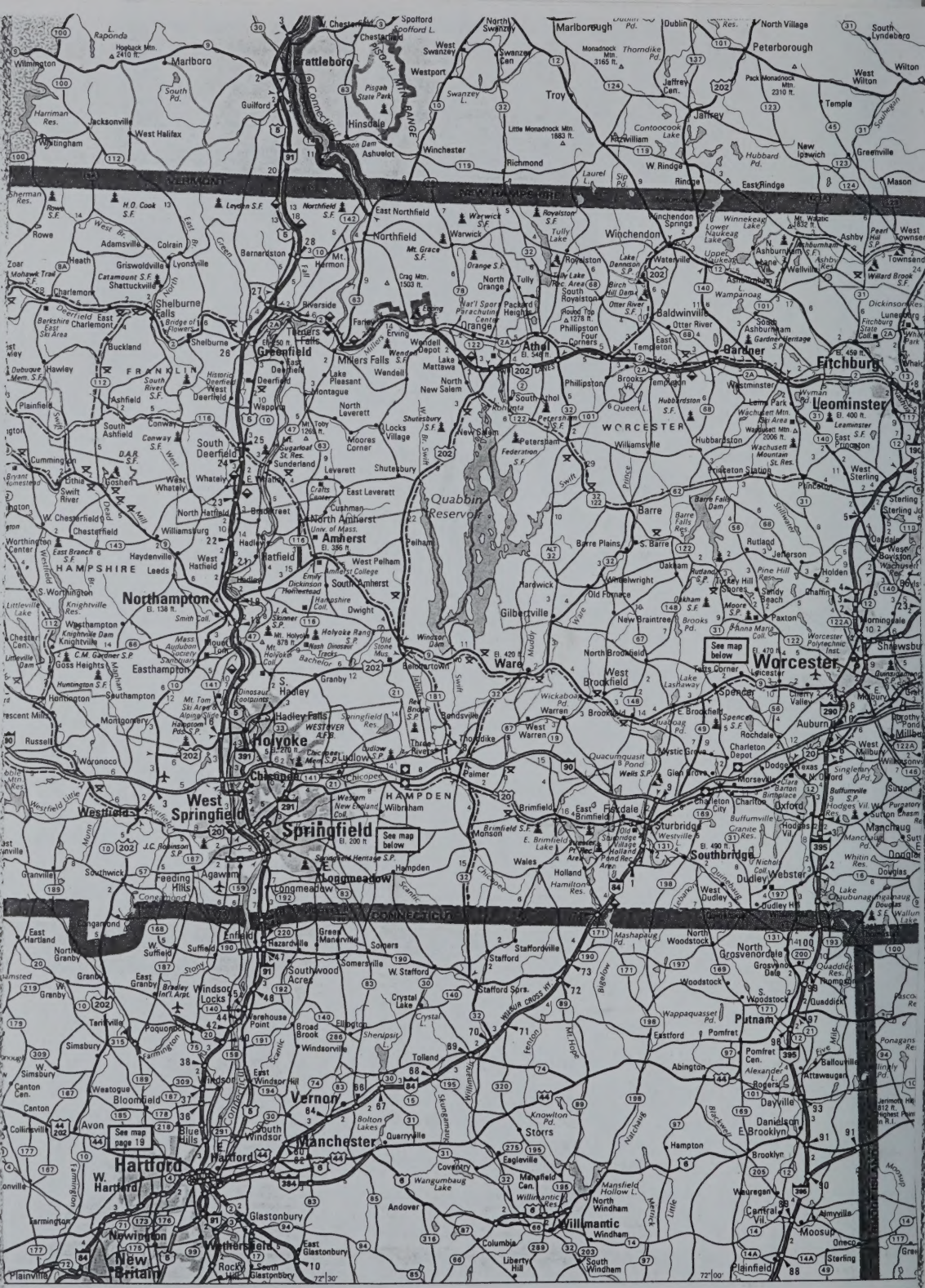
MILTON.

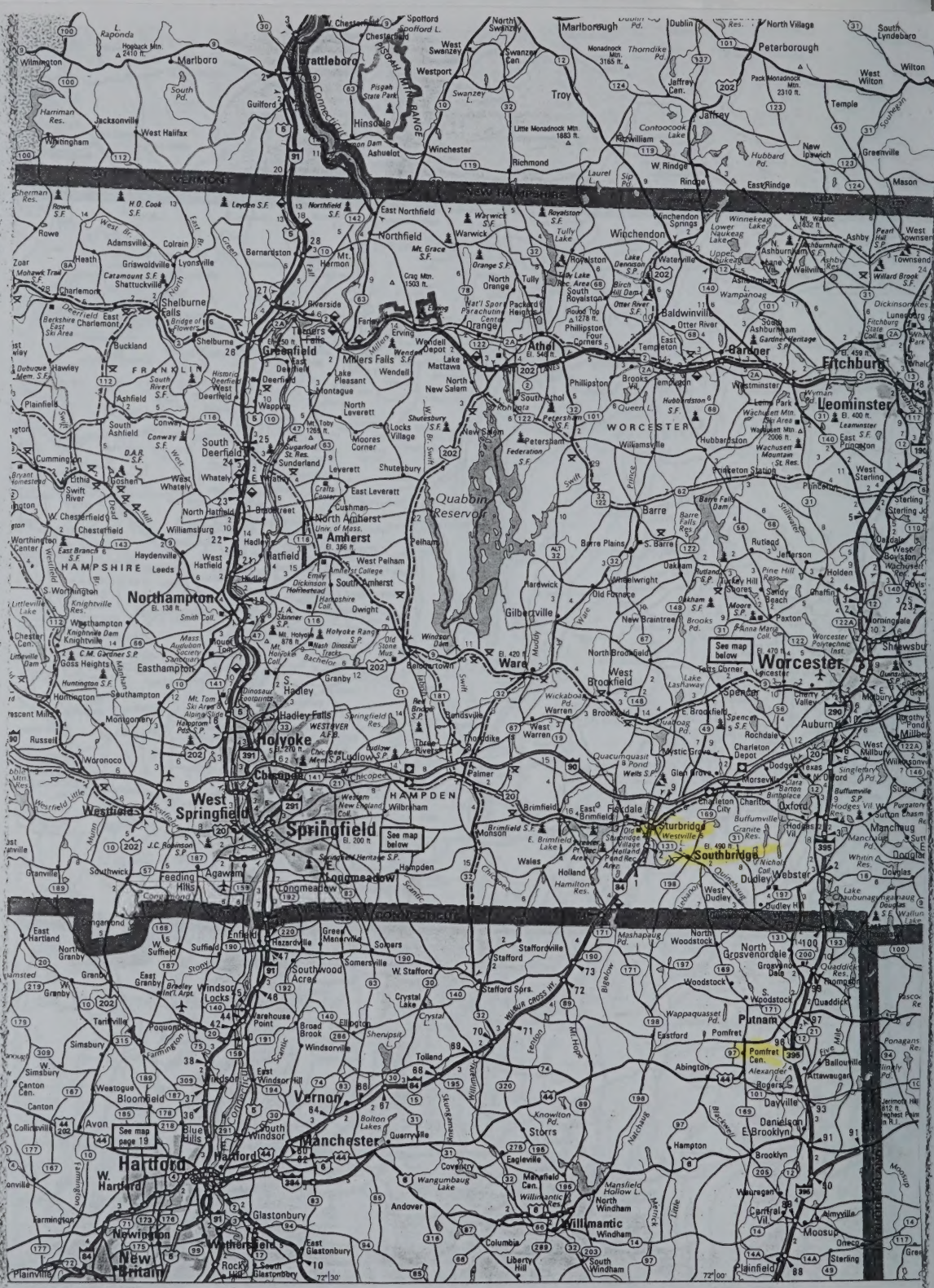
THE Indian name of this place is said to have been *Uncataquissett*. In 1662, the town of Dorchester voted that *Unquety*, since called Milton, should be a township, if it had the consent of the general court. It had the consent of the court, and it was incorporated the same year.

In the south-west part of this town there is a range of the *Blue Hills*, 710 feet above high-water mark, and is a noted landmark for sailors. It presents in full view Boston and its environs. Massachusetts Bay, the peninsula of Cape Cod, and Wachusett Mountain in the interior. Milton is adorned with some pleasant country seats, and contains at the two falls, and at the bridge where the Neponset meets the tide, manufactories of cotton, paper, &c. Forty or fifty vessels annually visit the wharves with wood, coal, lumber, grain, &c. The first paper-mill ever established in Mas-



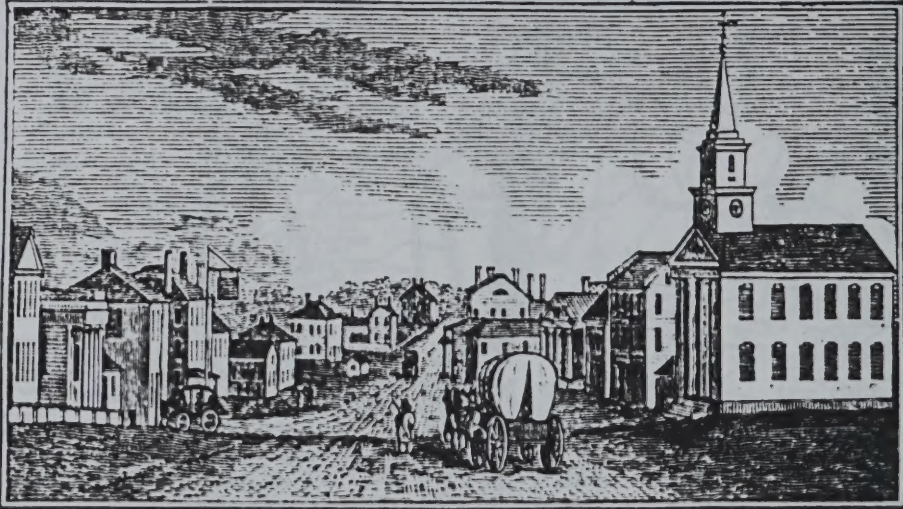
Trails leading to Starbridge





SOUTHBIDGE.

SOUTHBIDGE was originally a part of Sturbridge, Charlton, and Dudley. It was incorporated as a town in 1814. The first church was organized here in 1801, and Rev. Jason Park was ordained the first pastor in 1816. He was succeeded by Rev. Henry J. Lamb, who was ordained in 1833. His successor, Rev. Eber Carpenter, was installed in 1835. There are 3 churches, 1 Congregational, 1 Baptist, and 1 Methodist.



South-eastern view of the central part of Southbridge.

The above is a south-eastern view in this flourishing village, which consists of about 40 or 50 dwelling-houses, besides other buildings. The Baptist church is seen on the right; the Southbridge Bank, Hotel, &c., on the left. The township is watered by the Quinnebaug, which passes centrally through the town. Population, 1,740. Distance, 20 miles from Worcester, and 60 from Boston. In 1837 there were 3 cotton mills, 6,844 spindles; 1,139,160 yards of cotton goods were manufactured; value, \$95,900; males employed, 83; females, 89; one woollen mill, 4 sets of machinery; 50,000 yards of cloth were manufactured; value, \$150,000; males employed, 75; females, 50; boots manufactured, 590 pairs; shoes, 15,475; value, \$15,712; males employed, 17; females, 14.

In 1801 the inhabitants of the south-eastern section of Sturbridge, (now Southbridge,) ninety in number, were, upon their petition, incorporated into a *Poll Parish*. These 90 persons, with their families, formed rather a distinct community for many years, and the place of their residence was generally known by the name of *Honest Town*.

SPENCER.

THE whole of this town was included in the original grant of Leicester. It was made a parish in the year 1744, by the name of the West Parish of Leicester, and was incorporated a town in 1753, by the name of Spencer. The church was organized here in 1744, and Rev. Joshua Eaton was ordained their pastor the same year. He continued with the people till his death in 1772, and was suc-

church formed themselves into a Baptist church about 1750. The first meeting-house of this society was built on Fisk's Hill, in 1781. Rev. William Ewing was their first minister. Rev. Jordan Dodge was ordained their pastor in 1784, and was dismissed in 1788. The next minister, Rev. Zenas L. Leonard, was ordained in 1796. His successor, Rev. Addison Parker, was installed in 1833. Rev. Isaac Merriam and Rev. O. O. Stearns have been the succeeding pastors.

The central village lies in a valley between two hills, which are about two miles apart. The soil in this valley is fertile. The village consists of about 30 dwelling-houses, a Congregational and Baptist church. The engraving shows the appearance of the village as it appears when seen from the north-east, upon the Charlton road. Population, 2,004. Distance, 18 miles from Worcester, and 58 from Boston. The Quinebaug has its source in this town; it originates from near Lead-mine pond, takes a circuitous course into Union, Holland, Brimfield, and back into Sturbridge. Upon this stream are considerable tracts of interval and meadow lands. There are a number of ponds in this town, near one of which, called Lead-mine pond, a number of adventurers from Europe, many years since, dug deep for ore, a considerable quantity of which they carried with them to England. They never, however, returned.



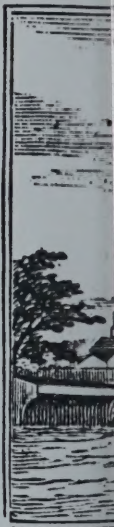
View of the central village in Sturbridge.

In 1837 there were 6 cotton mills, 8,664 spindles; 829,749 yards of cotton goods were manufactured; value, \$117,134; males employed, 71; females, 117; there were manufactured 2,220 pairs of boots, and 12,660 pairs of shoes; value, \$18,306 40; males employed, 35; females, 15; value of pocket rifles manufactured, \$20,275; hands employed, 36.

In the southern part of the township is an extensive tract of broken land, called Breakneck, near which the Breakneck pond in Union, Conn., takes its rise. A ledge of rocks in this tract extends about a mile, which, in some places, is 100 feet perpendicular. This ledge has been a great place for rattlesnakes. It is stated that an old lady, the wife of an extensive farmer by the name of Howard, living in this vicinity, after her dairy business was done in the morning, in the Month of May, used to go out and kill rattlesnakes; and she had been known to have killed as many as 16 in one morning. These snakes, some years ago, made considerable use of for medicinal purposes; the oil as a remedy for the quinsy and sprains, the worth from about 50 to 75 cents per head, and the gall was also used in medicinal preparations. They were for rheumatism and head-aches; and it was for the profit of the business that it was followed by the old lady. The only instance known of any person being bit here by a rattlesnake was that of a lad—scarcely perceptible. Black snakes, upwards of nine feet in length, have been killed in the Breakneck region

This to
John Wa
ed it, and
1704. It
of the leg
ed for son

In the year
winter there
days of Febr
one of the fa
suffered muc
He found the
through the
Abigail Mar



The ab
Sutton, wh
tensive pr
few houses

This is
turing. In
canal pass
hilly, thou
granite for
houses, 2
10 miles f
a small m
on Blacks
there were
1,301,727
\$125,572;
sets of ma
value, \$11
2,000 daze

Benjamin Haughton, David Osgood, and Jonathan Osgood. They were all natives of Lancaster old parish, and of families who had long resided there. Their houses were all within short distances of each other, lying north-westerly of the meeting-house. The first meeting-house was built in 1742. The church was gathered Dec. 19, 1744, and Rev. John Mellen was ordained their minister the same day. The second meeting-house was erected in 1799, on the site of the old one. It was dedicated on the first Sunday of the year 1800. The successor of Mr. Mellen was Rev. Reuben Holcomb, who was ordained in 1779; he was succeeded by Rev. Lemuel Capen, who was ordained in 1815. Rev. Peter Osgood, the next minister, was settled in 1819.

The surface of this town is hilly and uneven, but there is very little broken or waste land in it. The soil is fertile, producing in rich abundance, to repay the husbandman for its cultivation. The land is naturally moist, and by the help of the rivulets the water may be turned over the sides of most of the hills. There is but one river in this town, called Still river, from the placid motion of its waters. In the central part of the town there is an uncommonly beautiful little village, consisting of 2 churches and about 20 dwelling-houses. Population, 1,650. Distance, 11 miles from Worcester, and 40 from Boston. In 1837, there were 24 manufactories of chairs and cabinet ware; the value of chairs and cabinet ware was \$53,228; hands employed, 80. There were 22,500 palm-leaf hats manufactured; value, \$7,200; value of scythe snaiths manufactured, \$5,000.

STURBRIDGE.

THE land of this town was originally granted, in 1729, to several petitioners of Medfield, and many of the first settlers were from that town, and hence the place was called New Medfield, until its incorporation in 1738, when it received the name of Sturbridge. The following, respecting the first settlers, is from Rev. Joseph S. Clark's Historical Sketch of Sturbridge, published in 1838:

"Henry Fiske, one of the original proprietors, and his brother Daniel, pitched their tent near the top of the hill which has ever since borne their name. They had been at work for some time without knowing which way they must look for their nearest neighbor, or whether indeed they had a neighbor nearer than one of the adjacent towns. At length on a clear afternoon they heard the sound of an axe far off in a southerly direction, and went in pursuit of it. The individual whose solitary axe they heard had also been attracted by the sound of theirs, and was advancing towards them on the same errand. They came in sight of one another, on opposite sides of the Quinebaug river. By felling two trees into the stream, one from each bank, a bridge was constructed on which they were able to meet and exchange salutations. The unknown man of the axe was found to be James Denison, one of the proprietors, who, in the absence of a better home, had taken lodgings in a care, which is still to be seen not far from Westvill. In that lonely den he continued his abode, it is said, till a neighboring wolf, who probably had a prior claim to the premises, signified a wish to take possession, when Mr. Denison peaceably withdrew and built him a house of his own.

"For some time after the work of clearing the forest had been undertaken, no one had ventured to spend the winter in a place so desolate and distant from the track of man. The proprietors, or whomsoever they employed, usually came in the spring, and returned to their respective towns in the autumn. Joseph Smith, with no other companion than his faithful dog, was the first who encountered the rigors of winter in Sturbridge. Alexander Selkirk was not more secluded from human society on the island of Juan Fernandez, than Mr. Smith was in this place during four months, having neither seen nor heard from a human being in all that time. The cellar which protected his frugal store from the frosts of that dreary winter may still be seen on the farm of Jabez Harding, Esq., not far from an aged pear-tree, which Mr. Smith is said to have planted soon after he came."

The proprietors built a meeting-house, which was consecrated, in 1733, by Rev. Joseph Baxter, of Medfield. In 1736 the Rev. Caleb Rice was ordained pastor. About 1747, a number of his church, conceiving they had received *new light*, different from the rest of the people, separated from him. Mr. Rice died in 1759. He was succeeded by Rev. Joshua Paine, who was ordained in 1761. Rev. Otis Lane, the next minister, was ordained in 1801, and was succeeded by Rev. Alvan Bond, in 1819. Rev. Joseph S. Clark succeeded Mr. Bond in 1831. The persons who separated from Mr. Rice's

"And forasmuch as your petitioners have received encouragement from some of the proprietors of the 10,000 acres lately sold by the province, that they are desirous of being set off to said tract, which being so done will make a sufficient township.

"Therefore, your petitioners most humbly pray your Honor's consideration of the premises, and that this great and honorable Court would be pleased to grant or sell unto them the said tract of land, under such conditions and limitations as your Honor, in your great wisdom, shall deem best.

"And your petitioners in duty bound shall ever pray.

"Signed as follows:

"Abraham Harding,	John Dwight,	Moses Gleason,
Joseph Plimpton,	Thomas Streeter,	Gersham Keys,
Jonathan Boydon,	Thomas Gleason,	Jonas Houghton,
Silas Brown,	Joshua Morse,	William Plimpton,
Ebenezer Learned,	Nathaniel Smith,	Zerubbabel Eager,
Josiah Ellis,	Francis Moquit,	John Sherman,
Ichabod Harding,	Timothy Hammond,	Nathan Ward,
Nathaniel Morse,	Solomon Clark,	Ezra Clark,
Peter Balch,	Ephraim Partridge,	Joseph Baker.

"In the House of Representatives, June 13, 1728, read and ordered that the petition be referred to the next full session, and in the mean time Colonel Thaxter, Major Tileston, and Major Chandler be a committee to repair to the land petitioned for and described in the within plan, that they view and well consider the nature and circumstances of said land, and report their opinion what the land may be worth at said session.

"Sent up for concurrence.

"WILLIAM DUDLEY, *Speaker*.

"In Council, June 14, 1728, read and concurred.

"J. WILLARD, *Secretary*."*

REPORT OF COLONEL THAXTER, MAJOR TILESTON, AND MAJOR CHANDLER.

This committee, having visited and examined the lands prayed for in the second petition, made report to the General Court that said lands were worth £1,000.

The action of the General Court upon the foregoing, for some reason which has not been ascertained, was unfavorable, but the probability is that there was not a sufficient quantity

* See vol. II, p. 727, Book of Towns, State Records, Boston.

of good land to encourage inhabitants enough to settle upon them to be able to carry on the affairs of a town. But these petitioners believed otherwise, and presented a third petition to the court, viz.:

THIRD PETITION.

It is set forth, after the preface to the petition, that

"Your petitioners humbly beg leave to inform this Honorable Court that, although there is indeed much poor land contained therein, yet there is also a considerable quantity of good land fit for settlement; and, in our humble opinion, a sufficiency to enable your petitioners, by the blessing of God, in concurrence with diligence and industry, to support the ordinary charges of a township."

This third petition contained names as follows:

Melaniah Bourn, Esq.,	Thomas Learned,	Nahum Ward,
William Ward, Esq.,	Nathan Fiske,	Gersham Keyes,
Ezra Bourn,	Henry Fiske,	Zerubbabel Eager,
Shuball Goram,	Capt. Ebenezer Learned,	John Sherman,
Joseph Baker,	" Samuel Ellis,	Jonas Gleason,
Jonas Houghton,	David Ellis,	Josiah Cheney,
Timothy Hamant,	Francis Moquet,	Capt. John Dwight,
William Plimpton,	Henry Adams,	Capt. Joseph Clark,
Ephraim Partridge,	Ichabod Harding,	Nathaniel Morse,
Abraham Harding,	John Plimpton,	James Denison,
Moses Harding,	Thomas Gleason,	Joseph Marsh,
Josiah Ellis,	Joshua Morse,	Capt. Jonathan Boyden,
Peter Balch,	Joseph Plimpton,	Solomon Clark,
Ezra Clark,	Nathaniel Smith,	Moses Gleason.

This petition came up in the General Court, July 4, 1729, viz.:

"A petition of William Ward, Esq., and Joshua Morse, in behalf of themselves and about forty others, inhabitants of Medfield, etc., setting forth that, whereas, they had petitioned this court for a grant of land lying between Oxford, Brookfield, and Brimfield, and the Province line, the court was pleased to appoint a committee to value the same: that the said committee reported their opinion that the said lands are worth £1,000, and that forasmuch as many of the petitioners

* See Court Records, vol. XIV, p. 254.

Selected Papers from:

Historical Collections Vol. II (1874)

Against the Heretic Books

(History of Sturbridge, Chester & Southbridge MA)

CHAPTER II.

DIVISION OF LANDS.

THE first division of lands by the founders of Sturbridge was on the 9th of July, 1730. Prior to this, the land had been divided into 100 lots, not less than fifty acres each, as before related. Each proprietor was to have a homestead of fifty acres, and an additional lot of fifty acres or more; thus in drawing for these lands each ticket had stated upon it two of these parcels, which the committee who surveyed and laid out the several tracts believed they were a fair average in value of all the lots to be divided. Mr. William Ward was the surveyor, who had charge of running out the lines of these several divisions. The whole cost of survey and overlooking the same was £164, 13s., which, with other charges, was assessed upon fifty homestead lots, £4 to each.

The following names were entitled to share in this first division, and drew each two lots, as set against their respective names :

" Meletiah Bourn	Drew Lots Nos. 45	and 4 East
William Ward	" 42	and 18 "
Shuball Goram	" 25	and 37 "
Thomas Learned	" 7 West and 65	"
Nathan Fiske	" 7 East and 29 West	"
Henry Fiske	" 30 "	and 75 "
Ebenezer Learned	" 44	and 6 East
Nahum Ward	" 11 West and 15	"
Gersham Keyes	" 24 East and 31 West	"
Zerubbabel Eager	" 2 West and 76	"
John Sherman	" 48	and 25 East
Joseph Baker	" 47	and 26 "
Jonas Houghton	" 35	and 22 "

Thomas Gleason	Drew Lots Nos. 6 West and 68 East
Moses Gleason	" 10 " and 9 "
James Gleason	" 17 East and 52 West
Joshua Morse	" 9 West and 39 East
Joseph Plimpton	" 11 East and 30 "
Nathaniel Smith	" 12 " and 12 West
Solomon Clark	" 21 West and 67 East
Timothy Hamant	" 2 East and 71 West
William Plimpton	" 1 " and 24 "
Ephraim Partridge	" 19 West and 40 East
Abraham Harding	" 20 East and 23 "
Josiah Ellis	" 11 West and 54 "
Peter Balch	" 14 " and 22 West
Ezra Clark	" 17 East and 64 "
✓ Samuel Ellis	" 49 " and 61 "
David Ellis	" 1 West and 54 East
Francis Moquet	" 29 " and 41 "
Henry Adams	" 18 " and 70 "
Ichabod Harding	" 43 " and 53 "
John Plimpton	" 20 West and 55 "
Josiah Cheney	" 50 " and 13 "
John Dwight	" 21 East and 8 West
Jonathan Boyden	" 8 " and 21 "
Joseph Clark	" 36 West and 60 East
Nathaniel Morse	" 9 East and 28 West
James Denison	" 58 " and 69 "
" Lots not divided at this meeting, but left for new proprietors,	" 10 " and 26 "
	" 16 West and 73 East
	" 3 " and 66 "
	" 62 " and 23 "
" Lots not divided at this meeting, but left for future disposal,	" 15 " and 32 "
	" 13 " and 19 "
	" 16 East and 33 West
	" 46 West and 28 East

"The following persons were admitted as proprietors after this first drawing: Nehemiah Allen, Moses Allen, Seth Wight, David Morse, (Moses Marcy) David Shumway, and John Harding."

The committee having discharged their duty in allotting the land, a meeting of the proprietors was held, July 9, 1730, when each proprietor drew lots for his share or homestead, which then entitled him to enter upon such land as fell to him, to consider it as his property, and to commence at once

A special meeting was called by the selectmen, June 27, 1774, to consider of some measure proper to be adopted for the safety and defense of the province in her distressed condition, by reason of several late acts of the British Parliament.

The selectmen at this time were Daniel Fiske, Nathaniel Walker, James Johnson, John Tarbell, and Samuel Ellis. After solemn prayer to God for direction, they chose one of their number to act as speaker, and having discussed the public grievances for several hours, the vote of the town was, not to purchase any goods which should be imported from England. This was in conformity to the late Non-Importation act, fixing public sentiment uniformly through all the towns in the province.

On the 25th of August following, another meeting was called for considering provincial affairs, viz. :

"That, considering the present alarming condition of our public affairs, by reason of several late acts of the British Parliament, altering the course of justice, and annihilating our once free constitution and government, a committee be chosen in each town in the county to meet at Worcester, or some other suitable place, to consult and advise what is necessary and prudent to be done by the inhabitants of this county."

After some discussion a committee was appointed, consisting of Moses Weld, Timothy Newell,* William McKinstry, John

These letters were addressed to Mr. Thomas Whately, former member of Parliament, who having deceased, they by some means fell into the hands of Dr. Franklin, then residing in London, as the agent of both Massachusetts and Pennsylvania; and finding that the object of said letters was prejudicial to the interests of the colony of Massachusetts, for whom he was there to aid and defend, he felt it his duty to return the same to his constituents. Their contents becoming known in Boston, it caused these officials, Hutchinson and Oliver, to be regarded as traitors to the rights and interests of the people; thus, through excitement, these gentlemen's houses were mobbed, broken into, and the furniture and personal property contained in them destroyed. The English government had demanded payment of the colony for this damage to these officials, and that question was to come before the Legislature for their action: thus the instructions to their representative.

* The Hon. Timothy Newell was born at Needham in 1742. He removed to Sturbridge without property or patrons, and, being a mechanic, he engaged in the manufacture of spinning-wheels, rakes, and chairs, about the year 1763. By industry and economy, he was soon enabled to open a small store, and continued enlarging his business until he was an extensive country trader, and accumulated a large estate for that period in such business. His early education was quite limited; but being an attentive reader, he became a person of

Salmon, and Benjamin Freeman. The convention was held soon after, and a report of its proceedings was prepared for each town to act upon, in the county. This being read at a town meeting, called for that purpose in Sturbridge, was unanimously approved by vote. The foregoing preamble and action was the result of correspondence received from the vigilance committee at Boston, the duty of which was not only to keep the citizens of the interior towns advised of the actions of the British Parliament, but to guide their opinions, so as to form a unanimity of sentiment in opposition to any and all encroachments upon the hitherto rights and liberties exercised and enjoyed by the people of the colonies, whether by charter or assumed rights, or by a broader sense, which included those rights as English subjects, claimed by all as Englishmen, under the provisions of the great charter of England, the constitution.* It is probably not affirming too

quite varied intelligence, and familiar with many of the sciences, to which he added a general knowledge of history and politics.

His general knowledge of subjects gave him much influence in society, which soon brought him into public business. He entered the Revolutionary army at the commencement of the war as brigade major, and when he left the service he held the rank of colonel.

He was one of the foremost in resisting the mutinous spirit of Shay's rebellion in the year 1786, which arose on account of the heavy taxes following the late war; the State debt being £1,300,000, besides £250,000 due the officers and soldiers of the State line of the army, and their proportion of the Federal debt was not less than £1,000,000, while the State debt, before the war, was but about £100,000.

This heavy burden was the cause of their rebellion; they did not, in their trouble, stop to calculate the great blessing this debt had purchased for them and their descendants in the future of time. This unwise and misjudged affair was closed the beginning of the following year. About this time Mr. Newell was advanced to a major-general of the militia. As a civilian he became a man of distinction; and was elected several times to a seat in the governor's council.

General Newell was a leading man in this town many years, and contributed liberally for the support of all good objects. He was influential in placing a steeple upon the Congregational meeting-house, and contributed a clock at his own expense. He died, February 5, 1819, aged seventy-six.

* The rights of Englishmen were guaranteed to the colonists of Massachusetts by the terms of their charter, given in the old and repeated in the new, by King William, as follows:

"And further our will and pleasure is, and we do hereby for us, our heirs and successors grant, establish, and ordain that all and every the subjects of us, our heirs and successors, which shall go to and inhabit within our said province and territory, and every of their children which shall happen to be born there, or on the seas in going thither, or returning from thence, shall have and enjoy all liberties and immunities of free and natural subjects, within any of the dominion of us, our heirs and successors, to all intents, constructions,

soil, which the General Court, a hundred years ago, judged unworthy of sale, and hardly fit to give away, as being 'not capable of making a township.' The result has shown that the first settlers of this town, in placing their chief reliance on 'the blessing of God, in concurrence with diligence and industry,' rested on a firm basis."

Its manufactures derive their water-power from the Quinebaug river: Only a portion of this is as yet occupied, but has thus far been a great source of its growth.

Up to the year 1811, when the first act of incorporation was obtained, its water-power had been occupied but little, if any, except for saw and grist mills. Its other manufactures are as follows: 1st,

THE STURBRIDGE MANUFACTURING COMPANY, WESTVILLE.

At what time the water-power was first made use of on the Quinebaug, at this place, is not certain; but it is known that Jedediah Ellis and Fletcher Foster built a dam across the river, where the principal dam is now located, in this village, and erected a saw-mill, as early as the year 1799, on the south side of the same, as now indicated by those works. And not long after a grist-mill was erected at the north end of said dam.

This association was incorporated the 5th of December, 1811, with the following names who subscribed for the shares which stand against their names respectively. The shares were \$250 each.

"Rev. Zenas L. Leonard, - - - - -	2 Shares,	\$500
Stephen Newell, - - - - -	2 "	500
Lieut. John Plimpton, - - - - -	2 "	500
Moses Fiske, - - - - -	4 "	1,000
Jephthah Plimpton, - - - - -	1 "	250
Ziba Plimpton, - - - - -	1 "	250
Moses Newell, - - - - -	2 "	500
Eleazer Rider, - - - - -	2 "	500
✓ Comfort Freeman, - - - - -	3 "	750
Nathaniel Rider, - - - - -	3 "	750
Franklin Rider, - - - - -	3 "	750

\$5,750."

This company having been organized, and the above stock subscribed, their first outlay for establishing the cotton-mill, was a purchase made of Moses Fiske of the water-power and grist-mill before referred to, at the north end of the dam erected by Ellis and Foster, in 1799, with a tract of land for the canal, and a site for the contemplated mill.

The sum paid for this water-power, grist-mill, and canal, with ground for the mill site, was \$645.

The five stockholders first on the foregoing list, contracted with the company to dig the canal, wheel-pit, and race-way, stone the same, and erect a building thirty feet by forty-five, and three stories in height; to put in a water-wheel and suitable gearing connected with the shafting for running the machinery, and to have all complete for operating by the 1st of June, 1812.

The two last named stockholders contracted to build 128 spindles of cotton machinery, with all the necessary preparation suitable for carding and spinning yarn from cotton, for the sum of \$14.00 per spindle, and to have the same all perfect, complete, and ready for operating, by the 15th of June, 1812; and they to receive an extra sum of \$600 for the carding machine.

The above contracts were completed, a double carding machine in, and all put in motion and tested, so as to commence the spinning of cotton in August, of said year.

The mill was run the first two weeks by Nathaniel Rider, on his own stock, to test the perfection of his machinery.

The mill began to run for the company, under the superintendence of Nathaniel Rider, the 7th of September, 1812. His brother, Franklin Rider, operated the carding-machine till the 6th of November, 1812, at three cents per pound.

The shares were all paid in to the company, and that account closed the 26th of October, the same year, and the aggregate sum received was about equal to the expenditure to that time.

ECCLESIASTICAL.

CHAPTER VI.

THE CONGREGATIONAL SOCIETY.

THE origin of the Congregational church and society was a colony of twenty-one members of the Congregational church in Sturbridge. They were residents in the poll parish that was established here by an act of the Legislature, February 28, 1801. These members were dismissed from the church in Sturbridge, and organized this church on the 16th day of September following:

NAMES OF THESE FIRST MEMBERS.

Ralph Wheelock,	Samuel Ellis,	Lucy Johnson Mason,
Asa Walker,	Deborah Child Freeman,	Mary Howard Mason,
Daniel Morse,	Lois Hibbard Morse,	Abigail Smith Ellis,
Elias Plimpton,	Rachael Smith Foster,	Phebe Stacy Morse,
Fletcher Foster,	Experience C. Wheelock,	Jemima Corbin Harding,
Abel Mason,	Anne Clark Dresser,	Ruth Hobbs Mason,
Jason Morse,	Lois Smith Foster,	Mary Chub Chamberlain.

This small colony united in their public religious worship with the Baptists and Methodists in the parish meeting-house; and their number of members in this church was not increased until the year 1815, when, during that year, five new members were added, to wit: George Sumner, Margaret Burt Sumner, Keziah Freeman Brown, Lydia Plimpton, and Joshua Harding.

This was the condition of the church when the parish was, by an act of the Legislature, made a town by the name of Southbridge, February 15, 1816.

() Keziah was only living child of Benjamin & Deborah (Child) Freeman, though they raised 2 of his. deceased bro Samuel's children.)*

*This is one of the nicest pages in the book. Shows (1) Capt Samuel & his wife Abigail (Smith) Ellis as well as Mary (Chub) (Freeman) Chamberlain widow of Capt Lt Samuel Freeman (1716-1772) & Lt James Chamberlain, also died; joining combined Baptist-Congreg. Church in 1801. *4 is a granddaughter*

This society was incorporated by the General Court, December 13, 1816, by the name of "Congregational Religious Society in Southbridge," with all the powers and privileges which other religious societies enjoy, according to the constitution and laws of Massachusetts.

The following are the names of the incorporators, to wit:

"Daniel Morse, Joshua Harding, Samuel Newell, Frederick Whiting Bottom, Fletcher Foster, Abel Mason, Oliver Plimpton, Jason Morse, Freeman Pratt, Timothy Paige, George Sumner, Oliver Mason, Junior, James Wheelock, Ralph Harding, Elbridge G. Harding, Salem Marsh, Calvin Ammidown, Joseph Clark, Abel Mason, Junior, Ralph Wheelock, Waterman Potter, Pliny Arnold, Ebenezer D. Ammidown, Asahel Prouty, Oliver Mason, Smith Foster, Duty Marsh, Duty Marsh, Junior, Moses Mason, Oliver Hooker, Henry Hooker, Abijah Richardson, Parker Morse, John Rider, Mason Morse, Enoch Bacon, Stephen H. Esterbrook, Nathaniel Marsh, David Atherton, Smith Ellis, Denison Wheelock, Corbin Lyon, John Newell, Jonathan Green, George Gleason, John Marsh, Alpheus Foster, Joseph Eaton, Moses Wheelock, Aaron Putnam, John Marsh, Junior, Joel Walker, Dresser Bacon, Benjamin Walker, Hinsdale Foster, Davis Wheelock, Calvin Wheelock, Luther Wheelock, Chauncey Plimpton, Samuel Austin Groves, Samuel Lewis Newell, Bela Carpenter, with their families and estates, together with such others as may hereafter associate with them, and their successors."*

In the year 1815 this society arranged for a piece of ground for the location of a meeting-house, including 1 and $\frac{1}{4}$ acres of land, it being the same on which the meeting-house of this society now stands, and the house and lot, now the residence of Dr. Samuel Hartwell, next south of the same.

This meeting-house lot was a part of the homestead farm of the late Colonel Benjamin Freeman, (son of Samuel Freeman, born, October 24, 1744, and died, May 22, 1806); it contained 149 acres, 1 quarter, and 15 rods. It was sold by his executors, Joshua Harding and Jonathan Perry, of Sturbridge, to Andrew Brown, of Woodstock, April 8, 1807.* Andrew Brown, of Woodstock, sold this farm to Daniel Briggs, of Sturbridge, January 4, 1811;† Daniel Briggs, sold the same farm to John, Luther, and Calvin Ammidown, for \$5,600, March 29, 1813.

**4 is a granddaughter*

THE FIRST BAPTIST SOCIETY, SOUTHBIDGE.

The meeting for organizing this society was held on the 1st of May, 1816, in the hall of the Ammidown hotel.

The proceedings were as follows:

"Chose for moderator, Rev. Zenas L. Leonard; clerk, Deacon John Phillips; advisory committee, Rev. Zenas L. Leonard, Deacon John Phillips, Captain Simeon Fiske, Rev. Stephen Haskell, Mr. Ebenezer Cutting.

All the members of this advisory committee were members of the Baptist church of Sturbridge.

At this time a constitution for the proposed society having been prepared by the Rev. George Angell, was presented to the meeting and read, as follows:

"We, the subscribers, professing ourselves friendly to the Baptists, and being desirous to maintain the worship of Almighty God together, in accordance with the Baptist faith and order, do hereby form ourselves into a society by the name of 'The First Baptist Society in Southbridge,' and agree to observe the following articles:

"*First*.—Our annual society meeting for choice of officers and transacting the business of the society shall be held some time in the month of March annually, at a convenient place appointed by their committee.

"*Second*.—The officers to be chosen shall be a moderator, clerk, committee, and such other officers as may be thought necessary to take care of the prudential affairs of the society, and warn the meetings of its members.

"*Third*.—The society, when duly warned and met together, shall have power to make all suitable regulations that may be necessary and useful for conducting the affairs of the society as a majority by vote shall determine; except that the society shall in no manner interfere with the acts or doings of the church, should there be one constituted, which by their articles of faith and covenant shall have the exclusive right of electing a minister or elders for the church and society.

"*Fourth*.—Said society is not to grant and levy taxes, to be collected by force of civil law, nor to make use of such law to extort money from any person or persons, unless on a voluntary personal written agreement or obligation.

"*Fifth*.—It is agreed by this society, to be the duty of every member thereof to contribute according to his ability towards supporting the

Jedediah & Abner (Parker) Ellis both died in 1854.

society, and that no one should be favored at the expense of another; all money contributed as aforesaid for the support of the ministry is to be paid into the treasury, and paid for the support of the minister of the Gospel who labors for the church and society, under the direction of the committee.

"*Sixth*.—The condition of membership of this society shall be a compliance with the foregoing articles, and so long as each member adheres to the same, and demean himself peaceably and orderly, he shall be entitled to the privileges thereof."

The constitution having been adopted, it received the following signatures as members:

"Cyrus Ammidown, George Angell, Reuben Harrington, William West, Abisha Sabin, Ephraim Bacon, Ezra Sabin, Fordyce Foster, Charles West, Morris Marcy, Edward Baylies, John M. Foster, Barzilla Baylies, Daniel Baylies, Samuel Rider, John McKinstry, Samuel S. Clark, Luther Ammidown, Luther Ammidown, Junior, Elisha Morris, Edward Morris, Alfred Morris, Larkin Ammidown, Lewis Ammidown, Adolphus Ammidown, Moses Sabin, Moses Morris, Caleb Ammidown, Gershom Plimpton, Joseph Marcy, William Stephens, Joshua Vinton, Allen Tiffany, Nathan Brown, Chauncey Brown, William Morris, Martin Spencer, William West, Benoni West, Joseph Arnold, Nathaniel Searle, Tyler Simpson, Palmer Chamberlain, Hiram Morse, Gardner Bartholomew, Jonathan Green, Adolphus Bartholomew, Charles Brown, Nathaniel Bolles, Erastus Bolles, Edward Morris, Luther Edwards, Horace B. Robbins, Edward A. Snow, David Pike, Salem Lullin, Horace Cheney, Charles Cheney, Joel Cheney, Daniel Sabin, David Putney, Eleazer Putney, Benjamin McKinstry, Jedediah Ellis, Charles Dugar, Peter Dugar, Noah Saunders, Amos Oaks, Joshua Farnum, Luther Sibley, Nathan B. Clark, Comfort B. Thorp, Jonathan Clemence, Eleazer Wheelock, William Simpson, Samuel Fiske, Junior, Samuel Fiske, *✓* Silas Ellis, Abel Jocelin, Hannah Clark, Anne Dresser, John Plimpton, John Plimpton, Junior, Enoch Lewis, Chester Plimpton, Jacob Edwards, Jedediah Marcy, Aaron Clemence, Elijah Marcy, *✓* Samuel Ellis, Samuel Marcy, Ephraim Angell, Ophir Gould, John Clark, Jonathan Tiffany, Jacob Oaks, Jonathan Clemence, Smith Ellis, Charles Tower, Perley Simpson, William Haskell, James Wolcott, Junior, Perez B. Wolcott, Dr. James Wolcott, Charles West, Reuben Woodward, Joseph Palmer, Elliot Morse, Lyman Morris, Ephraim Wheelock, Jabez Vinton, Rufus Brown, Solomon Town, Elisha Cole, Nicholas Jencks, Junior, Robert Thompson, Oliver Ammidown, Charles W. Vinton, Corbin Lyon, Luther Travis, Nathaniel M. Smith, Emory B. Smith, Seth Sackett."

✓ Jedediah Jr.

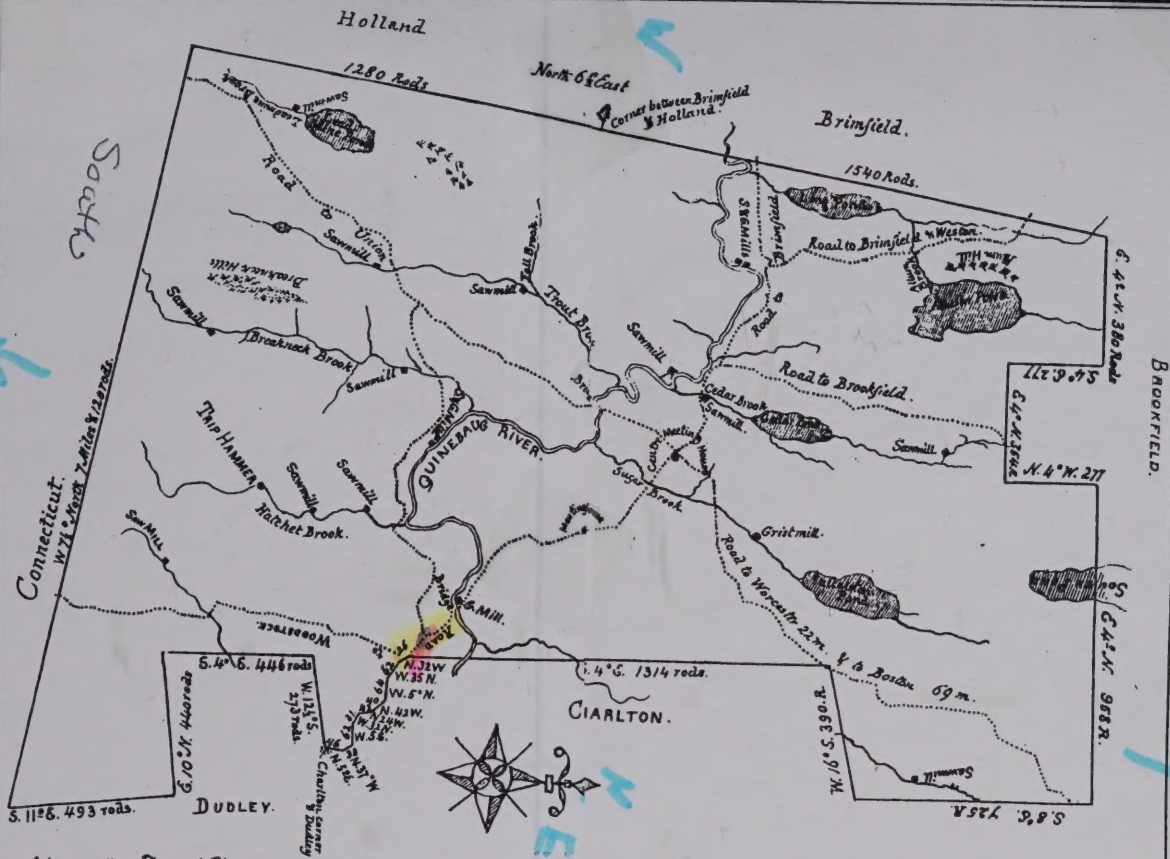
✓ TH

✓ Son of Jedediah

This shows a lot of good children

State of Ct.

West



A plan of the Town of Sturbridge,
from an actual survey, taken since November last, & laid down by a scale of 50 chains to an inch.
The principal ponds in the town are Allum Pond, one mile long, half a mile wide, Stillman Pond 300 rods long
and 100 rods wide, Cedar Pond, 280 rods long, 70 rods wide, Long Pond, 270 rods long and 70 rods wide,
Leadmine Pond 700 rods in circumference. That part of South Pond that is in Sturbridge is 190 rods long
& 100 rods wide. Guinea River is 6 rods wide.

for Job Hamant, Surveyor.
Sturbridge May 6th 1795.

James C. Wall
Benjamin Freeman
Seth Harding
Elihu School
Henry East
Selectmen
for
Sturbridge.

Approximate site of Lt. Samuel Freeman's Blacksmith Shop & home.

EARLY SETTLEMENTS IN THIS VICINITY.

The history of the first planting of the territory, now the county of Worcester, shows that there were only a few scattered settlements in all this territory until the close of the war between England and France, terminated by the treaty of Utrecht, July 13, 1713. ~~1713~~

Previous to this time several plantations had been granted by the General Court, commencing in 1643 with Lancaster, then Mendon, 1660; Brookfield, 1660; Worcester, 1668; Oxford and Woodstock, in 1683; but the two latter, as has been shown, did not commence settlements before 1686.

All these, except Woodstock, had at some time during their progress been destroyed before 1713, and efforts had continued during all that period (from 1643 to 1713) to induce settlers to locate in them, with but little success.

The fear of assault from the Indians was such that but few settlers could be persuaded to remove to any of them until after the peace before mentioned.

But now settlements spread over all this territory with great rapidity, and within a period of twenty-two years (up to 1735) following 1713, all the territory in this county had been granted for towns.

This period was remarkable for a spirit of land speculation; it became a mania with the noted and influential men of the

colony. The governors, judges of the courts, clergymen, officers of the college, and merchants, all entered into this scramble for these interior lands.*

It has been stated in connection with Dudley, that settlements commenced in its territory in 1721, and in Sturbridge in 1730, and also in the west part of Oxford, afterwards Charlton, about the same time.

These dates are likewise the time when settlements began in the territory now Southbridge, and, as the deeds recorded at Worcester, and in Suffolk county at Boston show, the whole line of the lands bordering upon the Quinebaug river were occupied in the years from 1730 to 1733.

The center part, including the water-power and the land now occupied by the center village, as before related, was held by Moses Marcy; that adjoining above, now the Globe village, by William Plimpton; and that above him by John Plimpton, covering Westville and vicinity.

The land next below Mr. Marcy was occupied by Colonel Thomas Cheney on both sides, down to Saundersdale, and thence on the south side to land bought by John Vinton, of Stoneham, in 1738.

On the north side of the Quinebaug, below the bridge across the river (lately called the "Red Bridge)," was the land of Joseph Sabin, where he settled in 1733. The Ammidowns did not locate in that vicinity till 1760. The first sale of land by Moses Marcy, in the tract now the center village, was to ✓ Samuel Freeman, blacksmith, of Sturbridge, six acres, partly ✓ in Sturbridge and partly in Oxford; another lot adjoining, eight acres, and one of 110 rods, on which said Freeman's ✓ house now stands, as expressed; and a third lot of 32 perch in Oxford, a triangular piece adjoining the road. These two latter pieces are those on which stand the house of Mrs. Vinton, lately the Shumway house, on Elm street, the building

* See Hutchinson's History of Massachusetts, vol. II, pp. 299 and 300.

on the corner east of the Edwards hotel, and extending to a point near the present bank building, the property of Mr. Leonard at this time. The first lot includes the large building west of Elm street, formerly the "Old Tavern." The low part at the south end, by the large elm and the well, was Samuel Freeman's dwelling-house, in which he raised his family of children. His son, the late Colonel Benjamin Freeman, was born there the same year it was erected, in 1744.

This deed is witnessed by Nathaniel Walker and Rowland Clark, recorded b. 29, p. 400, Worcester. This Nathaniel Walker was from Weston, near Boston; he bought a tract of land in the large gore, north part of Sturbridge and Charlton, of John Davis, May 12, 1743—270 acres; consideration £1,600. (See b. 26, p. 596). He was the father of the late Deacon Asa Walker, and the ancestor of all of the name in this vicinity. Rowland Clark bought, in 1746, on the hill south, known now as the "Clark Place," as will be shown hereafter.

Samuel Freeman located his blacksmith shop east of the south part of the Edwards brick hotel, standing where Elm street now is, and the front on the range of the two large elms recently cut down. These two trees grew up, one at the south front corner, and the other at the north front corner of said shop.

The location of the saw-mill and grist-mill erected by Mr. Marcy, was a point to be reached by roads, first in the direction of Woodstock, as at this time that town had been settled 58 years, having begun its first settlement in 1686. The second road was to Oxford, that town having been settled since 1713, then 31 years. Then it became necessary to accommodate the pioneer settlers in New Medfield (Sturbridge), and those in the west part of Dudley. All these roads were built at first with the design of reaching these mills in the shortest and most convenient way.

Mr. Freeman, no doubt, selected his location at the junction of these roads, to secure the business for his blacksmith shop, as the farmers came to the mills. It is proper to observe, that the first settlers in Sturbridge, many of them settled within the limits of this town; one range of these settlers, extending from the Globe village, south, on the hill land; beginning with the Plimptons, at what is now the Globe village; thence south, the Hardings, Denisons, Wheelocks, Masons, Morses, Ellises, and Fosters; then, on the south road, the Clarks, and on Lebanon hill, the Morses; thence east on the lower road to Woodstock, the Morses, Morrisises, Pratts, and Bacons; and to the east, on the road to Dudley, the Cheneyes, Sabins, Putneys, Ammidowns, and Vintons; all these settlers made these mills a common center, now about 135 to 140 years since, and 126 years (now 1870) since Samuel Freeman located here.

December 8, 1772. Edward Foster to his son, Fletcher Foster, both of Sturbridge, £80, b. 71, p. 416. This family have been long known; their farm was at Westville. The first improvement of the water-power on the Quinebaug at this place was by this family, aided by the late Jedediah Ellis; this Mr. Ellis was the son of Samuel Ellis, one of the proprietors of New Medfield.

April 20, 1815. Luther and Calvin Ammidown to Larkin Ammidown, the interest of John Ammidown in Freeman farm, being one third part, also one third of the old store, the open lot west of library building, and west of Baptist meeting-house, all John Ammidown's interest; see b. 196, pp. 171 and 172.

April 20, 1815. Larkin Ammidown to Luther and Calvin Ammidown, quits all right to two thirds of Freeman farm—a deed of partition. This was the beginning for dividing up Col. Benjamin Freeman's homestead. The three brothers, John, Luther, and Calvin, having all deceased sometime since, this estate has, to a large extent, passed from that name.

in the service of the Republic only at the hands of the

the country of the Republic

the country of the Republic

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION.

315

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 23, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 3 days.

✓ ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 23, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Learned's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 3, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 13, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

*Capt. Ellis's
Son Smith enlisted 1775 age 22. was master (his father) Samuel led a company in 1776, age 49.
in service discharged for son. Simeon or Samuel III*

*The young son of
Capt Ellis and
a white man
under Capt Timothy
Parker
(at Concord Bridge)
+ other sources* ✓

ELLIS, SMITH, Sturbridge. Private, Capt. Timothy Parker's co. of Minute-men, Col. Warner's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 6 days; also, Capt. Adam Martin's co., Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted April 27, 1775; service, 3 mos. 12 days; also, company return dated Oct. 7, 1775.

ELLIS, STEPHEN, Halifax or Plympton (probably). Private, Capt. John Bradford's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Marshfield; service, 3 days; also, Sergeant, Capt. James Harlow's co. commanded by 1st Lieut. Elijah Bisbe, Jr., Col. Thomas Lothrop's regt., Brig. Joseph Cushing's brigade; service, 16 days; company marched to Bristol, R. I., on an alarm; roll dated Plympton, March 29, 1777; also, Capt. Thomas Samson's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., Gen. Palmer's brigade; service between Sept. 25, 1777, and Oct. 30, 1777, 32 days; company marched on a secret expedition against Newport, R. I.

ELLIS, STEPHEN. Private, Capt. Lawrence Kemp's co., Col. Leonard's regt.; engaged Feb. 23, 1777; discharged April 10, 1777; service, 47 days, at Ticonderoga.

ELLIS, STEPHEN, Jr. Private, Capt. Ward Swift's co., Col. Freeman's regt.; service, 7 days, on an alarm at Dartmouth and Falmouth Sept. 6, 1778.

ELLIS, THOMAS, Sandwich. Private, Capt. Ward Swift's (2d Sandwich) co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 days.

ELLIS, THOMAS. Private, Capt. Nathaniel Wood's co., Col. Simon Cary's regt.; service, 4 days. Roll dated Roxbury, April 1, 1776.

ELLIS, THOMAS. Private, Capt. Nathaniel Hammond's co., 4th Plymouth Co. regt. commanded by Lieut. Col. White; enlisted July 30, 1780; discharged Aug. 8, 1780; service, 9 days, at Rhode Island on an alarm. Roll certified at Rochester.

ELLIS, TIMOTHY, Medway. Private, in West co. in Medway commanded by 1st Lieut. Moses Adams, Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, and also on the alarm of April 30, 1775, under command of Maj. J. Fuller; service, 3 days; also, Capt. Ebenezer Pond's co., Maj. Metcalf's regt.; service, 23 days; company marched from Wrentham to Providence and Warwick, R. I., on the alarm of Dec. 8, 1776; also, list of men drafted to march to Providence on an alarm dated April 18, 1777; also, list of men drafted for Continental service for 8 months dated May 15, 1777; the amount, £5, appears against name and was probably paid in lieu of service; also, list of men returned by a committee of the town of Medway April 13, 1778, as having rendered service at various times subsequent to April 19, 1775; also, Capt. Amos Ellis's co., Col. Benjamin Hawes's regt.; enlisted July 26, 1778; discharged Aug. 16, 1778; service, 22 days, at Rhode Island; also, Capt. John Metcalf's co., 4th Suffolk Co. regt. commanded by Maj. Seth Bullard; marched Aug. 1, 1780; discharged Aug. 7, 1780; service, 9 days, travel included; company marched to Rhode Island on an alarm.

ELLIS, TURNER, Mendon. Private, Capt. John Albee's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Roxbury; service, 8 days; also, Sergeant, Capt. Samuel Warren's co., Col. Joseph Read's (20th) regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted May 8, 1775; service, 3 mos. 1 day; also, company return dated Sept. 26, 1775; also, Capt. Samuel Craggin's co., Lieut. Col. Nathan Tyler's regt.; service between Dec. 8, 1776, and Jan. 21, 1777, 25 days, at Providence Plantation and Rhode Island on an alarm; mileage also allowed for 24 miles travel home to Mendon.

ELLIS, TURNER. Private, Capt. Philip Ammidon's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's regt.; enlisted Aug. 2, 1780; discharged Aug. 8, 1780; service, 10 days; company ordered to march to Rhode Island on the alarm of July 27, 1780.

Ellis

Appears as shown below on a

List

of the Men Raised in the County of Middlesex
in the State of the Massachusetts Bay for the
Purpose of filling up and Compleating the Fif-
teen Battalions of Continental Troops Directed
To be raised for the Term of Nine Months from
the Time of their Arival at Fish Kill Agreeable
to a Resolve of Genl Court Past 20th April 1778

(Revolutionary War.)

List dated

Name, *Richard Darling*Time of Arival at Fish Kill, *June 19, 17*Town Procured for, *Holliston*Regl Belongs to, *Col. Howe*Comp' Procured from, *Ellis*Age, *17*Stature, *5-8*Compection, *-*

Remarks:

Number of record:

41

(545m)

Copyist

Ellis

Capt

Appears as shown below on a

List

of the Men Raised in the County of Suffolk
in the State of the Massachusetts Bay for the
Purpose of filling up and Compleating the Fif-
teen Battalions of Continental Troops Directed
To be raised for the Term of Nine Months from
the Time of their Arival at Fish Kill Agreeable
to a Resolve of Genl Court Past 20th April 1778

(Revolutionary War.)

List dated

Name, *Emeriah Holbrook*Time of Arival at Fish Kill, *June 13, 17*Town Procured for, *Bellingham*Regl Belongs to, *Col. Howe*Comp' Procured from, *Capt Ellis*Age, *21*Stature, *5-8*Compection, *Dark*

Remarks:

Number of record:

41

(545m)

Copyist

Saml Ellis

Capt

Appears as shown below on a

Return

of the Companies of the Massachusetts Militia in
the Continental Army

(Revolutionary War.)

Return dated

Dec, 1775Captain, *Saml Ellis*Lieutenant, *David Trith*2 Lieutenant, *Elizah Lamb*Ensign, *-*Serjeants, *3*Corporals, *3*Drums & fifes, *1*Privates, *57*

Remarks:

Number of record:

18

(548d)

Copyist

I received this at Nathaniel Peabody's. Saml Ellis was in Samuel Tenney's Army - was our Capt. and also in Franklin's Army & Hy. (see over).

Champlain canal near the mouth of Fish creek, which here flows into the Hudson, and consists of about 100 dwellings, 3 churches—1 Dutch Reformed, 1 Baptist, and 1 Methodist—and an academy, with several mills and factories.



Schuyler mansion-house, Schuylerville.

The above is a view of the mansion of the late Gen. Schuyler, in Schuylerville, which was built a short time after his house and mills at this place were destroyed by the army under General Burgoyne in 1777. This dwelling, the residence of George Strver, Esq., is a short distance south of the spot where Burgoyne surrendered his sword to General Gates. After the battle at Stillwater, Oct. 7th, he made an attempt to effect his retreat back to Fort Edward, but was unable to proceed any further than the mouth of Fish creek, where he was hemmed in by the American forces. The following account relative to the surrender of Burgoyne is from the 2d volume of Allen's American Revolution:—

"Previous to the action of the 7th, General Gates, anticipating the retreat of the enemy, had ordered Brigadier General Fellows, with 1,300 men, to cross the river, and take post on the heights opposite the Saratoga ford, supposing that he might be able to reinforce him before Burgoyne could reach the place. But the retreat of the British army being earlier than he expected, and the circumstances before related preventing him from pursuing immediately with the main army, or sending off any considerable detachment, General Fellows was placed in a critical situation, and nothing saved his detachment from destruction or capture, but the very slow movements of Burgoyne, occasioned by a heavy rain during the night of the 8th, and the badness of the roads, which compelled him to halt at Davocote, so that he did not reach Saratoga until the morning of the 9th. By this time General Fellows had received orders to recross the river and endeavor to oppose their passage, which he did just as the front of the British army entered Saratoga, and in time to post himself advantageously on the opposite bank of the river. On the evening before, his camp was so entirely unguarded, that Lieutenant-colonel Southerland, who had been sent forward by Burgoyne to reconnoitre, marched around it without meeting with a sentinel, and was so strongly impressed with the conviction that he could surprise him, that he solicited permission to attack him with his single regiment; and it was perhaps fortunate for General Fellows that Burgoyne refused.

"In the mean time several other bodies of militia were posted, to intercept the retreat of Burgoyne, in various directions, and one detachment was ordered to march immediately to Fort Edward, and take possession before any part of Burgoyne's troops could reach it. A rain on the 10th prevented General Gates from marching until the afternoon. When the front of the army reached Saratoga, about 4 o'clock, the British were encamped on the

heights beyond the Fishkill, [Fish creek:] their boats lay at the mouth of the creek, and a fatigue party were at work in removing the baggage from the creek to the heights. General Fellows with his corps were on the opposite bank of the river, with a couple of small field-pieces on the plain, playing upon the enemy's fatigue party. General Gates on his arrival posted the army in several lines on the heights, about a mile in the rear of the Fishkill, with Colonel Morgan's corps in front. Under the idea that the enemy would retreat in the night, General Gates gave orders that the army should advance at *revilles* in the morning of the 11th. A small detachment had been sent off by Burgoyne to possess themselves of Fort Edward, but finding it occupied by the Americans, had returned to camp; the movement of this detachment had given rise to the information which deceived General Gates, that the whole British army had moved off, leaving a small guard only in the camp to take care of the baggage and stores. Upon this intelligence it was determined to attack the camp early in the morning; and Brigadier-generals Nixon and Glover were ordered to cross the creek with their brigades for this purpose.

"Colonel Morgan advancing with his corps at daylight agreeably to orders, fell in with the enemy's picket, by whom he was fired upon, and lost a lieutenant and several privates. This induced him to suppose that the enemy had not moved as supposed, in which case his situation would be extremely critical, as the fog was so thick that nothing could be seen at the distance of twenty yards; a winding creek was in his rear, and he was unacquainted with the grounds. In this dilemma he was met by the Deputy Adjutant-general, Colonel Wilkinson, who had been sent out by the general for the purpose of reconnoitring. Wilkinson returned immediately to communicate this intelligence to the general, and Patterson's and Learned's brigades, both under the command of the latter, were sent to the support of Morgan. In the mean time the whole army had advanced as far as the ridge between the church and General Schuyler's house, where they halted. Generals Nixon and Glover were in advance, marching according to orders to the attack of the camp. Nixon had already crossed the creek, and Glover was preparing to follow him, when a deserter from the enemy was observed fording the creek, from whom information was received that Burgoyne with his whole army was still in his camp. This was confirmed by the capture of a reconnoitring party of a subaltern and 35 men, by the advance guard of 50 under Captain Goodale of Putnam's regiment, who discovered them through the fog just as he reached the bank of the creek, and making a resolute charge upon them, took them without firing a gun. The general was at this time a mile in the rear, and before this intelligence could be communicated to him, and orders received for the two brigades to desist and recross the river, the fog cleared up, and exposed to view the whole British army under arms. A heavy fire of artillery and small-arms was immediately opened upon Nixon's brigade, which was in advance, and they retreated in considerable disorder across the creek, with a trifling loss, and resumed their position.

"General Learned had in the mean time reached Morgan's corps with his two brigades, and was advancing rapidly to the attack, in obedience to a standing order which had been issued the day before, 'That in case of an attack against any point, whether front, flank or rear, the troops are to fall on the enemy at all quarters.' He had arrived within 200 yards of Burgoyne's strongest post, and in a few minutes more would have been engaged under great disadvantages, when Colonel Wilkinson reached him with intelligence that our right had given way, and that it would be prudent for him to retreat. Being without authority from the general to order it, the brave old general hesitated to obey, in opposition to the standing order, until Lieutenant-colonels Brooks and Tupper and some other officers coming up, a sort of council was held, and the proposition to retreat was approved. The moment they turned their backs, the enemy, who had been calmly expecting their advance, opened a fire upon them which was continued until they were masked by the wood. They retreated about half a mile, with Morgan on their left, and encamped in a strong position, which they held until the surrender of the British army."

On the 14th of October, Gen. Burgoyne sent Major Kingston to the head-quarters of Gen. Gates with a proposition for "a cessation of arms, during the time necessary to communicate the preliminary terms, by which in any extremity he and the army mean to abide." Gen. Gates had already prepared a schedule of the terms upon which he was willing to treat. This schedule evinced that he was well acquainted with the distresses of the British, and was drawn up in terms of extreme liberality. To the 9th article of Gen. Burgoyne's proposition, Gen. Gates affixed the following answer:

361
Ellis, Samuel

Massachusetts.

(Revolutionary War.)

Captain

Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

1	37372945	25
2	5606	26
3	6447	27
4		28
5		29
6		30
7		31
8		32
9		33
10		34
11		35
12		36
13		37
14		38
15		39
16		40
17		41
18		42
19		43

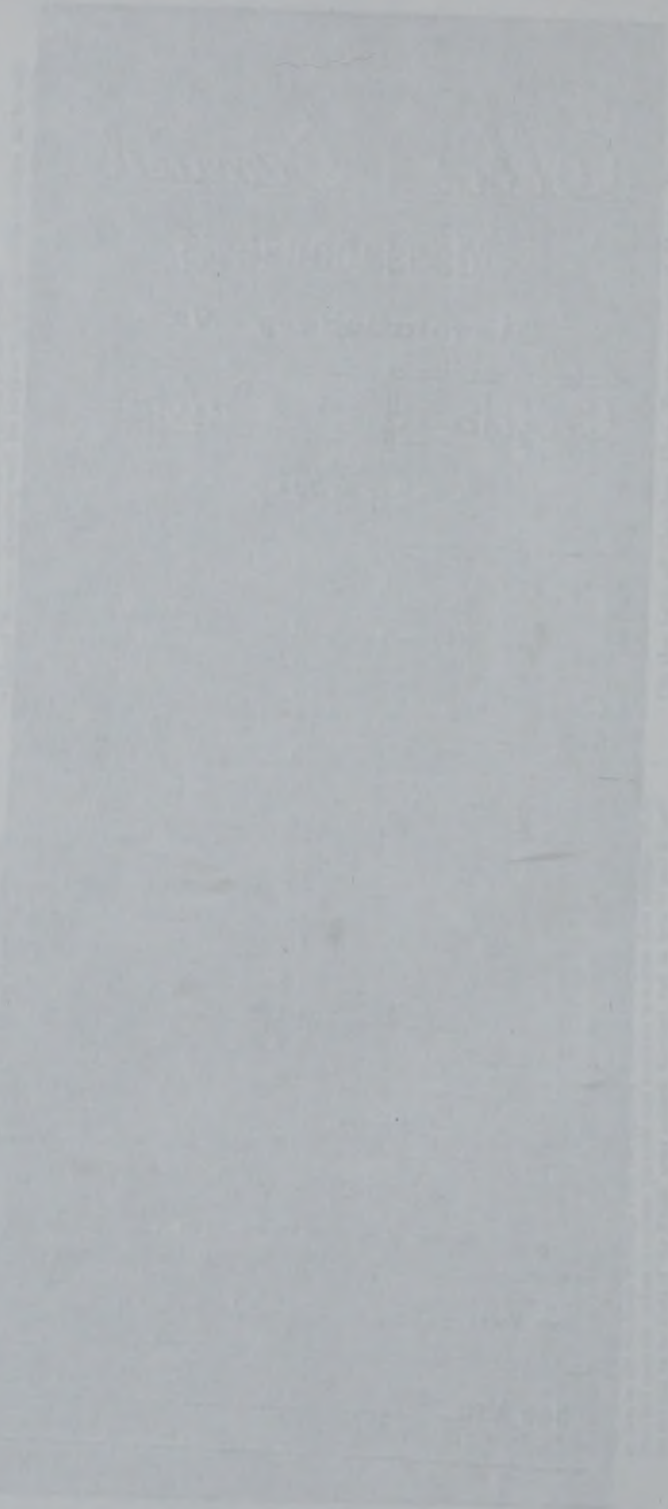
Number of personal papers herein 11

Book Mark: _____

See also _____

Copyrighted material. All rights reserved. This book is loaned to you by the New York Public Library, Astor Lenox Tilden Foundation. It is not to be sold, lent, or otherwise disposed of without the permission of the Library. It is to be returned to the Library when loaned.

THE NEW YORK PUBLIC LIBRARY
ASTOR LENOX TILDEN FOUNDATION
1911



On the left of the page, the text is very faint and mostly illegible. It appears to be a list or index of some kind, with several lines of text visible. The text is too faded to transcribe accurately.

On the right of the page, the text is also very faint and mostly illegible. It appears to be a continuation of the list or index from the left page. The text is too faded to transcribe accurately.

976 John ELLICE, Jr.
26 Apr 1646/7
Dedham, Norfolk, MA Bay
7 Apr 1698
Boston, Suffolk, MA
14 Nov 1716
Medway, Norfolk, MA

488 Samuel ELLICE
14 Jul 1699
Medfield, Norfolk, MA
14 Sep 1720
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
14 Aug 1769
E. Medway (now Millis) Nfk, MA

977 Mary HILL
28 Oct 1662
Sherburne, Middlesex, MA
3 Mar 1729
Medway, Norfolk, MA

244 (Capt.) Samuel ELLICE (Ellis)
Revolutionary War Veteran
15 Feb 1726
Medway, Norfolk, MA
15 May 1750 -Brooklyn, Windham, CT
21 Dec 1802
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA

978 Benjamin HALL
7 Aug 1669
Rehoboth, Bristol, Plymouth Col.
5 Jan 1692
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
26 Aug 1726
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA

489 Dorothy HALL
20 May 1700
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
13 May 1790
Medway-Millis, Norfolk, MA

979 Sarah FISHER
1668
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA Bay
17--
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA

122 Jedediah ELLIS
9 Jul 1751
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA
8 Apr 1774
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA
14 Jun 1804
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA

980 SMITH
of Mass or Connecticut

490 (~~2 Thomas~~) SMITH
~~ca 1705?~~
of "Canterbury" CT

981

245 Abigail SMITH
~~22 Apr 1734?~~
~~Tomfret~~, Windham, CT
~~Canterbury 18~~ *abt 1802*
Sturbridge? Worcester, MA

982

491 ?Abigail
Ca 1708?
Windham Co., CT

983

Pages from: Every Town in Massachusetts

by John Warner Barber written 1838 - 1841 -
reprint 1891 Heritage Books)

Old John Ellis came in 1635 to Boston but was
before 1637 was in Dedham. Dedham, Medford, Andover,
Sturbridge and Southbridge were the homes of your male
Ellis ancestors. Reziiah Ellis, Abedeker and Matthew
(freemen) Ellis's daughter, married Levi Dodge and moved
to New Hampshire, but a few years before her death returned
to Palmer MA (near Sturbridge).

DEDHAM.

THE settlement of this town was commenced in 1635. In that year, the general court, then sitting at Newtown, (now Cambridge,) granted a tract of land south of Charles river to 12 men. The next year 19 persons, including the first 12, petitioned the general court for an additional grant, lying on both sides of Charles river, which was made, agreeably to this petition. The last-mentioned grant included the territory of the present town of Dedham, and of a number of other towns in the vicinity. The first recorded public meeting was on the 15th of August, 1636, at which were present 18 persons. These adopted a covenant, by which each individual bound himself "to give information concerning any person who applied for admission, to submit to such fines as might be imposed for violation of rules, and to obey all such bye-laws and regulations as the inhabitants shall judge necessary for the management of their temporal affairs, for religion, and for loving society."

The government of the town was delegated by the freemen to 7 men, who were to be chosen annually. These 7 men met monthly, for many years, made many necessary bye-laws, which were recorded in the records of the town. Concerning the appropriation of the land, each man was provided with a lot of 12 acres if married, and 8 acres if unmarried; this to begin with. The after grants seem to have been made according to the necessities of members, or as a reward for services performed. The number of persons in a family was also made a rule by which to divide the lands; quality, rank or desert and usefulness in the church or commonwealth was also a rule considerable in the apportionment.

In a petition to the general court the inhabitants requested that the town might be called *Contentment*; which name is written over the record of the first several meetings. It would seem that the word well expresses the leading motives of the first 24 settlers in coming into this town. They were soon, however, associated with men of somewhat a different and higher character. The celebrated John Rogers, of Dedham, in England, had been forbidden to preach before the first settlers came to this country. Many of his people emigrated, and numbers settled in this place. From that circum-

stance, it may reasonably be inferred that the general court gave to the town the name of Dedham. The first settlers were more immediately from Watertown. They were as follows, viz.:

Edward Alline,	John Kingsbury,	Lambert Genere,	Francis Austin,
Abraham Shaw,	John Dwyte,	Nicholas Phillips,	John Rogers,
Samuel Morse,	John Cooledge,	Ralph Shepard,	Joseph Shaw,
Phileman Dalton,	Richard Ewed,	John Gay,	William Bearstowe
Ezekiel Holliman,	John Howard,	Thomas Bartleet,	

(Ewed =
Everett, an
Ellis ancestor)

In July, 1637, John Allin and Eleazer Lusher, and ten other persons, came to Dedham, bringing recommendations, and were at the same time admitted freemen. These 12 persons gave a more decided character to the whole company. The following is the list of freemen who had been admitted into Dedham previous to 1647.

Mr. John Allin,	Edward Kempe,	Samuel Morse,	George Barber,
Mr. Timothy Dalton,	John Leuson,	Nicholas Phillips,	Robert Union,
Mr. Thomas Carter,	John Dwight,	John Morse,	Robert Feashe,
Mr. Ralph Wheelock,	Henry Smith,	John Page,	John Gay,
Mr. John Hunting,	John Rogers,	Michael Powell,	Lambert Genery,
Mr. — Pruden,	John Shawe,	Joseph Kingsbury,	Samuel Guile,
Mr. Henry Phillips,	Nathan Aldis, deac.,	Nathaniel Colborne,	John Ellis,
F. Chickering, deac.,	Daniel Fisher,	Timothy Dwight,	Daniel Morse,
Abraham Shaw,	Michael Metcalf,	Peter Woodward,	Thomas Alcocke,
Edward Alline,	John Bullard,	John Baker,	John Batchellor,
John Frayre,	Joshua Fisher,	Nathaniel Whiting,	Joseph Morse.
Eleazer Lusher,	Ferdinando Adams,	Anthony Fisher,	Ellis ancestor
Robert Hinsdale,	Thomas Wight,	Andrew Dewing,	

The first settlers located themselves on the margin of the meadows, near the modern center. Each house-lot consisted of a part upland and a part meadow. These lots were laid out in narrow parallel slips. It is stated in Worthington's History of Dedham,* that in 1664, ninety-five small houses, near each other, were situated within a short distance of the place where the court-house stands; the greater part of them east of that place and around Dwight's brook. A row of houses stood on the north side of High street, as that road was then called which extends from the bridge over Dwight's brook westwardly by the court-house. The greater number of these houses were built soon after the first settlement commenced. Four only of these were valued at £20; the greater number were worth from 3 to 10 pounds. At the time these houses were built, there were but very few carpenters, joiners, or masons in the colony. There was no saw-mill in the settlement for many years. The only boards which could be procured at first were those which were sawed by hand. The saw-pits yet to be seen denote that boards were sawed in the woods. The necessary materials of glass and nails were scarcely to be obtained. These houses, therefore, must have been principally constructed by farmers, not by mechanics, and have been very rude and inconvenient. Most of them were probably covered with thatch roofs. By an ordinance of the town, a ladder was ordered to extend from

* "The History of Dedham from the beginning of its Settlement, in September, 1635, to May, 1827, by Erastus Worthington." It is to this work the author is principally indebted for the facts in the history of this town. The "Historical Address" of Samuel F. Haven, Esq., on the second centennial anniversary, in 1836, with notes, is also another valuable publication respecting the history of this town

the ground to the chimney, as a substitute for a more perfect fire engine. Around these houses nothing was seen but stumps, clumsy fences of poles, and an uneven and unsubdued soil.

Where the meeting-house of the first parish now stands, there stood for more than 30 years a low building, 36 feet long and 20 wide, 12 feet high, with a thatched roof, and a large ladder resting upon it. This was the first meeting-house. Near by was the school-house, standing on an area of 18 feet by 14, and rising to 3 stories; the third story, however, was a watch-house, of small dimensions, and which stood beside the ample stone chimney. The spectator there elevated might view the plain, the site of the present village, then a common plough-field, containing about 200 acres of cleared land, partially subdued, yet full of stumps and roots. Around him at a further distance were the *herd-walks*, as the common feeding lands were called, in the language of that time. One of these herd-walks was on Dedham Island, north of Charles river, and one was on East street, and more fully in view. The other herd-walk was on South Plain. The meadows were not yet cleared to any great extent. Beyond these herd-walks was a continued wilderness, which was becoming more disagreeable to the inhabitants, for the cattle, goats and sheep seem to have allured the wolves to their neighborhood. The dense swamps about Wigwam were not yet cleared. The numerous dogs in the plantation, which were so troublesome to the worshipping assembly, were not a sufficient guard against the wolves; and the killing of these animals was encouraged by a considerable bounty. A law of the colony, as well as the dangers of the people from Indian assaults, compelled the first settlers to build their houses near each other. The necessity of adhering to this law continued more than 50 years. But as soon as the inhabitants could live with safety on their farms, houses were built in all parts of the present town. In about 70 years' time, the humble village of the first settlers had disappeared, and the place was occupied by a few farmers for about 100 years. When Dedham became the county town, in 1793, the second village was begun on the place of the former.* The first school-house in Dedham was built in 1648. The master's salary until 1695 was £20; it was then raised to £25. The early settlers at various times made grants of land for the support of schools, and in 1680, Dr. William Avery gave £60 for a Latin school, but from mismanagement these funds were many years ago lost.

The first settlers early procured a minister, built a meeting-house, and performed every other act necessary for the immediate establishment of public worship among them. They erected the first meeting-house in 1637. The pittings (as the pews are called in the records) were 5 feet deep and 4½ wide. The elders' seat and the deacons' seat were before the pulpit; the communion-table stood before these seats, and was so placed that the people could approach it on three sides. This house was pulled down in 1672, and one much larger erected on the site of the old one. This house had 3 pair of stairs in 3 corners of the interior. Men were seated in the galleries on one side, and women on the other; the boys in front. The duty of a tythingman in those days was arduous, and he received as much pay for his services, many years, as the deputy to the general court. He was obliged to go on errands for the elders, whip the dogs out of the meeting-house, and prevent disorder among the boys. The business of seating persons in these two houses came under the jurisdiction of the

* The first settlers brought with them a number of small hand-mills, with which to grind their grain; the stones of which were about 2 feet in diameter. The stones of 2 of these hand-mills are stated to be yet remaining in the town. The first water-mill in Dedham was built in 1640. In 1664, a saw-mill was built on Neponset river, by Joshua Fisher. In 1681, a fulling-mill was built on Mother brook, by Draper and Fairbanks.

9472
Medfield - originally part of Dedham; incorporated 1650.

This town is pleasantly situated, has a fertile soil, and is watered by Charles and Stop rivers. In the village are two Congregational churches (one of them Unitarian) and 1 Baptist, and about 40 dwelling-houses. Considerable quantities of boots, shoes and straw are manufactured here. The principal business, however, is agriculture. There are extensive meadows west of the village, on Charles river, which are very valuable. It is stated that the name of the town (which is spelled on the ancient records *Mead-field*;) originated from the circumstance of the plantation being situated near these meadows. There is good peat in the town, and quarries of granite. Distance, 8 miles S. by W. of Dedham, and 17 S.S. W. from Boston. Population, 899. The principal articles manufactured are straw bonnets, of which, in 1837, there were 124,000, the value of which was \$135,000.



Ancient House in Medfield.

The above is a west view of one of the oldest houses now standing in New England. It is about one third of a mile eastward from the central village of Medfield, on the main road to Dedham. This house was standing at the time when the principal part of the town was burnt by the Indians, in 1676. It is, probably, the only house of the kind now standing in this country. It is an interesting relic of antiquity, showing the manner in which most of the houses of the first settlers were built. This house is 24 feet in length, 14½ feet in breadth, 10 feet from the ground to the eaves of the roof, about 12 feet from the eaves to the top of

the roof. There are three divisions on the ground floor, consisting of one principal room, an entry, and a pantry; on the second floor are two chambers, above which is a narrow garret. The building standing on the side of the house is believed to be about as ancient as the house, and was formerly used as a weaver's shop. The floor of this building is sunk about 3 feet below the surface of the ground. Among the first settlers of this town, it is stated, there were a large number of weavers.

In this town slaves were formerly common and numerous. Concerning witches, it is stated in Dr. Saunders' Historical Sermon, that the Rev. Mr. Baxter went to reprove Goody Lincoln for the sin of practising witchcraft, and felt a strange pain in his leg on his return, which was attributed to her ill influence.

The greater part of this town was burnt in King Philip's war. The following account of attack of the Indians is taken from Dr. Saunders' Historical Sermon, preached at Medfield, in 1817, page 17.

"Having arrived in a vast body at Wachusett mountain, in Princeton, they [the Indians] divided for more extensive mischiefs into two parties. One proceeded toward Concord, Chelmsford, Woburn, and Haverhill; the other burnt Lancaster, Marlborough, and Sudbury, and soon reached Medfield. The Sunday before the assault, they were seen on the heights of mount Nebo and Noonhill, as the people came out from public worship. There were then four [14] garrisons in town. Nearly 300 soldiers had arrived for its defence; but these had been billeted out upon the inhabitants in every direction. The Rev. Mr. Wilson had charged his flock to be vigilant against surprise and guarded against dangers. Monday morning, 21st February, 1676, was the fatal period. During the night preceding, the Indians had spread themselves over every part of the town, skulking beside every fence and building. At the first dawn of day, about 50 buildings were set into a blaze at the same instant. Many of the inhabitants through great perils were able to reach the garrisons, others were shot down as they rushed out of their houses, and one was burnt in his own dwelling. At length, the savages were compelled to retire over a bridge in the south-west part of the town. Burning the bridge in order to cut off pursuit, they retired to a savage feast on the top of the nearest hill, in view of the ruins they had occasioned. Philip had been seen, riding upon a black horse, leaping over fences, exulting in the havoc he was making. Though he could neither read nor write, yet he caused a paper to be left, threatening to visit them every year for twenty years to come. He did not live to fulfil this promise.

"The destruction commenced at the east part of the town. Most of the houses and barns were consumed between the meeting-house and the bridge leading to Medway. Nearly 50 buildings and two mills were destroyed. The best houses and all the garrisons escaped. The damages were estimated at about 9,000 dollars. It was supposed that there were 500 Indians in this en-

gagement. Their dread of cannon hastened them away. Soon after, they carried destruction to Rehoboth, Pawtucket, and Providence. Here, John Fussell, aged about 100, was burnt in his house. Eight inhabitants were killed, four were mortally wounded, besides three soldiers who fell, amounting in all to fifteen.

"On the 6th of May following, the Indians met with a notorious repulse at the stone-house near Medfield, in the north-east corner of Medway. On the 2d of July, there was near this a new conflict in the woods, and more execution was done upon the enemy. Among the captives recovered, a slave gave information of an intended attack upon Taunton with 200 savages, which information proved the preservation of that town by timely auxiliaries sent to their protection. July 25th, 30 of our men and 90 Christian Indians from Dedham and Medfield pursued the savages and captivated about 50 of them, among whom was Pomham, the great sachem of the Narragansetts. Soon after, the savages retired from this part of the country, to carry new distresses into more distant regions."

MEDWAY.

This town was originally a part of Medfield: it was incorporated in 1713. Mr. David Deming, the first minister, was ordained in 1715, and continued nearly seven years pastor. Rev. Nathan Buckman, his successor, was settled in Dec., 1724, and continued the pastoral relation to this church more than *seventy years*. He died Feb. 6, 1795, in the 92d year of his age, and 71st of his ministry. Mr. Benjamin Green was colleague with the venerable Mr. Buckman for a few years. Rev. Luther Wright succeeded Mr. Green in the pastoral office, and discharged its duties for seventeen years, and was dismissed in 1815. He was succeeded by Rev. Luther Bailey. The second church in Medway was formed in 1750, and Rev. David Thurston was settled in 1752, as the first minister. In consequence of ill health and some difficulties in the church, he resigned the pastoral office in 1769. Rev. David Sanford, the second pastor, continued his active and useful labors from 1773 till 1807, when they were terminated by a severe paralysis. He was succeeded by Rev. Jacob Ide, who was invested with the pastoral charge in 1814.

The following engraving shows the appearance of Medway, or Factory Village, as it is entered from the east upon the old Medfield road. The spire seen on the right is that of the Congregational church. The building on the left with a small low spire is a 4 story cotton factory, standing on Charles river. This village consists of 37 dwelling-houses, 3 stores, 3 cotton and 1 woollen factories. The boot and shoe business is carried on to considerable extent in Medway village and in West Medway. In East Medway is a bell-foundry, (owned by Col. Geo. H. Holbrook,) an organ manufactory, and a clock factory. This town is gradually

SOUTHBRIDGE.

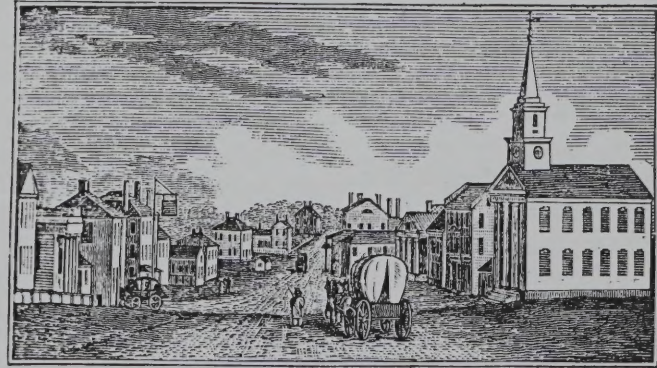
SOUTHBRIDGE was originally a part of Sturbridge, Charlton, and Dudley. It was incorporated as a town in 1814. The first church was organized here in 1801, and Rev. Jason Park was ordained the first pastor in 1816. He was succeeded by Rev. Henry J. Lamb, who was ordained in 1833. His successor, Rev. Eber Carpenter, was installed in 1835. There are 3 churches, 1 Congregational, 1 Baptist, and 1 Methodist.



Eastern view of Factory Village, Medway.

improving in appearance, wealth, and population. There are in the limits of the town 4 churches, 3 Congregational, one of which is Unitarian, and 1 Baptist. Distance, 12 miles S. W. of Dedham, and 20 S. W. of Boston. Population, 2,050.

In 1837, there were in the limits of the town 6 cotton mills; 2,500 spindles; 428,200 yards of cotton goods manufactured, the value of which was \$42,120. Two woollen mills, 3 sets of machinery; 76,000 yards of cloth were manufactured, valued at \$62,000. There were 38,494 pairs of boots and 100,650 pairs of shoes manufactured, valued at \$149,774; males employed, 198; females, 98; there were 32,200 straw bonnets manufactured, valued at \$40,400; there was also a manufactory for cotton batting, and another for cotton wadding.



South-eastern view of the central part of Southbridge.

The above is a south-eastern view in this flourishing village, which consists of about 40 or 50 dwelling-houses, besides other buildings. The Baptist church is seen on the right; the Southbridge Bank, Hotel, &c., on the left. The township is watered by the Quinnebaug, which passes centrally through the town. Population, 1,740. Distance, 20 miles from Worcester, and 60 from Boston. In 1837 there were 3 cotton mills, 6,844 spindles; 1,139,160 yards of cotton goods were manufactured; value, \$95,900; males employed, 83; females, 89; one woollen mill, 4 sets of machinery; 50,000 yards of cloth were manufactured; value, \$150,000; males employed, 75; females, 50; boots manufactured, 590 pairs; shoes, 15,475; value, \$15,712; males employed, 17; females, 14.

In 1801 the inhabitants of the south-eastern section of Sturbridge, (now Southbridge,) ninety in number, were, upon their petition, incorporated into a *Poll Parish*. These 90 persons, with their families, formed rather a distinct community for many years, and the place of their residence was generally known by the name of *Honest Town*.

The Sturbridge section is omitted, but the part of that town where they lived became Southbridge 10 years after Sedgwick and Mather died. (By then Keziah (Ellis) Dodge was living in New Hampshire.)

a physician of skill, possessing a respectable standing with the profession generally in that vicinity.

LAWYERS.

Erasmus Babbit, Junior,
John Paine,

George Davis,
Benjamin D. Hyde.

This town has had its full share of men of distinction. General Timothy Newell has before been referred to; also Colonel Nathan Rice, son of the first minister. He served in the war of the Revolution, and at the time of the aggressions of France, during the administration of President John Adams, when war became imminent between that country and the United States, which induced the President to commence preparation for such an event, by raising troops and stationing them at different points for practice in military tactics. An encampment of a body of these men was stationed at Oxford and placed under Colonel Rice's command in the year 1799, before referred to in the collections for that town.

He was regarded as a man of ability as an officer, and possessed considerable merit as a literary man.

Colonel Ebenezer Crafts, a native of Pomfret, Connecticut, born, September 3, 1740, a graduate of Yale college, resided here many years, and exercised much influence in the cause of education, being one of the principal founders of Leicester academy. He was a merchant in this town and accumulated a respectable estate.

At the commencement of the Revolution, he raised a company of cavalry and joined the army at Cambridge before Boston, in 1775. After the evacuation of that town by the British troops, he returned to Sturbridge, and soon after was elected colonel of a regiment of cavalry and commanded a company under General Lincoln in the Shay's rebellion. He removed to Vermont in 1790, to take charge of a township of

land which he and General Newell had previously purchased, which tract took the name of "Craftsbury" in his honor. His son, Samuel Chandler Crafts, born at Woodstock, Connecticut, October 6, 1768, graduated at Harvard college in 1790; moved to Vermont, and became chief judge of the county of Orleans, and continued as judge, also holding many other important offices in that State, till 1828, when he was elected governor and re-elected in 1829 and 1830. Represented Vermont in Congress eight years, and, for a time, filled the office of senator, having been appointed by Governor Paine to fill a vacancy. He died at Craftsbury, November 19, 1853. His father died in that town, May 24, 1810, aged seventy.

Colonel Crafts built at Sturbridge, what is now and has for many years past been known as the hotel back of the trees, on the south side of the village common.

Among the prominent names of this town are Fiske, Allen, Plimpton, Walker, Newell, Wight, Harding, Morse, Clark, ✓ Smith, Corey, Marsh, Ellis, Johnson, Mason, Freeman, Boyden, Hyde, Phillips, Hobbs, Upham, Watkins, Felton, Congdon, Dunton, Howard, Rice, Holbrook, Denison, Wheelock, Shumway, Taylor, and Marey. ✓

Many of these names are applicable to the town of Southbridge, residing in that part of this town which was set off with parts of Dudley and Charlton to form that town, in the year 1816.

THE WORCESTER SOUTH AGRICULTURAL SOCIETY.

INCORPORATED, MAY 2, 1855.

The first meeting of this society, under the act of incorporation, was held at Sturbridge, June 16, 1855.

The organization was as follows: for Moderator, Luther Hamant; for Secretary, Aaron Lyon.

PART OF CHARLTON ANNEXED TO STURBRIDGE,

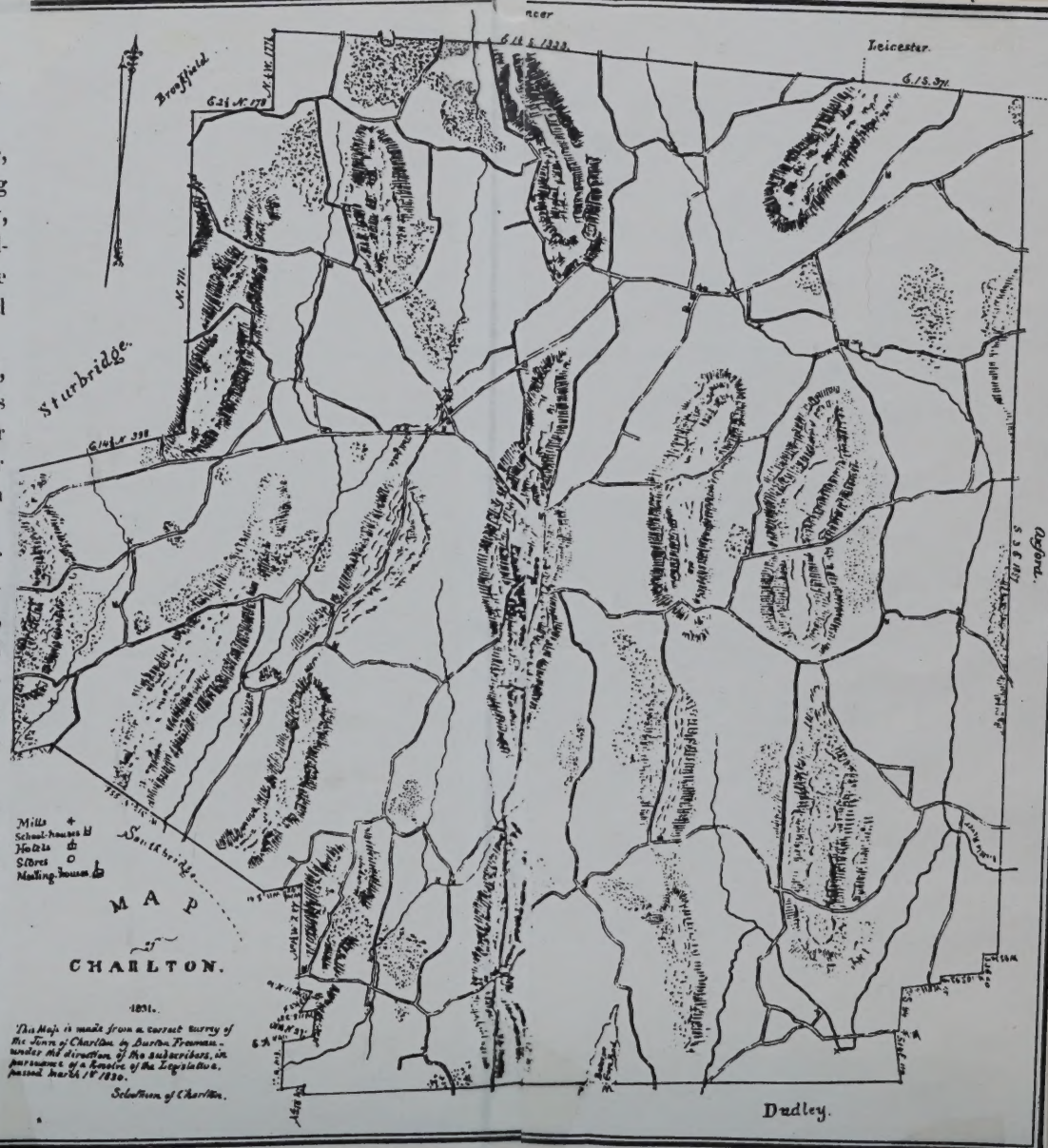
JUNE 27, 1792.

That Benjamin Freeman, Daniel Marcy, and Elijah Sebree, with all their lands lying on the south side of the road leading from Sturbridge meeting-house to Sarah Cheney's, in Dudley, including so much of the road aforesaid as now lies in Charlton, with the dwelling-houses and other buildings thereon, be and they hereby are set off from the town of Charlton, and annexed to the town of Sturbridge.

Provided, nevertheless, that the several persons above named, and their estates, shall be still holden to pay all legal taxes assessed upon them before passing of this act, and also their proportionable part in building and repairing the bridge over Quinebaug River, by Marcy's Mills, in like manner as though the act had not been made.

The piece of land here described was the south-west corner of Charlton, formerly the south-west corner of Oxford, including all that part thereof situated south of the road aforesaid, now Main street in Southbridge. Sarah Cheney, here referred to, was the widow of Colonel Thomas Cheney, and her residence was on the south side of the old road leading from Southbridge center village to Dudley, and opposite on the south of the Saunders Dale Print Works.

This town, in dimensions, was about seven miles square when incorporated, including the county gore annexed on its north line, or about 31,000 acres. When the town of Southbridge was formed, it embraced about 12,500 acres, of which about 3,000 acres were taken from the south-west corner, leaving about 28,000 acres—its present territory. With that part taken for a part of the territory of Southbridge was included the most important water-power of this town, taking all that power on the Quinebaug river that was within the limits of its territory. All this tract of land taken for South-



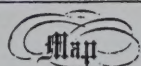
the persons who contributed to the expense of erecting the first meeting-house within the limits of the present town of Southbridge, and what was known formerly as the parish church :

RECORD OF PEWS IN THE PARISH MEETING-HOUSE.

Ministerial Pew, - - - -	No. 17.		
Oliver Plimpton, Esq., - Two pews, {	" 18.	Price, \$70	
	" 52.	" 29	
✓ Col. Benjamin Freeman, - Three pews, {	" 2.	" 68	
	" 56.	" 28	
	" 60.	" 27	
Capt. Jedediah Marcy, - Two pews, {	" 1.	" 65	
	" 45.	" 25	
John Ammidown, {			
Eliakim Chamberlain, {	" 3.	" 51	
Ralph Vinton, {	" 58.	" 27	
Luther Ammidown, - - One pew,	" 20.	" 60	
Calvin Ammidown, - - - "	" 4.	" 51	
Jeremiah Morse, - - - "	" 5.	" 50	
Capt. Ralph Wheelock, - - "	" 19.	" 51	
Joseph Shaw, - - - - "	" 15.	" 45	
Comfort Searl, - - - - "	" 16.	" 42	
Lieut. Eleazer Putney and Son, "	" 8.	" 41	
John Vinton, - - - - "	" 6.	" 48	
Jonathan Perry, Charlton, - "	" 25.	" 41	
Cyrus Ammidown, {			
David Dix, {	" 7.	" 39	
Daniel Marcy, Junior, - - - "	" 26.	" 39	
Israel Marsh, {			
William Fessenden, {	" 13.	" 37	
Joshua Harding, - - - - "	" 22.	" 37	
Henry Pratt, - - - - "	" 21.	" 37	
Lieut. Daniel Morse, - - - "	" 31.	" 37	
Elijah Marcy, - - - - "	" 29.	" 38	
Jonathan Mason, {			
Lemuel Mason, {	" 34.	" 37	
James Dyer, - - - - "	" 32.	" 37	
Ralph Harding, - - - - "	" 14.	" 37	
Asa Morse, - - - - "	" 33.	" 37	
Zebina Abbot, - - - - "	" 37.	" 37	
Abisha Sabin, - - - - "	" 39.	" 37	

Ensign Denison Wheelock, -	One pew, No. 24	Price, \$37	
Thomas Cheney, - - - - "	" 30	" 36	
Asa Walker, - - - - "	" 38	" 36	
Moses Clark, - - - - "	" 40	" 36	
Capt. Elias Plimpton, - - - "	" 28	" 36	
Lieut. Gershom Plimpton, - - "	" 23	" 36	
Ebenezer Clark, - - - - "	" 27	" 36	
David Smith, {			
Edward Morris, {	" 9	" 37	
Jephthah Clark, - - - - "	" 11	" 36	
Captain Abel Mason, - - - - "	" 10	" 35	
	" 12	" 36	
Fletcher Foster, - - - - Three pews, {	" 47	" 29	
	" 57	" 27	
John Marsh, - - - - - One pew,	" 38	" 33	
Lieut. Robert Edwards, - - - "	" 35	" 33	
Jeremiah Shumway, - - - - "	" 34	" 29	
John Plimpton, - - - - - "	" 48	" 28	
Samuel Robbins, - - - - - "	" 46	" 27	
Eleazer Wheelock, - - - - - "	" 44	" 30	
Ruggles Morse, - - - - - "	" 42	" 30	
Lieut. Robert Edwards, {			
Jonathan Clemence, {	" 41	" 29	
✓ Jedediah Ellis, - - - - Two pews, {	" 43	" 29	
	" 59	" 26	
Glood Dugar, - - - - - One pew,	" 49	" 29	
Ephraim Wheelock, - - - - "	" 31	" 28	
Nathan Brown, - - - - - "	" 33	" 28	
Jason Morse, Junior, - - - - "	" 55	" 29	
Joseph Shaw, {			
Ebenezer Clark, {	" 50	" 29	

The Rev. Joseph Clark states in his centennial historical sketch of the town of Sturbridge, delivered to the citizens of that town, July 4, 1838, ten days after the one hundredth anniversary of its incorporation as a town, that this meeting-house was commenced in 1797, and dedicated in 1800. Also he states that there were 74 different ministers who supplied the pulpit during the 16 years the parish remained united in one society. The several religious denominations that united here were the Congregationalists, Baptists, Methodists, and Universalists.



Made from Survey of

Colt's Amundown Exp.

FOR THE PARISH

IN 1798.

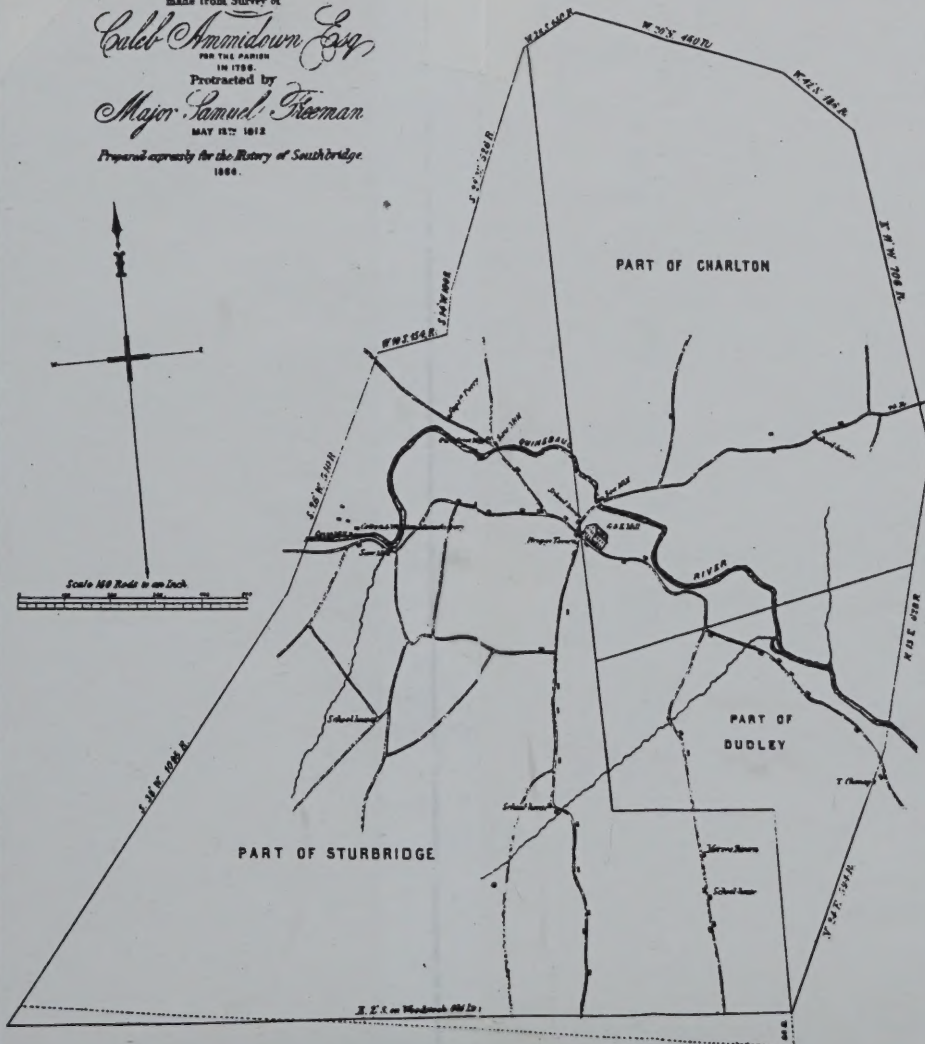
Protracted by

Major Samuel Freeman

MAY 1812

Prepared expressly for the History of Southbridge

1860.



The outside lines, as also the lines between the towns on this delineation were laid down
from information taken by the late Col. Amundown's Exp. about 1798. The several principal Roads were
protracted by distances taken by Major Samuel Freeman.

Southbridge May 1812.

object. It was represented and believed that the interest of all within the limits designated would be greatly promoted in their religious, political, and social relations, by being united in a separate body politic.

As then situated they were members of different towns, and subjected to great inconvenience, by being compelled to travel, many of them, six miles or more to enjoy like privileges, which, if formed into a separate parish or town, they could have within their immediate vicinity.

To effect so desirable an object, with all interested, a committee of seven of their number was selected to consider that subject, also the building of a parish meeting-house, the selection of a location for the same, and to make their report at a future meeting. The following-named persons were chosen to act in this behalf: Oliver Plimpton, Daniel Morse, Joshua Harding, Luther Ammidown, Asa Walker, Eleazer Putney, and James Dyer.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE.

"The committee to whom was referred the subject of forming a number of the inhabitants of the south-east part of Sturbridge, south-west part of Charlton, and west part of Dudley into a town, have attended to that service, and beg leave to report as follows, viz.:

"The first article of instruction to your committee was to report the most convenient spot for a meeting-house.

"In the public opinion three particular spots have been referred to, at a very moderate distance from each other. Your committee having paid particular attention to each of them, are unanimous in their opinion that the central, which is a rising ground on Captain Marcy's land, north of Colonel Benjamin Freeman's barn,* concentrates convenience, elegance, and beauty.

"The second article of instruction to your committee was to report the principle upon which said house was to be built. As it is natural that, in a class of citizens so numerous as is comprised in the limits of the proposed town, there will be different sentiments with regard to

* This barn was located, covering the ground on which is now the bank building, and the front yard of the house of Captain Luther Ammidown, at the east of said bank building.

modes of religious worship; this part, therefore, of your committee's instructions forms the most arduous and difficult task. But as a liberal and conciliatory plan appears to be the general wish, your committee propose the following:

"That subscriptions be opened to raise a sum sufficient to erect a frame and belfry for a meeting-house, and complete the outside, and that the pews be sold at public vendue to complete the inside.

"That every denomination be equally privileged in said house, according to their interest therein; this clause, however, not to be construed so as to operate against the major part governing, but to confirm the free use of the house to the minority when the majority are not improving the same.

"Your committee foresee with concern that the liberality of the plan will be objected to by many respectable characters, as having a tendency to deprive the town of a stated settled orthodox ministry, to which objection your committee beg leave to make the following observations:

"*First*.—The difference in sentiment between the Congregationalists and Baptists is principally confined to the administration of the ordinance of baptism—a very immaterial difference indeed. Were both parties seriously to reflect that religion consists in purity of heart, and give no more weight and consideration to modes and forms of worship than they really deserve; and if a minister should be settled disposed to administer that ordinance in the manner most agreeable to the subject of it,—we might look forward with pleasing anticipation to the near approach of the wished-for period when both parties might be happily united in one society.

"*Second*.—That every denomination being equally privileged in said house, according to their interest, will have a material tendency to unite and connect them together in one society.

"*Third*.—That there are comprised in the proposed town as large a number, and in respectability, both as to character and interest, as new towns are generally comprised of; it would be ungenerous to say they were not as well disposed towards supporting the Gospel.

"The *third* article of instruction to your committee was to ascertain the bounds of said town. Your committee propose the following: Beginning at the south-east corner on the State line, to include James Haskell, Benjamin Stone, Thomas Cheney, Lieutenant Eleazer Putney, Eliakim Chamberlain, Jesse Merritt, Paul Rich, Asa Dresser, Alexander Brown, John Chub, Joseph and William McKinstry, Jonathan Perry, to the river; thence up said river, to include John Plimpton, Capt. Elias Plimpton, Fletcher Foster, Captain Samuel Ellis, Jedediah Ellis, Simeon Mason, and Chester May, to the State line.

"But as an actual survey will be necessary before an act of incorpora-

tion can be applied for, your committee are of opinion to refer minute circumstances respecting boundaries to that period.

"Fourth. Article of instruction to your committee was to report a plan for a meeting-house, which plan will accompany this report.

"The fifth article and last of the instructions to your committee was to see what number of persons will come forward to assist to build said meeting-house.

"Although your committee as yet are not well enough informed to detail the particular disposition of every person, yet from what information your committee have already obtained the disposition of the people appears to be general in favor of the plan.

"Your committee propose to bring forward subscription papers at the present meeting, which will give that point its fairest decision. All moneys, either by sales of pews or subscription, to be considered as binding whenever an act of incorporation takes place, otherwise to be void and of no effect.

"Your committee, in closing this report, are disposed to present to your view the geographical situation of the proposed town. The Great Parent of Nature seems to have been profuse in His favors to this place. The Quinebaug river, which falls so nearly central through, with its excellent seats for mills and other water-works, are circumstances highly favorable to the introduction of useful mechanics, and rendering it a place of activity and business. The goodness of the soil, with the excellent forests abounding with all kinds of timber for building, are estimates of great value to the general plan.

"Abstractly considered, from the value it will add to the real estate, if we take into view the benefits that would naturally result from a religious society, where there are so large a number of youths, in forming their minds for the accomplishment of usefulness and virtue, where they are at present, by reason of local situation, notoriously neglected, are, in the opinion of your committee, considerations of much weight, that ought to bear down all obstacles that present themselves in the way of the accomplishment of an object so noble, so great, and so good.

"From every view of the subject, your committee recommend with steadiness, energy, and vigor, to take the most effectual measures to carry into effect an object of so much consequence, as soon as time and other circumstances will admit.

"All of which is humbly submitted by your committee,

"OLIVER PLIMPTON,
"DANIEL MORSE,
"JOSHUA HARDING,
"ASA WALKER,
"LUTHER AMMIDOWN,
"ELEAZER PUTNEY,
"JAMES DYER."

Committee.

"SOUTHBIDGE, January 29, 1796."

In pursuance of the foregoing report and recommendation, a survey of the territory for the proposed parish was made by Caleb Ammidown, Esq., of Charlton, in the autumn of the above year, and a plan made to accompany a petition for presentation to the General Court.

The handwriting and phraseology of the above report is that of Joshua Harding, one of said committee.

MEETING-HOUSE.

A convenient place for public religious worship was one of the objects to be attained, by securing a grant for a parish; and to effect that object it became necessary to erect a meeting-house as a common center of attraction, to promote the end desired. Thus it was deemed important to proceed with the building of the same, as soon as means could be provided.

It appears that the work for the meeting-house was performed by Major William Love, and commenced in 1797,* and finished early in the year 1800.

By the book of records of the first proceedings, after the house was finished, there appears the proprietors' names, the number of pews each person owned, and number and price of each, as follows:

MEETING OF PROPRIETORS.

At a meeting of the proprietors of the new meeting-house, near Colonel Benjamin Freeman's, October 16, 1800:

Voted: "That a book be purchased for the purpose of making a record of the pews in said house, together with the names of owners, numbers and price of each.

(Signed)

"GERSHOM PLIMPTON, JUNIOR,
"Proprietors' Clerk, pro tem."

The following list of pew-owners will show the names of

* Report says the frame of the meeting-house was raised, July 4, 1797.

STURBRIDGE.

Cyrus and Joseph Ammidown, -	107 acres,	\$1,000
Erasmus Babbit, - - -	105 "	1,102
Joseph and Joseph Barret, Junior, -	61 "	708
Ephraim Bacon, - - -	170 "	2,660
Anna Barrett, - - -	86 "	571
Nathan Brown, - - -	400 "	2,150
Asahel Clark, - - -	17 "	118
Isaac and Solomon Clark, - - -	97 "	1,490
Moses Clark, - - -	48 "	544
Jephthah Clark, - - -	88 "	1,176
Henry Clark, - - -	140 "	2,270
Ebenezer Clark, - - -	63 "	795
Solomon Clark, - - -	127 "	1,060
David Dix, - - -	100 "	1,400
Jedediah Ellis, - - -	492 "	3,387
Fletcher Foster, - - -	350 "	5,250
Samuel Fiske, - - -	460 "	437
Benjamin Freeman, - - -	328 "	4,456
Comfort Freeman, - - -	150 "	2,475
Joshua Harding, - - -	140 "	1,200
Ralph Harding, - - -	120 "	1,707
Jedediah Marcy, - - -	411 "	7,725
Elijah Marcy, - - -	100 "	400
Daniel Marcy, - - -	60 "	900
David Morse, - - -	90 "	1,845
Samuel Morse, - - -	112 "	1,333
Daniel Morse, - - -	77 "	1,364
Daniel Morse, Junior, - - -	170 "	1,136
Jeremiah Morse, - - -	108 "	1,558
Oliver Morse, 2d, - - -	83 "	860
Calvin Morse, - - -	80 "	520
Jason Morse, - - -	137 "	1,168
Henry Morse, - - -	58 "	493
Abel Mason, - - -	120 "	1,167
Lemuel Mason, - - -	29 "	304
Simeon Mason, - - -	289 "	2,900
Joshua Mason, - - -	94 "	1,000
Silas Marsh, - - -	166 "	1,668
Silas Marsh, Junior, - - -	9 "	112
Duty Marsh, - - -	130 "	1,620
John Marsh, - - -	126 "	1,030

STURBRIDGE—(CONTINUED).

Eliab Marsh, - - -	50 acres,	\$825
William McKinstry, - - -	111 "	1,251
Joseph McKinstry, - - -	145 "	1,540
Asa Morse, - - -	130 "	1,465
Asa Morse, Junior, - - -	23 "	140
Israel Marsh, - - -	19 "	218
Samuel Newell, - - -	10 "	85
Gershom Plimpton, - - -	173 "	2,704
Oliver Plimpton, - - -	244 "	3,115
Elijah Plimpton, - - -	260 "	2,555
Elias Plimpton, - - -	166 "	2,765
John Plimpton, - - -	169 "	2,460
James Plimpton, - - -	375 "	5,317
Joel Plimpton, - - -	100 "	840
Henry Pratt, - - -	160 "	1,920
James Pike, - - -	30 "	205
Jonathan Perry, - - -	100 "	1,550
Widow Elisha Robbins, - - -	110 "	1,269
Ezekiel Robbins, - - -	50 "	581
Timothy Robbins, - - -	2 "	41
Samuel Robbins, - - -	70 "	840
Jeremiah Shumway, - - -	150 "	1,912
David Streeter, - - -	160 "	1,260
Joseph Shaw, - - -	180 "	2,970
Seth Shaw, - - -	94 "	1,238
Comfort Searle, - - -	107 "	1,440
Abisha Sabine, - - -	133 "	1,596
Ralph Wheelock, - - -	250 "	3,124
Denison Wheelock, - - -	130 "	1,565
Eleazer Wheelock, - - -	56 "	867
Ephraim Wheelock, - - -	3 "	49

CHARLTON.

Caleb Ammidown, - - -	313 acres,	\$4,105
Luther Ammidown, - - -	117 "	1,275
Calvin Ammidown, - - -	190 "	2,660
Moses Alton, - - -	82 "	1,148
William Blood, - - -	34 "	272
Alexander Brown, - - -	170 "	1,530
Nathaniel Borden, - - -	79 "	790
Jonathan Clemons, - - -	50 "	655
Charles Dugar, - - -	139 "	1,936
Benjamin Douty, - - -	154 "	2,002

CHARLTON—(CONTINUED).

Benjamin Douty, Junior,	- - -	79	acres.	\$869
Robert Edwards,	- - -	79	"	474
John Heath,	- - -	8	"	244
Ruggles Morse.	- - -	154	"	1,232
Amos Oakes,	- - -	40	"	320
Simeon Putnam,	- - -	89	"	968
Andrew Searle,	- - -	92	"	1,012
John Vinton.	- - -	449	"	4,722
Jabez Vinton,	- - -	90	"	1,080
Asa Walker,	- - -	91	"	819

TOTAL VALUATION.

"The total quantity of land in each of the towns of Dudley, Sturbridge, and Charlton in 1798, was, by this account and valuation, as follows:

Dudley, number of acres, 16,567; valued at	\$200,139
Sturbridge, " 28,342, "	349,658
Charlton, " 26,807, "	347,525

Total acres, 71,716 Total, \$897,322

"The quantity taken from each of said towns, as per this valuation, in 1798, for the parish of 1801, by survey of 1796, is about as follows: There were a number of families in Charlton whose names do not appear in the foregoing list, as here represented, to wit: Eliakim Chamberlain, Richard Dresser, Jesse Merritt, Ensign Harrington, with several other tracts, about 2,000 acres:

Dudley, number of acres,	- - - - -	2,229
Sturbridge, "	- - - - -	9,445
Charlton, "	- - - - -	2,429
" lands not represented,	- - -	2,000

Total acres, - - - - - 16,103

"This varies from actual survey, as many of the farms falling on the line of survey would be taken only in part.

ASSESSORS.

Salem Town, Charlton, Principal Assessor.

Elijah Shumway,	{	Sturbridge,	{	Assistant Assessors.
Joshua Harding,				
Ebenezer Davis,	{	Charlton,		
John Spurr,				
John Chamberlain,	{	Dudley.		

"CHARLTON, April 17, 1798. Signed at this date."*

"PETITION FOR A PARISH OR PRECINCT.

"To the Honorable the Senate and House of Representatives of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, in General Court Assembled:

"The petition of the subscribers, inhabitants of the south-east part of Sturbridge, the south-west part of Charlton, and west part of Dudley,

"MOST RESPECTFULLY SHEWETH:

"Your petitioners have long labored under peculiar disadvantages for obtaining the privilege of a preached Gospel, both for ourselves and families, by reason of our local situation. A number of us that belong to Sturbridge are more than seven miles from the center meeting-house in said town, and those of us who belong to Charlton and Dudley can be much better accommodated provided we were set off from the town we now belong to, to join with those petitioners from Sturbridge; for which purpose we have by mutual agreement built us a house for public worship, and have by voluntary contribution raised a sum of money that is sufficient to supply preaching amongst us for the present year; but we still labor under many inconveniences for want of being incorporated into a parish or precinct for the purpose of a religious society.

"We therefore pray your honors to set us off with our lands from the towns we now belong to, agreeable to a plan herewith exhibited, and incorporate us into a parish or precinct, as aforesaid, as you in your wisdom shall think just and reasonable, as your petitioners for the reasons aforesaid in duty bound shall ever pray:

"STURBRIDGE, May 19, 1800.

"Luther Ammidown,	Gershom Plimpton,	Joseph Shaw,
Robert Edwards,	Calvin Ammidown,	Ralph Wheelock,
Abel Mason,	Joshua Harding,	Oliver Plimpton,
John Ammidown,	Jephthah Clark,	Jeremiah Shumway,
Oliver Hooker,	Eleazer Putney, Jr.,	Solomon Clark,
Daniel Morse, Jr.,	Calvin Perry,	Moses Clark,
Asa Walker,	David Dix,	Henry Pratt,
Jason Morse, Jr.,	Lemuel Mason,	James Dyer,
Joseph Sabin,	Eleazer Putney,	Jedediah Ellis, ✓
Israel Marsh,	Jonathan Mason,	Moses Mason,
John Marsh,	Samuel Newell,	Zebina Abbot,
Elias Plimpton,	Duty Marsh,	Denison Wheelock,
Gershom Plimpton, Jr.,	Nathan Brown,	John Holbrook,
Ephraim Wheelock,	William Love,	Asa Morse,
Jonathan Perry,	Oliver Thayer,	Ralph Harding,
Abisha Sabin,	John Plimpton,	Thomas Cheney,
John Mason,	Moses Marcy,	Joseph Barrett,

* See Massachusetts State Department, vol. xvi, P. D. District. No. 18, the 7th Division.

Ephraim Bacon,
 Enoch Bacon,
 Jonathan Perry, 2d,
 Charles Dugar, Jr.,
 Rufus Brown,
 John Heath,
 Nathaniel Searle,
 Alpha Morse,
 James Wheelock,
 Abisha Hooker,
 Calvin Wheelock,
 Samuel Robbins,

Edward Morris,
 Cyrus Ammidown,
 Ruggles Morse,
 David Clemence,
 Gload Dugar,
 Ebenezer Clark,
 Joseph Barrett, Jr.,
 Jeremiah Morse,
 John Marcy,
 Fletcher Foster,
 Moses Foster,
 Perley Stone,

Theodore Marcy,
 Ralph Vinton,
 William Blood,
 Alexander Brown,
 Charles Dugar,
 John Wait,
 Daniel Morse,
 Freeman Pratt,
 Oliver Hooker,
 Moses Wheelock,
 Jesse Morse,
 Jacob Mason."

" ORDER.

" COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

"On the petition of Ralph Wheelock and others, inhabitants of the south-east part of Sturbridge, the south-west part of Charlton, and the west part of Dudley, praying to be set off from the towns to which they respectively belong, and to be incorporated into a parish or precinct for the purpose of a religious society.

"Ordered that the petitioners notify the inhabitants of the towns of Sturbridge, Charlton, and Dudley, of their aforesaid prayer, by serving the clerk of each of said towns with an attested copy of their said petition and this order thereon, thirty days, at least, before the second Tuesday of the session of the General Court, which shall be holden next after the first of January, in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and one, that they may then appear and show cause, if any they have, why the petitioners should not be incorporated into a poll parish or religious society by name; in order that they and their families may more easily obtain the advantages of public worship.

"Sent down for concurrence,

"SAMUEL PHILLIPS,

President.

"In the House of Representatives, June 9, 1800. Read and concurred.

"EDWARD H. ROBBINS, *Speaker.*

"A true copy.

"Attest:

"EDWARD P. HAYMAN,

Clerk of Senate."

" NOTICE.

"STURBRIDGE, October 22, 1800.

"WORCESTER, ss.:

"Agreeable to the within directions I have notified each of the towns of Sturbridge, Charlton, and Dudley, by serving the clerk of each of said towns, with an attested copy of this petition and the order thereon.

"Attest:

"OLIVER PLIMPTON,

"Agent for the Proprietor."

" COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS,

"IN THE YEAR OF OUR LORD ONE THOUSAND EIGHT HUNDRED AND ONE.

1801

" AN ACT

"TO INCORPORATE A NUMBER OF THE INHABITANTS OF THE SOUTH-EAST PART OF STURBRIDGE, THE SOUTH-WEST PART OF CHARLTON, AND THE WEST PART OF DUDLEY, ALL IN THE COUNTY OF WORCESTER, INTO A PARISH, BY THE NAME OF THE 'SECOND RELIGIOUS SOCIETY IN THE TOWN OF CHARLTON.'

"SECTION I. *Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same, That* Ralph Wheelock, Abel Mason, Joshua Harding, Benjamin Freeman, Jedediah Marcy, Oliver Plimpton, John Ammidown, Luther Ammidown, Gershom Plimpton, Joseph Shaw, Robert Edwards, Calvin Ammidown, Jephthah Clark, Jeremiah Shumway, Oliver Hooker, Eleazer Putney, Junior, Solomon Clark, Daniel Morse, Junior, Calvin Perry, Moses Clark, Asa Walker, David Dix, Henry Pratt, Jason Morse, Junior, Lemuel Mason, James Dyer, Joseph Sabin, Eleazer Putney, Jedediah Ellis, Israel Marsh, Jonathan Mason, John Marsh, Moses Mason, Samuel Newell, Zebina Abbot, Elias Plimpton, Nathan Brown, John Holbrook, Duty Marsh, Denison Wheelock, Gershom Plimpton, Junior, Ephraim Wheelock, William Love, Asa Morse, Jonathan Perry, Oliver Thayer, Ralph Harding, Abisha Sabin, John Plimpton, Thomas Cheney, Jesse Morse, Perley Stone, John Mason, Moses Marcy, Edward Morris, Theodore Marcy, Joseph Barrett, Ephraim Bacon, Enoch Bacon, Silas Ammidown, Ralph Vinton, Jonathan Perry, 2d, Ruggles Morse, William Blood, Charles Dugar, Junior, Gload Dugar, David Clemens, Alexander Brown, Rufus Brown, John Heath, Ebenezer Clark, John Wait, Nathaniel Searle, Joseph Barrett, Junior, Daniel Morse, Alpheus Morse, Jeremiah Morse, Freeman Pratt, James Wheelock, John Marcy, Abel Mason, Junior, Samuel Weath-

erly, Abisha Hooker, Fletcher Foster, Moses Foster, Moses Wheelock, Calvin Wheelock, Samuel Robbins, and Jacob Mason, with their present estates, be, and hereby are incorporated, with all the powers, privileges, immunities, duties, and obligations which other parishes in this commonwealth are entitled or subjected to by law, provided nevertheless, that they pay all taxes assessed upon them before the passing of this act.

"Sec. II. *And be it further enacted*, That Oliver Plimpton, Esquire, be, and he hereby is empowered to issue his warrant to some principal inhabitant of said parish, requiring him to notify and warn the members thereof aforesaid, to meet at the meeting-house in said parish, at such time as shall be appointed in said warrant for the purpose of choosing such officers as may be necessary, agreeably to the laws of this commonwealth, to manage the affairs of the said parish; and that the members thereof qualified by law to vote be, and hereby are, empowered to choose such officers accordingly.

"In the House of Representatives, February 26, 1801. This bill having had two several readings passed to be enacted.

"SAMUEL PHILLIPS,
President.

"February 28, 1801.

"By the Governor approved.

"CALEB STRONG."

ORGANIZATION OF THE POLL PARISH.

FIRST WARRANT ISSUED.

"WORCESTER, ss.: [L.S.]

"*To Luther Ammidown, of Charlton, in the County of Worcester, Merchant,*

"GREETING:

"In the name of the commonwealth of Massachusetts, you are required forthwith to notify and warn the inhabitants belonging to the new poll parish, qualified to vote in parish affairs, to meet at the meeting-house, near Col. Benjamin Freeman's, on Tuesday, March 31, 1801, at one o'clock afternoon, then and there to act on the following articles, viz.:

"1. To choose a moderator to preside at said meeting.

"2. To choose parish officers according to law, or act thereon as they think proper.

"3. To grant sufficient sums of money to supply preaching, and for contingent charges for the year to come, as may be thought necessary, or hereon as they think proper.

"4. To see what method the parish will take to promote singing amongst us, or act thereon as may be thought best.

"5. To choose some person to take care of the meeting-house, or act thereon as they think proper.

"6. To transact any other business that may properly come before them at that time, or act thereon as they think proper.

"Hereof fail not and make return of this warrant, with your doings thereon to the subscriber at or before the time of the said meeting, or you will answer your default in that case as the law has made and provided.

"Given under my hand and seal this eighteenth day of March, A. D., 1801.

"OLIVER PLIMPTON,
"Justice of the Peace."

"RETURN.

"CHARLTON, March 21, 1801.

"In obedience to the within warrant, I have notified and warned the inhabitants of said poll parish, as herein directed, to meet at the time and place, and for the purposes therein mentioned, by posting a copy of the warrant on the said meeting-house.

"LUTHER AMMIDOWN."

FIRST PARISH MEETING.

"At a legal meeting of the inhabitants of the poll parish, including part of the towns of Sturbridge, Charlton, and Dudley, at their meeting-house, on Tuesday, March 31, A. D., 1801.

"The meeting being called to order by Oliver Plimpton, Esq., for the purpose of the business, as specified in the warrant for the meeting, the following business was then transacted.

ARTICLE 1. Chose Luthur Ammidown, Esq., *Moderator.*

ARTICLE 2. " Joshua Harding, *Clerk.*

" Oliver Plimpton,	} <i>Assessors.</i>
Luther Ammidown,	
John Ammidown,	
Joshua Harding,	
Daniel Morse,	

Chose Abel Mason, *Treasurer.*

" David Dix, *Collector.*

Also voted to allow the collector five pence on the pound for services.

"ARTICLE 3. Voted to raise money for supply of preaching and contingent expenses, for the ensuing year, by a tax on the inhabitants of the parish. Voted to choose a committee of three to report the sums neces-

DEED OF BURYING-GROUND.

"KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, That I, Benjamin Freeman of Sturbridge, in the county of Worcester, and commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esquire, in consideration of one dollar paid by Daniel Morse, of Sturbridge, aforesaid, gentleman, and a number of other proprietors, the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge, do hereby give, grant, sell, and convey unto the said Daniel Morse and other proprietors, their heirs and assigns, a certain piece of land, situate, lying, and being in Sturbridge aforesaid, containing *one acre*, by measure, and is bounded as follows: Beginning at the north-east corner of the same, at a heap of stones by the highway; thence south, 30° west, twenty-four rods, to a stake and stones; thence west, 30° north, six rods and $\frac{3}{4}$, to a stake and stones; thence north, 30° east, twenty-four rods, to a stake and heap of stones; thence east, 30° south, six rods and $\frac{3}{4}$, to the first-mentioned corner.

"Provided nevertheless, it is the true intent and meaning, that the said Freeman conveys the above-described acre of land to the said Daniel Morse and others for the purpose of a burying-yard; the said Daniel and others being at the expense of fencing the same; the said Benjamin reserving to himself the privilege of the grass that may hereafter grow on said acre of land, provided he shall not turn in any creature that may damage or displace any graves therein.

"To have and to hold the afore-granted premises to the said Daniel Morse and others, their heirs and assigns, to his and their use and behoof forever.

"And I do covenant with the said Daniel Morse and others, their heirs and assigns, that I am lawfully seized in fee of the afore-granted premises; that they are free from all incumbrances; that I have good right to sell and convey the same to the said Daniel Morse and others; and that I will warrant and defend the same premises to the said Daniel Morse and others, their heirs and assigns, forever, against the lawful claims and demands of all persons.

"In witness whereof, I, the said Benjamin Freeman, have hereunto set my hand and seal this thirteenth day of April, in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and one.

(Signed) BENJAMIN FREEMAN. [Seal.] ✓

"Signed, sealed, and delivered in presence of

"JOSHUA HARDING,

"DENISON WHEELLOCK.

"WORCESTER, ss.:

"APRIL 13, 1801.

"Then the above-named Benjamin Freeman acknowledged the above instrument to be his free act and deed before me.

"OLIVER PLIMPTON, *Justice of Peace*.

"Received, May 4, 1803.

"Entered and examined, per DANIEL CLAPP, *Register*.

"Recorded, Book 150, p. 401."

FENCING THE BURYING-GROUND.

"At a parish meeting, held January 24, 1804, it was voted to choose a committee of three to ascertain the persons who desired to be proprietors in the burying-ground which was given to the parish by Colonel Benjamin Freeman, and to take measures to fence the same. Chose for this committee, Oliver Plimpton, Esq., Captain Samuel Newell, and Lieutenant Jason Morse."

The following is a copy of the subscription paper prepared and signed for the above object, to wit:

SUBSCRIPTION PAPER.

"Those persons wishing to be proprietors in the burying-ground near the new meeting-house, which was generously given to the parish by Colonel Benjamin Freeman, for that purpose, are desired to subscribe and set their names to this paper, that some method may be adopted to fence and secure the same.

"STURBRIDGE, February 27, 1804.

Benjamin Freeman,†	Ralph Wheelock,	Smith Foster,
Jedediah Marcy,	Calvin Wheelock,	Calvin Perry,
Oliver Plimpton,	Ephraim Wheelock,	William Love,
Gershom Plimpton, Jr.,	Jonathan Perry,	Edward Morris,
James McKinstry,	John Plimpton,	Reuben Harrington,
Moses Foster,	James Wheelock,	Ebenezer Clark,
Jephthah Clark,	Elias Plimpton,	William Morris,
Joshua Harding,	Samuel Fiske,	David Dix,
Samuel Newell,	Denison Wheelock,	Jason Morse, Jr.,
Abel Mason,	John Marsh,	Fletcher Foster,
Abel Mason, Jr.,	Zebina Abbott,	Elijah Marcy,
Oliver Mason,	Ralph Harding,	Samuel Robbins,
Oliver Mason, Jr.,	Amasa Dow,	John Holbrook,
Asa Walker,	Moses Mason,	Keziah Brown.
Caleb Dresser,	Nathan Brown,	

There had been several burials in this cemetery before it was inclosed by the wall, which was erected for that purpose in the spring of 1804. The first burial was two infant children, twins, of the family of Gershom Plimpton, August 9, 1801; the next was Jeremiah Shumway, October 24, 1801; and then Lieutenant Robert Edwards, November 24, 1801.

(MAP)
OF
SOUTHBRIDGE
MASS.
1830.

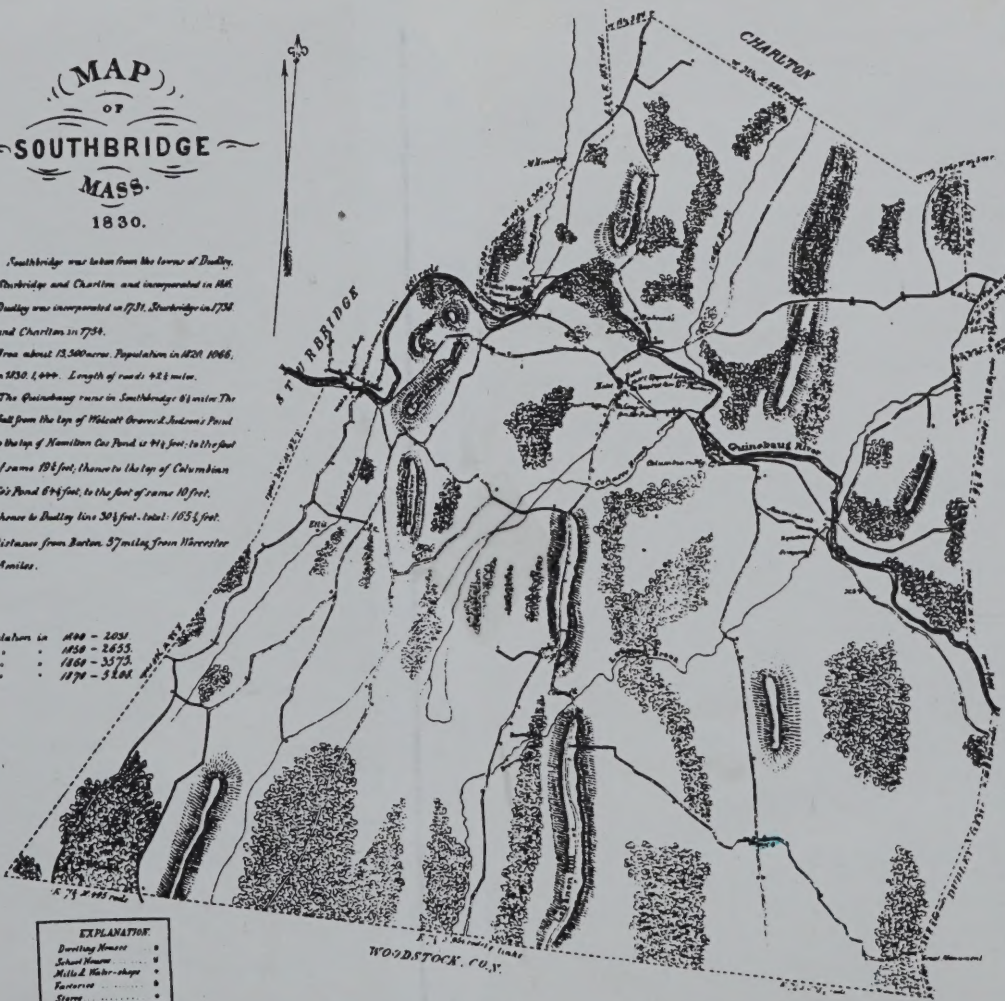
Southbridge was taken from the towns of Dudley,
Northbridge and Charlton, and incorporated in 1866.
Dudley was incorporated in 1731, Northbridge in 1734
and Charlton in 1734.

Area about 13,500 acres. Population in 1820 1066,
in 1830 1,600. Length of road 42.5 miles.

The Quinebaug runs in Southbridge 6.5 miles. The
fall from the top of Whitcomb's Pond to the top of
Hamilton's Pond is 94 feet; to the foot
of same 194 feet; thence to the top of Columbian
Pond 674 feet; to the foot of same 10 feet.
Thence to Dudley line 30 feet, total 163 1/2 feet.

Distance from Barton 37 miles from Worcester
40 miles.

Population in 1800 - 2051
" 1810 - 2455
" 1820 - 3573
" 1830 - 5161



EXPLANATION	
Dwelling House	■
School House	■
Mills & Water-shops	■
Factories	■
Stones	■

Scale of 10 rods to an inch.

This map is made from a correct survey of the Town of Southbridge by Rufus Freeman Esq under the direction of the subscribers
a committee appointed May 3 1830 for that purpose, in pursuance of a resolve of the Legislature of Massachusetts passed March 1st 1830

Southbridge Oct. 1831.

Saml. Plimpton
Nicholas Jencks, Jr
Dana B. Amasa

PARISH MEETING, MAY 19, 1812.

At this meeting, Gershom Plimpton, Esq., was chosen agent for the parish, to present to the next General Court the petition of the inhabitants, and to have the old plan of said parish (for being set off as a town), furnishing him with a copy of the votes of the parish relating to the same, certified to by the parish assessors, and attested by the clerk.

Voted: "That the name for the town be left blank in the petition for the same."

The acts of this agent do not appear upon the parish records.

The parish committees chosen at the two former meetings, held on November 25, 1811, and March 31, 1812, had engaged *Major Samuel Freeman* to prepare a plan of the territory, embraced in the lines as surveyed by Caleb Ammidown, Esq., in 1796, and presented the same for the consideration of the parish meeting, held on May 17, 1813.

Major Freeman made the following remarks written upon his plan:

"The outside lines, as also the lines between the towns, on this delineation, were laid down from minutes taken from the late Caleb Ammidown, Esq. The river and principal roads were protracted from minutes taken by me.

(Signed)

"SAMUEL FREEMAN.

"STURBRIDGE, May 12, 1812."

At the meeting held as last above named, James Wolcott, Jr., was chosen as the agent of the parish, to attend the General Court at its next session, to obtain a grant for a town; and Oliver Plimpton, Esq., and Major Oliver Hooker were chosen as an advisory and consulting committee, to aid said agent in the object contemplated; and it was ordered further, that the old petition be revised for the purposes aforesaid.

* Captain Confort Freeman's son (grandson of Lt Samuel & Mary (Chubb) Freeman)

This movement proving unsuccessful, a parish meeting was held, January 11, 1814, in pursuance of the object for obtaining an act for a town, at which time the meeting was organized by the choice of Oliver Mason, Jr., as moderator.

It was now decided to postpone the choice of an agent to attend the General Court, to choose a committee of five to draft a new petition, and to obtain as many signatures to the same as possible, before the 26th instant, to which time this meeting was adjourned. Chose for said committee: Oliver Hooker, George Sumner, Oliver Mason, Junior, Calvin Ammidown, and Reuben Harrington.

"ADJOURNED PARISH MEETING, January 25, 1814.

"It was voted that Gershom Plimpton, Esquire, be the agent to present the petition to the next session of the General Court, and that he be furnished with the plan, and be authorized to transact any business necessary to carry into effect the prayer of said petition.

"ANNUAL PARISH MEETING, March 29, 1814.

"Oliver Plimpton was now chosen the agent for the parish to attend the next session of the court, and directed to use his endeavors to obtain an order of notice, and the appointment of a viewing committee.

"PARISH MEETING, May 17, 1814.

Voted: "That the expenses of a court's committee be paid by the petitioners, according to their estates. The following were chosen a committee to wait on the viewing committee of the court, and to pay their expenses: John Ammidown, Calvin Ammidown, Jason Morse, Gershom Plimpton, and Fordyce Foster.

"Then it was voted, that Calvin Ammidown be joined with Oliver Plimpton, as an assistant agent of the parish; also, chose the following committee, to obtain a more correct survey of the parish: Oliver Mason, Junior, Abel Mason, Junior, Jacob Edwards, Otis Ammidown, and George Sumner.

"Then voted, the following committee of seven, to draft a new petition, and obtain signatures to the same: Oliver Hooker, Ralph Harding, Daniel Morse, Junior, Calvin Ammidown, William Blood, Joseph Vinton, Junior, and John Ammidown."

COPY OF PETITION.

"To the Honorable the Senate and the House of Representatives of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts in General Court assembled :

"The petition of the undersigned inhabitants of the Parish set off from the towns of Sturbridge, Charlton, and Dudley, in the county of Worcester,

"MOST RESPECTFULLY SHOWETH:

"That whereas the act incorporating a number of the inhabitants of said towns into a parish, passed, February 28, 1801, by reason of the death and removal of many of the original proprietors, proves very ineffectual towards transacting business necessary to support society; and whereas none but corporators are under the regulations of said act, and as many others have moved within the limits of said parish, whose local situation is such, that an act of incorporation would be much for their accommodation; therefore, your petitioners earnestly pray that your honorable body would pass an act to incorporate them with their estates into a town by the name of _____, agreeable to a plan herewith annexed, and your petitioners, as in duty bound, will ever pray.

"Abel Mason,	Isaac Oaks,	Oliver Hooker,
Asa Walker,	John Plimpton, Jr.,	Jacob Edwards,
Ephraim Martin,	Jacob Oaks,	Abel Mason, Jr.,
Ephraim Martin, Jr.,	John Webster,	Ephraim Wheelock,
Ralph Wheelock,	Edward Morris, Jr.,	John Plimpton,
Caleb Young,	Chester Hooker,	William Blood,
Simeon Mason,	Moses Fiske,	Asa Mixter,
Henry Hooker,	Ezra Perry,	✓ Samuel Ellis, <i>capt</i>
Charles Dugar,	John Wight,	Lemuel Hooker,
Edward Morris,	Erastus Bowles,	Jeremiah Shumway,
Comfort Searle,	Jesse Fuller,	Dexter Clark,
Oliver Plimpton,	Oliver Mason,	Nathaniel Searle,
Larkin Ammidown,	John McKinstry,	Reuben Harrington,
Lewis Ammidown,	William McKinstry,	Morris Marcy,
John Ammidown,	Isaac Clark,	Lyman Morris,
Luther Ammidown,	Joshua Farnum,	Perez B. Wolcott.
Calvin Ammidown,	Asahel Prouty,	William Sumner,
Caleb Ammidown,	Daniel Baylis,	William Gould,
Otis Ammidown,	Benjamin F. Shumway,	James Wolcott, Jr.,
Joseph Marcy,	John Marsh,	Joseph Stedman,
Oliver Mason, Jr.,	Samuel Newell,	Daniel S. Clark,
Fletcher Foster,	Duty Marsh,	Nathan Brown,
Daniel Morse,	Denison Wheelock,	Jonathan Clemence,

28 Feb 1814

June 1814

Cyrus Ammidown,	Gershom Plimpton,	William Stephens,
Mnason Morse,	Jason Morse,	Peter Dugar,
Alpha Morse,	Ralph Harding,	Stephen Tourtelot,
William Morris,	George Sumner,	Charles Brown,
Joshua Harding,	Fordyce Foster,	Samuel Brown,
Moses Morris,	Thomas Young,	Moses Mason,
Alfred Morris,	Duty Marsh, Jr.,	Nathan B. Clark,
Rufus Brown,	Asa Morse,	Elisha Morris,
Jonathan Green,	Perley Marsh,	Aaron Clemence,
Willard Bicknal,	Nathan Streeter,	Noah Blackmore,
Jonathan Tiffany,	✓ Silas Ellis,	Joseph Clark,
Enoch Lewis,	Elias Foster,	John Newell,
Samuel Paul,	Smith Foster,	Ichabod Robbins,
Joseph Durfee,	Alpheus Foster,	Eleazer Wheelock,
Benjamin Marcy,	Hinsdale Foster,	Luther Wheelock,
Walter Hooker,	Enoch Bacon,	Davis Wheelock,
Elijah Marcy,	William Haskell,	Moses Wheelock,
Simon Plimpton,	Freeman Pratt,	Willard Morse,
Thomas Sawyer,	Richard Arnold,	Benjamin Walker,
Corbin Lyon,	Chester Pratt,	Nathan Abbot,
Salem Edmonds,	David Atherton,	Lemuel Clark,
William West,	Abijah Oaks,	Salem Marsh,
✓ Smith Ellis,	David Curtis,	Daniel Morse, Jr.,
✓ Comfort Freeman,	Chester Stone,	Samuel Fiske,
James Young,	Zelotes Bowers,	Elisha Pratt,
Thomas Cheney,	Jephthah Clark,	Abisha Sabin,
Daniel Alliard,	John Martin,	Barzilla Baylies,
Leonard Cheney,	Charles West,	Martin Spencer,
Joseph Vinton, Jr.,	William Smith, Jr.,	John Heath,
Samuel Rider,	Charles Cheney,	Oliver Mason,
Rufus Putney,	David Putney,	David Smith,
Eleazer Putney,	Daniel Sabin,	John Marsh, Jr.,
Moses Putney,	Joseph Arnold,	Hiram Cheney,
Joel Cheney,	Jacob Warren,	Charles Brown, Jr.,
Jacob Endicot,	Ruggles Morse,	Lyman Vinton,
Samuel Fiske, 2d,	Edmond Sabin,	Edward Baylies."

The agents of the parish presented this petition to the General Court at the June session, 1814, when the following action was had on the same :

Extracted from "Tilden's History of Medfield" in Medsco - May 1992
(This was on microfiche)

1. John Ellis, freeman of Dedden 1641, m. 1641 Susanna Lumber.
He was one of the first 13 of the Medfield grantees & his home
was on Main Street, on the spot now owned by Thomas Alphonse.
His wife died 1654. Next year he married Joan, widow of
John Clapp of Dorchester. He seems to have been a leading
citizen, serving as selectman 7 years. He died 1697 & widow
in 1704. Children:
+ 2. John (1646-) m 1677 Mary Herring but Boston Town Records
→ say Mary Hall of Sherborne in 1688 ←
3. Susanna (d. 1724⁽²⁾) m Matthias Evans⁽¹⁾ He d. 1716, wid 1729⁽³⁾
4. Hannah (1651-1717) m 1671 Samuel Rockwell⁽²⁾
(She was the first white female born in Medfield, and a fragment of
her tombstone, stating this fact, is still standing)
5. Samuel (1660-1684)
6. Joseph (1662-) m 1688 Lydia Lovell⁽²⁾ Elizabeth⁽¹⁾ Motteaf
7. Eleazer (1664-) m Mary Motteaf

2. John Ellice² (John¹)
8. John (1678-)
9. Joseph (1684-1754) prominent in Medway affairs
10. Mary (1686-) m ^{1705 1706} 1704 ① Zachary Partridge ② John Barber
11. Sarah (1687-1705) m 1704 Nathaniel Wight
12. Hannah (1688-) m John Taylor
+ 13. Samuel (1699-1769) inherited father's estate
in Medway.

Rest not copied - follows John Ellis #8 above.
(spacing by copyist - for clarity)

1. John (1850-1851) 2. John (1851-1852) 3. John (1852-1853) 4. John (1853-1854) 5. John (1854-1855) 6. John (1855-1856) 7. John (1856-1857) 8. John (1857-1858) 9. John (1858-1859) 10. John (1859-1860) 11. John (1860-1861) 12. John (1861-1862) 13. John (1862-1863) 14. John (1863-1864) 15. John (1864-1865) 16. John (1865-1866) 17. John (1866-1867) 18. John (1867-1868) 19. John (1868-1869) 20. John (1869-1870) 21. John (1870-1871) 22. John (1871-1872) 23. John (1872-1873) 24. John (1873-1874) 25. John (1874-1875) 26. John (1875-1876) 27. John (1876-1877) 28. John (1877-1878) 29. John (1878-1879) 30. John (1879-1880) 31. John (1880-1881) 32. John (1881-1882) 33. John (1882-1883) 34. John (1883-1884) 35. John (1884-1885) 36. John (1885-1886) 37. John (1886-1887) 38. John (1887-1888) 39. John (1888-1889) 40. John (1889-1890) 41. John (1890-1891) 42. John (1891-1892) 43. John (1892-1893) 44. John (1893-1894) 45. John (1894-1895) 46. John (1895-1896) 47. John (1896-1897) 48. John (1897-1898) 49. John (1898-1899) 50. John (1899-1900) 51. John (1900-1901) 52. John (1901-1902) 53. John (1902-1903) 54. John (1903-1904) 55. John (1904-1905) 56. John (1905-1906) 57. John (1906-1907) 58. John (1907-1908) 59. John (1908-1909) 60. John (1909-1910) 61. John (1910-1911) 62. John (1911-1912) 63. John (1912-1913) 64. John (1913-1914) 65. John (1914-1915) 66. John (1915-1916) 67. John (1916-1917) 68. John (1917-1918) 69. John (1918-1919) 70. John (1919-1920) 71. John (1920-1921) 72. John (1921-1922) 73. John (1922-1923) 74. John (1923-1924) 75. John (1924-1925) 76. John (1925-1926) 77. John (1926-1927) 78. John (1927-1928) 79. John (1928-1929) 80. John (1929-1930) 81. John (1930-1931) 82. John (1931-1932) 83. John (1932-1933) 84. John (1933-1934) 85. John (1934-1935) 86. John (1935-1936) 87. John (1936-1937) 88. John (1937-1938) 89. John (1938-1939) 90. John (1939-1940) 91. John (1940-1941) 92. John (1941-1942) 93. John (1942-1943) 94. John (1943-1944) 95. John (1944-1945) 96. John (1945-1946) 97. John (1946-1947) 98. John (1947-1948) 99. John (1948-1949) 100. John (1949-1950)

by Frances Manwaring Coulter

Edward Culver, died in 1685.

He had lived at Dedham, where the births of three children are recorded: John, April 15th, 1640; Joshua, January 12th, 1642-3; Samuel, January 9th, 1644-5; and at Roxbury, where the record of baptisms adds two more to the list of children, Gershom, December 3d, 1648; Hannah, April 11th, 1651.¹ His arrival at Pequot is announced by a land grant in 1653. He purchased the house-lot of Robert Burrows, given to the latter by the town, and established himself as a baker and brewer. In 1664 he relinquished the homestead to his son John, and removed to a place near the head of Mystic, but within New London bounds, called by the Indians Chepadaso, and in one place recorded as Chepados Hill. During Philip's War, Edward Culver was a noted soldier and partisan, often sent out with Indian scouts to explore the wilderness.² In 1681, he is called "wheel-right of Mystic." The sons of Edward and Ann Culver, expressly named, are John, Joshua, Samuel and Joseph.³ It is supposed that Edward Culver, of Norwich, 1680, having wife

Sarah and children ranging in birth from 1681 to 1694, and in 1700, an inhabitant of the new town of Lebanon, should be added to the list. If so, he was probably born after the removal to Pequot, or about 1654. The identity of his name, however, is the only evidence we can produce of the relationship.

John Culver was for several years a resident in New Haven, where the birth of a daughter, Abigail, is recorded in 1676, and son, James, in 1679.¹ He ultimately returned to the neighborhood of the Mystic. Joshua Culver, married in 1673, Elizabeth Ford, of New Haven, and settled in Wallingford.² Samuel Culver, about the year 1674, eloped with the wife of John Fish, and is not known to have ever returned to this part of the country. Joseph Culver settled on his father's lands at Groton.

(Ann Edis Culver was sister of our John Edis, not his daughter as some very old books say.)

¹ Savage, (MS.)

² Conn. Col. Rec., vol. 2, pp. 408, 417.

Ann Edis
(Edis)

in Edis

From: History of New London, Ct

Ellis

Edward Culver, d 1685

17309-10 He had lived at Dedham when the births of three children are recorded: John Apr 15 1640; Samuel Jan 12 1642/3; Samuel Jan 8 1644/5; and at Roxbury the births of of Gorton Dec 3 1648 & Hannah Apr 11, 1651. His arrival at Regent is announced by a land grant in 1653. He purchased a house lot of Robt. Garrow (given to the latter by the town) and established himself as a brewer & cooper. In 1664 he relinquished the house lot to his son John and removed to a place at the head of Mystic, but within New London bounds, called by the Indians Chape-desse, and in our place of Chapote's Hill. During Philip's war, Edward Culver was a noted soldier & partisan, often sent to out with Indian scouts to explore the borders. (2)

In 1681 he is called "Abolishment of Mystic." The ^{name} _{was} of

Edward & Ann Culver are John, Justice, Samuel & Sarah. It is supposed that ⁽¹⁾ Edward Culver of Norwich 1680 having wife Sarah & children ^{raising} in birth from 168-1684, and in 1700 an indication of the new town of Lebanon, should be added to the list. If so he was probably born after the removal to Regent about 1654.

--- (3) John Culver was for several years a resident of New Haven where birth of son Abigail is recorded 1670 & son James 1679

He ultimately returned to neighborhood of Mystic

(4) Joshua Culver in 1673 Elizabeth Fred of Newforn & settled in Wallingford

(5) Samuel Culver about 1674 settled with the wife of John Fish & is not known to have ever returned to this region

(6) Joseph Culver settled on his father's lands in Gorton.

(2) Conn. Ge.
Rec Vol 2 417
PA 408

Lambert, descended from Haco, a Norman chief, who 1086 held Witham, Lincoln, from Ralph Paganell (Domesd.). He appears 1091 as Haco de Multon (Mon. ii. 100, new ed.). Thomas de Multon, his son, a benefactor to Spalding, had Lambert de M., living t. Stephen (Lib. Niger). From his elder son descended the Lords Multon of Egremont. His younger son, Henry Fitz-Lambert, was a benefactor to the Church in Lincoln, and had Richard Fitz-Lambert, living 1235 (Roberts, Excerpt.). In 1325 William Lambarde was security for an M.P. Yorkshire, and the family continued to be of importance in York and Lincoln till t. Elizabeth. A branch became seated in Surrey, of which was the distinguished General, Sir Oliver Lambert, t. Elizabeth, ancestor of the Lords Lambart, Earls of Cavan.

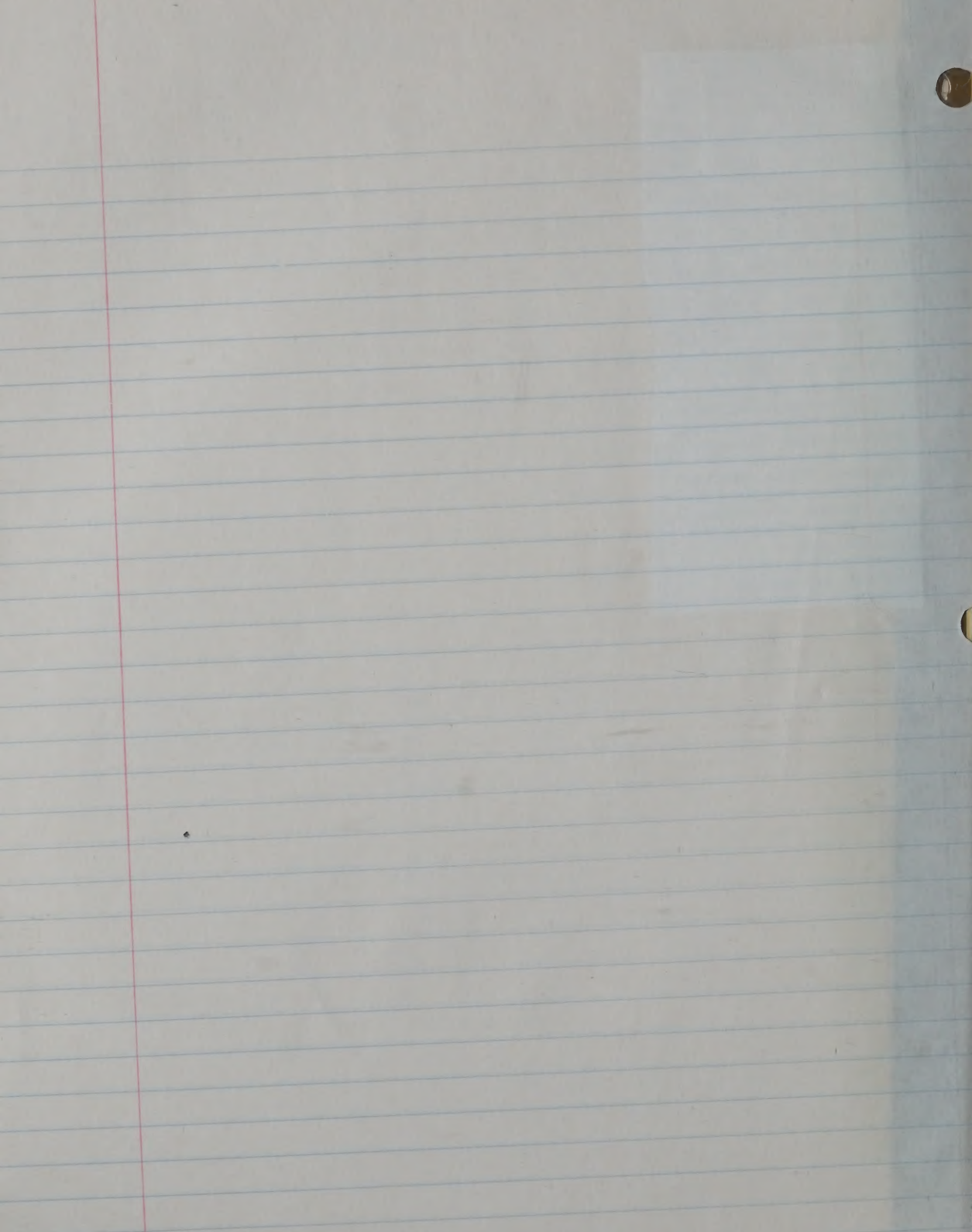
Lambert. William Fitz-Lambert, William Lambert, Peter, Flodus L., Normandy 1180-98 (MRS); Robert, Walter, William Lambert, Eng. c. 1272 (RH).

Lamberth, for LAMBERT.

Lambeth, for LAMBERTH.

Lamble, for LAMBELL.

is about the transactions of the Italian merchants in England, and could be collected *ad infinitum*, but no coherent history of them has been written. The account books and ledgers which would reveal their operations with Italian merchants do not seem to exist; and if they did exist they would have to be studied in the light of the records of the papacy, of the local and cameral merchants in Italy, and of the records, day by day, of administration in England, local and central. Even port-books to the records of high affairs of state and of relations with the papal curia and foreign princes and communities. Some attention has been given to the two greatest societies, the Riccardi and the Frescobaldi, yet any exact picture of their personnel and activities eludes us; and they were only the most outstanding in a big group of firms and merchants whose presence in England is known from casual references to their dealings with the Crown. The Lombards or money-lenders, who were given a separate legal status in Flanders as licensed usurers, do not seem to have become a distinct class in England. Another class, of exchangers, who formed a distinct group in fourteenth-century Flanders, could not have existed in a land where the exchanges were kept under government control, or were only granted to Italian merchants as royal agents or when security was required for large loans to the king. It is, indeed, impossible at present either to distinguish clearly the personnel of the societies founded in England or to disentangle their activities as merchants, money-lenders, bankers, bankers or depositors, and royal or municipal agents.



Lambert - William Fitz Lambert, William Lambert, Peter

Flodds L. were in Normandy early.

Robert, Walter & William Lambert were in England
c 1272.

The names by the 1800's included Lambeth, Lambale,
Lambard, etc. also Lambert, Limbert, Limbird,

Almost every one (except clergy and priors) was illiterate
until around 1450 or so.

I think our Lambards were originally Lambert (not Lambert
as so many people conjecture).

Details about the transactions of the Italian merchants in
England could be collected *ad infinitum*, but no coherent history
of them has been written. The account books and ledgers which
would reveal their operations with Italian thoroughness do not
seem to exist; and if they did exist they would have to be studied
in the light of the records of the papacy, of the local and cameral
merchants in Italy, and of the records, day by day, of adminis-
tration in England, local and central, from port-books to the
records of high affairs of state and of relations with the papal
curia and foreign princes and communities. Some attention has
been given to the two greatest societies, the Riccardi and the
Frescobaldi, yet any exact picture of their personnel and activities
eludes us; and they were only the most outstanding in a big
group of firms and merchants whose presence in England is
known from casual references to their dealings with the Crown.
The Lombards or money-lenders, who were given a separate
legal status in Flanders as licensed usurers, do not seem to have
become a distinct class in England. Another class, of exchangers,
who formed a distinct group in fourteenth-century Flanders,
could not have existed in a land where the exchanges were
kept under government control, or were only granted to Italian
merchants as royal agents or when security was required for
large loans to the king. It is, indeed, impossible at present either
to distinguish clearly the personnel of the societies founded in
England or to disentangle their activities as merchants, money-
lenders, brokers, bankers on deposit, and papal or royal agents.

This has nothing to do
with our Lambard (Lambert)

LOMBARDS, or **LONGOBARDI**, a German people who, at the beginning of the Christian Era, settled on the Lower Elbe, and in the fifth century went to have migrated to the regions of the Danube, where they became converts to Arianism. Throwing off the yoke of the Herulæ (490), under whose domination they had fallen, they destroyed the Gepids (566), took possession of Pannonia, and under Alboin invaded Italy (568). There they easily established themselves in the northern half, with Pavia as

their capital, and were induced by Gregory the Great and their queen Theodelinda to accept Roman Catholicism. On the seizure of the Pentapolis and Ravenna by the energetic Lombard king LIUTPRAND, the pope, fearful of further aggression, summoned Pepin, king of the Franks, who subdued the Lombards and presented the disputed territory to the pope. CHARLEMAGNE finally subjugated them and made their kingdom an imperial province. The Lombards thereafter became merged in the general Italian population.

LOMBARDY, a division of N Italy, comprising the nine provinces of Bergamo, Brescia, Como, Cremona, Mantua, Milan, Pavia, Sondrio, and Varese; area 9,186 sq. mi.; pop. (1949) 6,231,000. It lies in the central part of the long depression between the Alps and Apennines, bounded on the south by Emilia; on the east by Venezia Tridentina; and on the W by Piedmont. It is drained by the Po and its tributaries and the Ticino. On the north and east borders are lakes MAGGIORE and GARDA; lakes COMO, ISEA, LECCO, VARESE, and part of Lugano are included in the territory. Much of the division is very fertile, yielding maize, wheat, rice, flax, and grapes. Copper, zinc, and iron are mined; marble, alabaster, and granite are quarried. Lombardy is noted for its silk manufacture and its wine and cheese industries. Woolen goods, paper, straw hats, arms, munitions, and motorcars are manufactured. MILAN is the capital and one of the leading silk centers of the world. Other important towns are COMO, CREMONA, BRESCIA, BERGAMO, and LODI.

After the conquest of the LOMBARDS by Charlemagne, Lombardy became a part of the Holy Roman Empire. Its cities, however, grew to be republics, vying with one another in politics, commerce, and art. In 1167 they united in the Lombard League against the Emperor Frederick Barbarossa, and were successful in forcing from him favorable terms at the Peace of Constance (1183). In the first half of the 16th century the communes passed into the hands of Spain. Two centuries later the territory was captured by Austria, which, except for the interval of Napoleon's conquest, held it until 1859, when Lombardy was annexed to Sardinia. In 1861 it became part of the new kingdom of Italy. Much of the political life of ITALY is centered in Lombardy. Because of its many industries, the division was heavily bombed by the Allies during World War II. See FREDERICK I.

LOMBARD, THOMAS (1581-A. 1663) of Barnstable, MA.

The origins of Thomas Lombard, See Search series, volume 18, p.95, have been traced to a baptism at Thorncombe, Dorset, in 1581/2. The problem here is that, as will be seen by the following extracts, the surname is incredibly common just across the border into Somerset, and that the families showed a distinct preference for the forename "Thomas". Sadly, very little early manorial or estate material for Thorncombe at the Devon, Dorset or Somerset record offices can be traced. The first item below (a stray court entry included on a composite manor court roll in the Henley collection at Somerset Record Office) shows that the name was present at Thorncombe as early as 1498 and may well have been there throughout the intervening period. There seems to be little point in pursuing further references on the surname/family unless a continuous series of leases or court rolls comes to light.

Thorncombe manor court roll, 5 May 1498. (DD/TOR 219)

William Lumbard (and others) brewed and broke the assize of ale.

Lay Subsidy Roll (Chard), 1527. (Public Recrd Office, E 170/169/180)

John Lombard	4s (assessment)	2s (tax)
William Lombard	60s	18d
Thomas Lombard in wages	20s	4d
William Lombard in goods	40s	12d
Thomas Lombard	40s	12d
John Lombard	10 pounds	5s
Thomas Lombard	8 pounds	4s
Thomas Lombard in wages	20s	4d

Strete manor with members, 26 July 1552. (DD/TOR 234)

Lumberd in right of Elizabeth his wife holds one cottage with three closes to the same belonging called Mondyslande, Easthaie and Brodcroft, le Hethe, Bradley and Courtehaies, rent 6s 4d.

Strete manor, 19 Oct. 1552. (DD/TOR 222)

Thomas Lumberd presented as aged 12 and more.

13 Oct. 1554. John Lumbert holds in right of Johanne his wife one tenement in Whatley, parcel of the manor of Strete. Licence granted to the said John to dwell off his tenement and sublet the same.

29 Mar. 1571. John Lombert claimed a tenement in Whatley late in the tenure of the said John junior, Alice his wife deceased, to hold to him and John his son. And after to remain to William son of the said John senior.

Survey of Street and Leigh manor, 1554. (DD/TOR 228)

John Lumbart 20s

Midsummer 1575. Rental Strete manor. (DD/TOR 222)

John Lombard senior

Thomas Lombard

Lay Subsidy roll, 1582. (DD/SF 3948)

Strete and Lie

John Lombarde in goods	3 pounds	3s (tax)
Chardelande		
John Lombarde junior in goods	3 pounds	3s
John Lombarde of		
Old Charde in goods	3 pounds	3s
Humfrey Lombarde in goods	3 pounds	3s
Thomas Lombarde in goods	5 pounds	5s
Ilminster		
Thomas Lombarde in goods	3 pounds	3s
Beare Crocombe		
Francis Lombarde in goods	3 pounds	3s
Longporte		
Andrew Lombarde in goods	5 pounds	5s

Street and Leigh manor court rolls. (DD/TOR 223)

- 8 Sept. 1591. "A note of John Lumberdes speeches of Chafcombe that he is aged 86 years and was dwelling in Whatley 56 years past about which time the commocion was in the northe". (Statement concerning felons and tithingmen.)
- 2 Oct. 1594. John Lumberd senior of Chafcombe who held jointly with his son John by copy dated 19 Mar. 13 Eliz. (1570/1) a tenement and lands in Whatley, died and the said John Lumberd admitted tenant.
- 5 NOV. 1596. John Lumberd and William Lumberd his brother came, holding a tenement and lands now occupied by the said John, and surrendered the same. New Grant of same (no lives mentioned).
- 2 May 1599. John Lumbard and William Lumbard, who hold a tenement and lands, surrendered the same. New grant to John Lumbard and William his son and claimed the reversion.
- 4 Oct. 1611. Thomas Lumberd, who held a tenement containing 20 acres, died since the last court.

Lay Subsidy Roll, 1600-01. (DD/TMP, box 2)

Beer Crowcombe

Thomasin Lumberd, goods	3 pounds	5s (tax)
	(assessment)	

Chardland

Thomas Lombard of		
Budgwyke, goods	3 pounds	5s
John Lombard of Old Chard, goods	4 pounds	6s 8d
Thomas Lombard of Crymchard, goods	3 pounds	5s
Humfrey Lumbard, goods	3 pounds	5s

Chaffcombe

Robert Lumbard, goods	3 pounds	5s
William Lumbard, goods	3 pounds	5s

Streat and Leigh

John Lumbard, goods	3 pounds	5s
---------------------	----------	----

Combe St. Nicholas manor court rolls.

9 Apr. 1616. Ellenor Lumbard widow died since the last court: three heriots payable. Next heir, Nicholas Marther junior, admitted tenant. (DD/CC, Dean 19823)

12 Oct. 1624. Thomas Lumbard son of John Lumbard admitted to three tenements in the tithing of Ham (evidently during the lifetime of his father.) (DD/CC, Dean, 19824)

12 Apr. 1633. William Lumbard, with consent of John Lumbard, his father, was admitted to a twenty-acre tenement in the tithing of Ham. (DD/CC, Dean, 19825)

29 Jan. 1634/5. Thomas Lumbard of Wambrook, Dorset, yeoman, claimed one tenement called Knightons containing 20 acres in the tithing of Ham, in the lord's hands by surrender of Helen Marder, daughter of Nicholas Marder, deceased, and was admitted tenant for his life, rent 6s 8d.

Thomas Lumbard and William Lumbard, son of John Lumbard senior, hold the reversion of two tenements called two ten-acre tenements containing 20 acres of Old Auster in the tithing of Hamme, in the tenure of the said John for his life, and surrendered the same. Thomas son of John Lumbard was admitted to the reversion on the lives of himself and John Lumbard junior, son of the said Thomas, rent 4s 8d.

Thomas Lumbard and William Lumbard, sons of John Lumbard senior, hold the reversion of one "roveles" (i.e. "roofless") tenement in the tithing of Hamme called a tenn-acre tenement containing 5 acres; and 2 acres in West Field now in the tenure of John Lumbard senior, and surrendered the same. Thomas Lumbard and John his son were admitted to the reversion, rent 2 s 4 d. (DD/CC, Dean, 19825)

30 Jan. 1634/5. Thomas Lumbard junior son of Thomas Lumbard of Wambrook, Dorset, yeoman, claimed the reversion of one tenement called Knightons containing 20 acres in the tithing of Hamme, now in the tenure of Thomas the father. He was admitted on the lives of himself and William and Joseph, his brothers, rent 6s 8d.

Thomas Lumbard son of John Lumbard admitted to three tenements in the tithing of Hamme with John his father. (DD/CC, Dean, 19825)

Robin Bush took the opportunity to abstract from a few isolated early account rolls of the estates of the bishops of Bath and Wells references under Chard to see the three names of Deane, Lombard & Cogan. These are the only such compoti to survive at the Somerset Record Office, although others are understood to be held at Lambeth Palace Library and, probably, at the Public Record Office, both in London.

Compotus, bishop of Bath & Wells, 1471-72 (Somerset R.O., DD/CC 131916/3)

Chard-Thomas Lumbard occurs as a pledge.

Rent in iron paid by John Lumbard.

Compotus, bishop of Bath & Wells, 1520-21 (DD/SAS BA 4)Overland rents

2s from Thomas Lumbard for 1 acre meadow called Medemede.

12d. from Thomas Lumbard for a parcel of land called Venpytte.

Sale of heriots

14s. from the price of one ox from the heriot of John Lumbard.

16s. from the price of one ox from the heriot of John Lumbard.

18s. from the price of one horse from the heriot of the said John.

Iron

2 pil' of iron from the rent of John Lumbard.

Compotus, bishop of Bath & Wells, 1527-28 (DD/SAS BA 4)

Chard

Overland rent

2s. from Thomas Lumbard for 1 1/2 acres meadow called Medemedesend.

12d. from Thomas Lumbard for one parcel of land called Venpitt.

Lay Subsidy Rolls, 1601, 1628.1601p.2 Beare Crocome

Thomas in Lumbard	goods £3	tax 5s.
-------------------	----------	---------

p.7 Chard land

Thomas Lombard of Budgwyke	goods £3	tax 5s.
----------------------------	----------	---------

John Lombard of Old Chard	goods £4	tax 6s 8d.
---------------------------	----------	------------

Thomas Lumbard of Crymchard	goods £3	tax 5s.
-----------------------------	----------	---------

Humfry Lumbard	goods £3	tax 5s.
----------------	----------	---------

p.10 Chaffcombe

Robert Lumbard	goods £3	tax 5s
----------------	----------	--------

William Lumbard	goods £3	tax 5s
-----------------	----------	--------

p.10 Streat & Leighe

John Lumbard	goods £3	tax 5s.
--------------	----------	---------

p.19 Burgus de Langeporte

Joan Lumbard	goods £3	tax 5s.
--------------	----------	---------

1628p.25 Beare Crocomb

Thomas Lumbard	goods £3	tax 8s.
----------------	----------	---------

p.26 Donnyett

William Lumbard	goods £3	tax 8s.
-----------------	----------	---------

p.30 Chard land

Stephen Lumbard	goods £3	tax 8s.
-----------------	----------	---------

Thomas Lumbard of Crimchard	goods £3	tax 8s.
-----------------------------	----------	---------

p.30 Combe St. Nicholas

John Lumbard	goods £3	tax 8s.
--------------	----------	---------

p.31 Chafcomb

John Lumbard	goods £3	tax 8s.
--------------	----------	---------

p.32 Knole [Knowle St. Giles]

John Lumbard	goods £3	tax 8s.
--------------	----------	---------

p.33 Streate and Leigh

John Lumbard	lands £1	tax 4s.
--------------	----------	---------

WILLS AND INVENTORIES

Will of Joanna Lumbard, widow of Chard, 25 June 1536. To the high altar of Chard for tithes and oblations 8d. To Wells 4d. To the service of the Blessed Virgin Mary of Chard 8d. To the service of St. Katerine 12d. To the fabric of the church of Chard 6s 8d. To Joanna my daughter 10 sheep, three parapsides, three patinas staneas, a woman's tunic alias a curtell. To Agnes my daughter, a cow, etc., three platters. To William my son 10 sheep cum jugero tritici. The residue to John and Richard, my sons. Supervisors [overseers] Thomas and William Lumbard. Proved at Keynsham 3 Feb. 1535/6. Total £8 8s. [Translated from Latin - Wellas Wills, ed. F.W.Weaver (1890), p. 45.]

Will of Robert Lumbarde of Winterhay, Ilmyster [Ilminster]. To be buried in the churchyard of Helington [?Chillington]. To mother church of Wells 4d. To parish church of Ilmyster 20d. To church of Chellington [Chillington] 12d. To parish church of Codworthe (Cudworth) 12d. To daughter Elizabeth £10, to daughter Agnes £10, to daughter Johane £10 at marriage. Overseers, brother-in-law Robert Piers and John Drewe. To my godchildren 2d each. Residue to wife Looie[?]. Witnesses Robert Lumbard of Chellington, William Wilkins and John Membrye. 1558 [Modern abstract in D/P/ilm.. 27/7 from PCC 61 Noodles.]

Will of William Lumberd of Chafecomb, dated 22 Feb. 1614 [1614/5], "being weake in body but of perfect mind and memory (Thanks be to God)". To Chafecomb church "the books of Martyrs of the largest volume to be sett in som convenient place in the church for people to read in". To the poor of the parish 6d 8d. He owes his servant Johane Sweete 40s. "My will is that the same be made twenty nobles, and my will is that the said twenty nobles shall remayne in my wifes hand so long as shee and the said Johane shall live together, and the said Johane to remayne with my wife as shee hath don with me heretofore". £40 to Christopher Caslyn, 20s to apprentice, John Wheadon, 6s 8d to Alice Wilkins. To my brother John Lumbard "one oxe called Yoong". To John Lumbard, my brother's son, "the table bord and fourme in the hall, the fornace, the hand mill, and all such shelves as are about my house to be left unto him by my wife after her decease". To "Amise" Lumbard "the little bedsteede that standeth in utter chamber after my wifes decease". To William Lumbard, my brother's son, "my best brass pan". To all my brother's children 6s 8d a peace and to all their children 1s a peace. To the child of Mary Caslyn goeth with one silver spoone of the best. Request my friends William Gyllett and Thomas Lumbard to be my overseers with 5s each for their pains. The remainder to his wife, Marie, executrix. Witnesses William Gyllett, clerk, Thomas Lumbard [mark]. William Lumbard [mark]. Proved 14 Mar. [1614/15]. Inventory total £161 5s. [D/D/Ct "L", f.65.]

[The occurance of the Rev. William Gillett, rector of Chaffcombe and formerly curate of Chillington and Kingstone, as a friend and witness may well be significant. The Rev. William's sons, Jonathan, Nathan and Jeremiah, all emigrated (the first two by 1633 and the third by 1637) to New England and settled at Windsor, CT.]

NOTE: It is intriguing to speculate that the Thomas Lumbard was the emigrant who appeared in Dorchester, MA in 1630 and is thought to have come on the "Mary & John" of that year. Jonathan Gillet came on the "Recovery of London" in 1634, his second trip, and it is thought that he also came first on the "Mary & John" in 1630. Editor-BWS.

Inventory "of all the good[s] and chattells of John Lumbard of Chafecomb deceased, made taken and praised by John Macy and John Lumbard parishioners there", 13 Mar. 1634/5. Total £21 8s 10d. Exhibited at Crewkerne, 28 Apr. 1635. [DD/SP, Inventories, 1635.]

Diocesan Act Book, D/D/Ca 274, 10 Sep. 1630. Chard.

Office of the lord against John Lumberd "for liveinge incontinentlie before marriage with Elinor Browne his nowe wife, beeing married but yesterday, shee by common report already great with child".

Same against Elinor Browne alias Lumberd, his wife.

✓ Office of the lord against Thomas Lumberd of Perrie Streete [in Chard for absenting himself] "from devine service" [and not taking] "communion at Easter last".

Ibid. 10 Sept. 1630. Chaffcombe.

Office of the lord against Christopher Starck "for strikeinge one Thomas Gaylerd in the churche on a Sunday happeninge at the beginnunge of Lent last past".

DD/HI 438. Cricket St. Thomas manor court roll, 18 Dec. 1539.

William Lumberd holds a certain pasture called Hollywills containing by estimation 60 acres by copy of court roll. [William Lumberd on homage jury.]

Ibid. 7 May 1540.

[William Lumberd on homage jury.]

DD/PT, S/1515, box i. Survey of Chaffcombe manor, 1597.

Robert Lumbart [crossed out - "Thomas Lumbart" substituted], [aged]75. holds by copy of court roll dated 10 Dec. 1548 [crossed out - "26 Sept. 1589" substituted] one tenement with curtilage, garden and orchard containing half an

acre, half an acre of meadow in severalty in Holmeade, and 5 acres land in severalty, viz. 3 acres in Broome Knolles, 1 acre in Croftes, 1 acre in Wayshingecroftes, 1 close of arable land called Tawte, 3 acres of overland, late in tenure of William Lumbard [crossed out - "Robert Lumbard" substituted]. To hold to him ["and John Lumberte" entered]. Rent 6s 4d.

Reversion granted to Thomas Lumbart, ^{b 1571} [aged] 26, and John Lumbart junior, [aged] 22, his sons, by copy dated 26 Sept. 1589. Fine £19.

Stephen Lumbart, [aged] 60, holds by copy dated 26 Sept. 1589 one tenement, garden and orchard of 1 acre and 32 acres land in severalty in Boarden and Southfield. Rent 13s 4d. Formerly held by Wilmot Coleman.

Reversion granted to Stephen Lumbart, [aged] 45, by copy dated 26 Sept. 1589.

DD/SS 2/4, Chard foreign manor, 26 Nov. 1562.

Homage jury included Richard Lumbard, Thomas Lumbard, John Lumbard senior.

Ibid. 22 Apr. 1563

Homage included Richard Lomberd, John Lumberd.

Stephen Lombart sworn to the assize.

Ibid. Chard manor hallmote court, 26 Nov. 1562.

Thomas Lumbart on homage jury.

Ibid. Chard manor court, 22 Apr. 1563.

George Lumbart and Thomas Lumbart, who held one toft containing [illegible] of old auster called Sherford, surrendered the same to John Brewer alias Moore.

DD/SS 1/5, Chard manor, 5 Oct. 1563.

Elizabeth Brangwyn, widow, who held 1 virgate of land of old auster in Fortington [now Forton], died since the last court. Heriot price 3s. Agnes Lumbard, now wife of Richard Lumbard, claimed the same for her life by copy dated 17 Apr. 1560.

Ibid. 22 Aug. 1563.

Richard Lumbart, who held one messuage containing 1 ferdel of land of old auster at Werth, 1 toft and another ferdel called Sowthemez for his life, died. two herriots. Agnes, his widow, admitted by copy dated 10 July 1532 for her life.

DD/X/HSK 3, Chard manor, 27 Dec. 1564.

Thomas Lumbard surrendered 1 messuage and half a virgate of land of old auster, a toft and half a virgate of land of the same auster in Crymchard. Thomas then took a new grante of the same on the lives of the said Thomas, Margaret his wife and John Lumbart their son. Fine £30. [This entry can probably be linked with the entry of 22 Aug. 1564 at Chard manor hallmote court, when Margaret Williams, widow who held one messuage, paid £3 to marry, the money advanced by Thomas Bowdiche and Thomas Lumbart.]

Ibid. Chard manor hallmote, Apr. 1565.

John Lumbard and Agnes his wife, who held one messuage and half a virgate of old auster in Fortington [Forton], surrendered the same and took a new grant on their lives and that of Robert their son. Also a toft and helf a virgate of old auster in Old Charde, of which they took a new grant on their lives and that of Richard their son.

Ibid 26 Apr. 1571.

Thomas Lumbart of Ilminstre received George Lawson as a subtenant in his house at Walscomb [without licence].

DD/SS 1/6, Chaffcombe and Knowle manor court, 1 Oct. 1567.

Thomas Lumbart of Charde fished in the river called Weston within the said manor to the damage of the possessions of Robert Macy. John Lumbart of Chard [and others] carried away clay from the ditch of John Deyman.

DD/PT, box A, Chaffcombe and Knowle manor court, 27 Sept. 1565.

John Lumbard mentioned as tenant.

Ibid. 26 Mar. 1566.

John Lumbard, who formerly held of John Buller, made an encroachment at Olde Barres next to the chapel of Knolle upon the common of the lors. Now occupied by John Colles.

LORING, THOMAS (a. 1600-1661) of Hingham, MA

In the Search series, volume 18, pp. 97-100, material was presented that showed that Thomas Loring had children baptised in Axminster, Devon in 1625, 1626 and 1630, but little else was found because of sketchy records for that parish. Robin Bush made a strenous effort to locate new material relating to this family. First he searched the earliest surviving Axminster parish register (1550-1580) and found the following entries which differ somewhat for those which appear in the Search volume 18:

BAPTISMS

Alice dau. of John & Agnes Loringe

23(?) Feb. 1566/7

Gartrude dau. of John Loringe alias Tolsaies

24 Mar. 1570/1

LOMBARD, THOMAS (1581-a. 1663) OF BARNSTABLE, MA

The following ancestry of Thomas Lombard is taken from the Search series Volume 6, pp. 129-141.

1. Thomas Lombard of Thorncombe, Dorset (6 mi. SW of Crewkerne, Somerset). He may have been a brother of George Lombard who m. Grace Bowditch in Thorncombe, 14 Oct. 1575 (NER 72:232).

Children

- a. Thomas Lombard - See below.
- b. Barnard Lombard - Bpt. 2 July 1581, Thorncombe. He m. (1) _____, who was probably bu. 13 May 1623. He m. (2) Elinor Hutchins alias Chappel, 1624, Thorncombe. He was a weaver, but no record of children has been found.
2. Thomas Lombard - Bpt. 2 Feb. 1581, Thorncombe. He m. (1) _____ who d. by 1616. He m. (2) _____, who died before 1634. He m. (3) Joyce _____ in New England who died after 19 Sept. 1683. In England the name was spelled Lumber, Lumbert, Lumbart, and Lombard, and it was later changed to Lombard. He was overseer of the estate of Philip Torrey of Combe St. Nicholas, Somerset (8 mi. NW of Thorncombe). In the will of the widow of Philip, Alice (Richards) Torrey called Thomas Lombard, her brother-in-law, but how they were related is not known. He was acquainted with many families who came to New England including the Rossiters, Torreys, Frys, and Richards. Maybe one of his first wives was a Torrey but not a Richards.

He supposedly came on the "Mary & John" in 1630 and first settled in Dorchester, MA. He later moved to Barnstable, MA.

Children by first wife (TAG 52:136)

- a. Thomas Lombard, Jr. - Bpt. 7 Sept. 1602, Thorncombe. He may have been buried there 11 Apr. 1610 or he may have married Thomasine Hawkins, 9 June 1624 at Ashill, Somerset (5 m. N of Combe St. Nicholas). He may have had two children, Thomas Lombard, bpt. 25 Jan. 1628, Ashill and Sarah Lombard, bpt. 8 Dec. 1636, Combe St. Nicholas.
- b. Bernard Lombard - B.a. 1608, England. He m. (1) _____ and possibly (2) _____, a. 1632. In 1668 he called William Clarke of Yarmouth "father Clarke", which may have meant father-in-law. Five children (1633-1641).
- c. Thomas Lombard - Bpt. 9 Oct. 1617, Thorncombe. Died before 1662.

Children by second wife

- d. Joshua Lombard - Bpt. 15 Oct. 1620, Thorncombe. His will dated 22 Jan. 1689. He m. Abigail Linnell, 27 May 1651, Barnstable, MA. Five children (1652-1660).
- e. Margaret Lombard - Bpt. 7 May 1623, Thorncombe. She m. Edward Coleman, 27 Oct. 1646, Boston. More than four children.

Children by third wife

- f. Caleb Lombard - B.a. 1635. Buried 7 June 1691, Bridgetown, Barbadoes, St. Michael's church. He m. _____. One son.
- g. Jemima Lombard - B.a. 1636. She m. Joseph Benjamin, 10 June 1661, Boston, who died 1704, son of John Benjamin and Abigail. He m. (2) _____. It is not known how many of his ten children were by Jemima.
- h. Jobaniah Lombard - Bpt. 20 Sept. 1640. He m. Hannah Wing, 20 May 1668. She may have been b. 28 July 1642, daughter of Daniel Wing and Ann or Hannah Swift of Sandwich, MA. Four children (1669-1675).
- j. Benjamin Lombard - B. 26 Aug. 1642, Barnstable, MA. Died 1725. He m. (1) Jane Warren, 19 Sept. 1672 who died 27 Feb. 1682, daughter of Richard Warren. He m. (2) Sarah Walker, 19 Nov. 1685, who died 6 Nov. 1693. He m. (3) Hannah Lombard, 24 May 1694, daughter of Joshua Lombard and Abigail Linnell and widow of John Whetstone. Three children (1673-1679).

Thomas Lombard had nine children and at least 34 grandchildren.

References: TAG 52:136-139
NER 12:249-253
The Lumbert or Lombard Family, by Amos Otis, 1914

New Susan Lombard m. John Elliot
 12 Dec 1644 in Dedham - they bow sent 1620. Could she have been a daughter of Thomas & his wife?

R too young to be Susan who m. 1641

Susan could have been born here in the 1620s

THE LOMBARD FAMILY OF BARNSTABLE, MASS.

BY ROBERT S. WAKEFIELD

Considerable confusion has existed concerning the early generations of the Lombard family, usually spelled Lumbard or Lumbert in the early records, and the purpose of this article is to attempt to put the families of Thomas and Bernard Lombard into focus.

Some accounts, starting with Deane in his *History of Scituate* (pp. 307 f.), state that they were from Tenterden, Kent. Henry F. Waters, in *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1:550), pointed out the error of that statement and suggested the area around Combe St. Nicholas, Somerset, as the likely place of origin.

Waters noted that Thomas Lumbert was an overseer to the estate of Philip Torrey of Combe St. Nicholas, Somerset, in 1621, and the will of his widow Alice Torrey of Combe St. Nicholas in 1634 mentions her brother-in-law Thomas Lumbard. (The four sons of Philip and Alice Torrey emigrated to New England.) Waters suggested this Thomas Lumbard may be the immigrant. That may be true, but there is another Thomas Lumbard to be considered.

Thomas Lumbard of Combe St. Nicholas married Thomaszine Hawkins at Ashill, Somerset, 9 June 1624. They had a son William baptized 25 Jan. 1628 in Ashill, and a daughter Sarah, baptized 8 Dec. 1636 at Combe St. Nicholas. This Thomas would appear to be too young to be the brother-in-law of Alice Torrey, but he does show the existence of another closely related family.

However, it is in Thorncombe, Dorset, eight miles from Combe St. Nicholas, that we find the family of Thomas Lombard the immigrant. The Thorncombe parish records include the following entries:

- 1580 July 2 Barnard, s. of Thos. Lumbert
1581 Feb. 2 Thomas Lumbard (1582 by New Style)

These appear to be the immigrant Thomas and his brother Bernard after whom Thomas named his son.

It is apparently this Barnard whose wife was buried 13 May 1623 in Thorncombe and who married Elinor Hutchins alias Chappell in 1624. The bond at Taunton, Somerset, 8 Dec. 1624, calls him Barnard Lumbard of Thorncombe, weaver. No children were recorded in Thorncombe from either marriage.

Thomas must have married around 1600 or 1601 when he was 18 or 19, and had:

- i. Thomas, bapt. Thorncombe, 7 Sept. 1602, son of Thomas Lombard. He must have d. young, perhaps the Thomas Lombard bur. 11 April 1610 at Thorncombe, but it is conceivable that he was the Thomas who m. Thomaszine Hawkins, as it was not unknown for a man to give the same name to sons by different wives.
- ii. Bernard, b. ca. 1608 according to his deposition given 20 12th mo. 1668, when he said he was aged 60 years or thereabouts

(Mayflower Desc. 17:109). See below for further account.

As there is a gap in the births of the children, I assume the first wife died and Thomas married again around 1616.

Children by the second marriage:

- iii. Thomas, bapt. Thorncombe, 9 Oct. 1617, s. of Thomas Lombard. He probably came to New England with his father. He must be the Thomas Lumbard who is in the list of men able to bear arms (aged 16-60) for Barnstable. His father was over 60 in 1643 if he was baptized in 1581. His father was called Sr. in some early records, implying the presence of a younger person of that name. The son was dead by 23 March 1662/3 when his father wrote his will, so he probably d. ca. 1661. The marriage of his sister Jemima in Boston, 10 June 1661, says she was the daughter of the late Thomas Lumbard deceased. As her father was living at that time, I suspect that Jemima was living at Boston with her brother Thomas who was about 20 years older than Jemima, and that it is his death that caused the erroneous entry to be made in the Boston records (*Ninth Report of the Records Commissioners*, 81).
- iv. Joshua, bapt. Thorncombe, 15 Oct. 1620, son of Thomas Lumbert. not in the 1643 list of men able to bear arms. When he joined the Barnstable Church, 14 March 1646, he confessed "many sad temptations God had carried him through for the space of some 8 years." Apparently he was off on some adventure from the time he was 18 until shortly before he joined the church. He married Abigail Linnel 27 May 1651 in Barnstable. His will dated 22 Jan. 1689/90 is in *Mayflower Descendant* 11:98.
- v. Margaret, bapt. Thorncombe, 7 March 1623, d. of Thomas Lombert; m. at Nauset (Eastham), 27 Oct. 1648, Edward Coleman.

This is the last record of the family in England. The second wife probably died in England, but it is possible that she came to America and died shortly after arrival.

Thomas came to America prior to 19 Oct. 1630 when his name appears in the list of the first 24 men of Dorchester who applied to become freeman (*History of Dorchester* 27). He became a freeman 18 May 1631. As he was one of the first settlers of Dorchester, he probably came on the *Mary and John* that arrived at Nantasket on 30 May 1630. The passengers on this ship were from Somerset, Dorset and Devon, and all of them settled in Mattapan, renamed Dorchester (Banks, *Planters of the Commonwealth* 87).

One of the leaders of this group was Mr. Edward Rossiter of Combe St. Nicholas and another was Aaron Cooke of Thorncombe. Thomas Lombard must have known both of these men in England and, although his name does not appear in the *Mary and John* passenger lists, all of which are modern reconstructions, he probably came on that ship.

Thomas Lombard married Joyce ----, probably within a few years after his arrival in this country. Their children:

- vi. Caleb, b. perhaps ca. 1635. He took the oath of fidelity to the King in 1657, so was then of age. He m. and had a small

family. He moved to Monomoit Shortly after 1681 when he bought a farm. In December 1686 he exchanged his Monomoit farm for a large tract at South Sea (now Harwichport). By deed dated 8 April 1687 he sold half interest in the farm. His wife's name is unknown (*History of Chatham, Mass.* 115 f.). He was bur. in Bridgetown, Barbados, 7 June 1691 (Burial Register of St. Michael's Church, there).

- vii. Jemima, born perhaps 1636-7. Not the teenage runaway bride some make her, but an adult woman when she m. in Boston, 10 June 1661, Joseph Benjamin. The marriage record implies that she was living in Boston at that time and, as stated above, I suspect she had been living with her brother Thomas.
- viii. Jobaniah, bapt. Dorchester, 23 (4) 1639. Records of the 1st Church of Dorchester 169 shows: "The returns of such children as have been baptized in the Church of Dorchester by communion of churches, their parents, one or both, being members of the Church at Windsor or Hingham" including the above baptism. He apparently d. young, probably in 1641, when so many Barnstable children died.

In 1639 Thomas Lombard was one of the first settlers of Barnstable, apparently there already when the Rev. John Lothrop arrived with the main group of settlers. Plymouth Colony Records show that on 3 Dec. 1639 Thomas Lumbert was "allowed to keepe Victualling, or an ordinary, for entertainment of passengers, and to draw wyne at Barnstable." The last two children of Thomas were born at Barnstable.

- ix. Jedediah, b. 20 Sept. 1640 (*M.D.* 11:97), bapt. 5 Dec. 1641; m. 20 May 1668, Hannah Wing. He was proposed as a freeman 6 June 1682.
- x. Benjamin, b. 26 Aug. 1642 (*ibid.*), bapt. 5 Aug. 1643; m. (1) 19 Sept. 1672, Jane Warren, d. 27 Feb. 1682; (2) 19 Nov. 1685, Sarah Walker, d. 6 Nov. 1693; (3) 24 May 1694, Widow Hannah Whetstone (*M.D.* 11:98). Benjamin and Hannah were living 11 Feb. 1704/5 when their daughter Martha was baptized. According to "B.C. of Mass." in *Genealogy & History* of 15 Nov. 1945, he d. in 1725.

Thomas Lombard died between 10 June 1663 when he acknowledged his will and 8 Feb. 1664 when his inventory was taken. He left most of his estate to his wife and three younger sons, Caleb, Jedediah and Benjamin. He also confirms that he formerly gave lands to sons Barnard and Joshua and son-in-law Joseph Benjamine and son-in-law Edward Coleman. He mentions daughter Margaret Coleman, grandchild Abigail Benjamine and daughter Jemima. Widow Joyce Lumbert deposed to the truth of the inventory (*M.D.* 16:124-126). The widow Joyce Lumbert is mentioned as late as 19 Sept. 1683 in Barnstable church records.

BERNARD LOMBARD, born ca. 1608, the second son shown above, probably came to New England with his father in 1630. He became a freeman in Massachusetts, 1 April 1634, when he

was probably a resident of Dorchester (Savage). He was not living in Scituate on 28 Sept. 1634 when the Rev. John Lothrop arrived there, as he is not included in the list made by Lothrop of those having houses in Scituate at that time. However, he moved there a short time later, as he was granted a lot on 6 April 1635. Bernard and his wife joined Lothrop's church, 19 April 1635 (*Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families* 2:188).

His wife's name is unknown, and it is possible that he had two wives. A clue to the identity of the second wife may be in Bernard's deposition of 20 (12) 1668 in which he calls William Clarke of Yarmouth "Father Clarke." This probably means father-in-law. Bernard probably married in 1632 or a little earlier, and he may have married in England, as he was about 22 when he came to New England.

Bernard moved to Barnstable in 1639 with the Lothrop group and apparently lived there the rest of his life.

Children:

- i. Thomas, b. ca. 1633 or perhaps a little earlier. If he or Abigail had been b. after April 1635, they would have been baptized by Mr. Lothrop. Bernard took the oath of fidelity at Barnstable in 1657. He m. Elizabeth Derby, 23 Dec. 1665. That he was not the son of Thomas is proven by the fact that he is not mentioned in the will of Thomas, and the arrangement of Barnstable vital records (*M.D.* 11:97) implies he is Bernard's son.
- ii. Abigail, b. perhaps in 1634. While there is no proof that she is Bernard's daughter, it seems likely she is. She married at Barnstable, 6 Jan. 1654, James Claghorn, and they moved to Yarmouth ca. 1662. Abigail committed suicide Oct. 1677 by hanging. The inquest mentions that she was found by her daughter Elizabeth and her son Robert (Plymouth Colony Recs.).
- iii. Mary, bapt. Scituate, 8 Oct. 1637; m. Barnstable, Dec. 1654, George Lewis Jr.
- iv. Martha, b. probably 19 Sept. 1639, but recorded in records set down long afterwards as 19 Sept. 1640. As she was baptized 3 Nov. 1639, she must have been b. before that date. I do not believe there were two Marthas as only one was baptized. She m. 1 July 1657, John Martin.
- iv. Jabez, probably b. 1 July 1641, recorded as 1 July 1642 but baptized 4 July 1641. Otis says Lothrop usually baptized children on the Sabbath following their birth. He m. at Barnstable, 1 Dec. 1660, Sarah Derby, and he was listed as a freeman in Barnstable in 1689.

A Joseph Lumbert, aged ca. 29, deposed on 3 July 1671 that he was in Boston, 1667, and heard John Turner give to Mathew Darbey all that he had in Barnstable (*M.D.* 17:61). If b. ca. 1642, he was not son of either Thomas or Bernard but this may be an error for Jabez. Another Joseph took the oath in 1657. The Joseph above would not have been old enough in 1657, so this may be an error for Joshua whose name does not appear in the lists of those who took the oath. A Jeremiah Lumbert is probably a misreading of Jemima (see Bowman in *M.D.* 18:198).
1221 Windsor Way, Redwood City, CA 94061

Our Susan (Lombard) Ellis died in 1654, about 15 years before Thomas, which might be why she was not in his will ?? If he was her father.

The LUMBERT or LOMBARD FAMILY

By Amos Otis

Copyright, 1914, by G. W. Swift.

This name was generally written by the first settlers Lumbert, sometimes Lumber, which is in accordance with the common pronunciation. Mr. Lothrop wrote the name Lumber, Lumbert, Lumbart and Lombard; Mr. Russell Lumbert and Lombart. On the colony and town records, all the above modes are used, but in no instance do I recollect of seeing the name written Lombard, according to the usage of the Truro branch of the family.

✓ Thomas Lumbert, the ancestor, came over early, probably in the fleet with Gov. Winthrop, and was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts colony, May 18,

1634. At that time he must have been nearly fifty years of age, for his son Bernard was then twenty-three, and it is not certain that he was the first born of the family.

On the arrival of Mr. Lothrop, Bernard removed to Scituate; but the father appears to have removed, direct from Massachusetts to Barnstable. The records of Mr. Collicut and his associates are lost; but there are, circumstances that show that Thomas Lumbert was in Barnstable in the spring of 1639. When Mr. Lothrop arrived in Oct. 1639, Mr. Lumbert had one of the largest and best houses in the plantation, fitted up and designed for an ordinary, or

*From the above it appears
that Lumbert came over in 1631 with grown children. (We are looking for
ancestors of Susan [Lambert] Ellice.) Only Thomas would have been
old enough. (Son Nathaniel's date much too young.)*

a public house, and which he was licensed by the Court to keep on the third of December following. He was a church member, probably before he came over, certainly in 1634, and was an associate of Mr. Hull, who came to Barnstable in May, 1639. When Mr. Lothrop came, Oct. 11, 1639, the two churches united, and though there is no record of the union at that time, subsequent records show that Mr. Hull, Mr. Dimmock, Mr. Bursley, William Casely, Thomas Lumbert and others of the first comers, were recognized as members of Mr. Lothrop's church, and consequently that there had been such a union.

His house lot was the second west of Rendezvous Lane, contained twelve acres, and was bounded north by the harbor, east by Thomas Lothrop's lot, south by the highway, and west by the house-lot of Mr. Robert Linnell.

April 5, 1656, he sold this lot with the dwelling-house thereon, to Thomas Lewis, for £20 sterling, and removed to his great lot of forty-five acres, near the north-east corner of the town. It was bounded northerly by the highway, easterly by the Hallet farm, south by the wood lots, and west by Bernard Lumbert's great lot. It included the whole of the Dead swamp, one of the largest in town, which was deducted from the lots as described in the records. It would appear by the record of the lot and the deed of Thomas Lumbert of the same dated April 5, 1656, that his lot was of even width from the harbor to the old highway; but it is evident, from subsequent records, that the swamp on the southeast was not included. This was the uniform custom, whether the swamps were valuable for timber or considered worthless for cultivation.

In addition to his homestead, which he sold to Thomas Lewis as above stated, for £20 sterling, he owned six acres of planting land in the common field adjoining the Little pond, and a great lot of forty-five acres, bounded northerly by the highway, easterly by the Hallet farm, southerly by the wood lots, and westerly by Bernard Lambert's great lot. His great lot included the whole of the Dead swamp, which was not included in the measurement.

About the year 1656 he removed to his great lot, and built a house thereon. He had a good estate, and was comparatively a wealthy man. He was not distinguished, and his name rarely occurs on the records.

- 1 THOMAS Lambert, d. 1664, m. 1st ———, m. 2d Joyce ———, Children.
 2 Bernard, b. in Eng. 1608.
 3 Joshua, b. in Eng.
 4 Caleb.
 5 Margaret.

- 6 Joseph, 1638.
 7 Jedediah, 20 Sept. 1640.
 8 Benjamin, 26 Aug. 1642, d. 2 Aug. 1725.

Margaret, m. Edward Coleman, 27 Oct. 1648.

- 2 BERNARD Lambert, m. Children.

- 9 Abia.
 10 Jemima.
 11 Thomas.
 12 Mary, bap. 8 Oct. 1637.
 13 Martha, 2 Nov. (19 Sept.) 1640.
 14 Jabez, 4 July 1642.
 Jemima m. Jo. Benjamin, 10 June 1661.
 Mary m. Geo. Lewis, Jr., 1 Dec. 1654.
 Martha, m. John Manton, 1 July, 1667.

- 3 JOSHUA Lambert, m. Abigail Linnel, 27 May, 1651.
 Children.

- 15 Abigail, 6 April, 1652.
 16 Meroy, 15 June, 1655.
 17 Jonathan, 28 April, 1657.
 18 Joshua, 16 Jan., 1660, d. Oct. 1724.
 19 Susannah.
 20 Hannah(?) 1663, d. 12 July, 1754.
 Susanna m. John Lovell, June, 1688.
 Hannah m. 1 John Whetstone, 2d Ben Lambert.

*owns Susan / Susannah
 her born ca 1620 or so
 (Mr John Ellis 1641)*

- 4 CALEB Lambert, m. Children.
 21 Caleb?

- 7 JEDEDIAH Lambert, m. 1 Hannah Wing, 20 May, 1668.
 Children.

- 22 Jedediah, 25 Dec. 1669, d. Sept. 10, 1739.
 23 Thomas, 22 June, 1671, d. Nov. 13, 1736.
 24 Hannah, Aug. 1673.
 25 Experience, April, 1675.

- 8 BENJAMIN Lambert, m. 1 Jane Warren, 19 Sept. 1672, d. 27 Feb. 1682; m. 2 Sarah Walker, 19 Nov. 1685, d. 6 Nov. 1693; m. 3 Wid. Hannah Whetstone, 24 May, 1694.
 Children.

- 26 Meroy, 2 Nov. 1673.
 27 Benjamin, 22 Sept. 1675, d. 13 Jan. 1753.
 28 Hope, 26 Mar. 1679.
 29 Sarah, 29 Oct. 1686.
 30 Bathshua, 4 May, 1687.
 31 Mary, 17 June, 1688, d. May 1, 1772.
 32 Samuel, 15 Sept. 1694, d. 12 Nov. 1759.
 33 Temperance, 25 May, 1695, d. 2 Sept. 1759.
 34 Martha, 28 Dec. 1700.
 Meroy m. Ebnr. Burges, 20 Ma. 1701.
 Hope m. Ben. Goodspeed, 1707.
 Sarah m. Job Hinckley, 15 Nov. 1711.
 Mary, m. Ben. O'Kille, 2 Aug. 1709.

- 11 THOMAS Lambert, m. Elizabeth Derby, 25 Dec. 1665.
 Children.

- 35 Sarah, Dec. 1666, May 5, 1753.
 36 Thomas, Mar. 1667, May 30, 1761.
 37 Elizabeth, Sept. 1668.
 38 Mary, April, 1669.
 39 Hannah, Dec. 1671.
 40 Jabez, Feb. 1673, d. Feb. 1673.
 41 Rebecca, May, 1676.
 42 Jabez, June, 1678.
 43 Bethia, July, 1680.
 44 Bathshua, Aug. 1682.
 45 Patience, Sept. 1684.
 46 Martha, bap. 1686.
 Sarah m. John Phinney, 30 May, 1689.
 Mary m. Daniel Parker, 11 Dec. 1689.
 Rebecca m. Rev. Parker, 8 Dec. 1698.
 Bethia m. Jos. Robinson, 7 Dec. 1704.
 Patience m. Judah Rogers, 6 April, 1704.

- 14 JABEZ Lambert, aged 18 yrs., 5 mo., m. Sarah Derby, 1 Dec. 1660.

- Children.
 47 A son, 18 Feb. 1661, d. same day.
 48 Elizabeth, June, 1663.
 49 Mary, April, 1666.
 50 Bernard, April, 1668.
 51 John, April, 1670.
 52 Matthew, 21 Aug. 1672.
 53 Mehetabel, Sept. 1674.
 54 Abigail, April, 1677.
 55 Nathaniel, 1 Aug. 1679, 48

Clippings

Founders of American Families by Meredith Colket, p 195

LOMBARD, LUMBARD, LUMBART

JOHN Came over 1640, Springfield (Mass.) 1646. d. New Haven 15 May 1672. Selectman. Bartlett 1932.

THOMAS Probably the Thomas bapt. Thorncombe, co. Dorset, Eng., 2 Feb 1581. Came on "Mary and John" 1630. Dorchester (Mass.) 1630, Scituate, Barnstable 1639. d. Barnstable by 8 Feb 1664. Innkeeper. Freeman. Father, formerly regarded as brother of Bernard. Library of Cape Cod nos 54, 76; Genealogical sketch of the Lombards (pamph.) 1883; Register 12:249 (desc of Bernard), 86:338 (line); tag 52:136 (identity and parentage).

NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700

By Clarence Almon Torrey p 470-1

LUMBART, Benjamin¹ (1642-1725) & 1/wf Jane WARREN (-1682/3); 19 Sep 1672; Barnstable

LUMBART, Benjamin² (1642-1725) & 2/wf Sarah WALKER (-1693); 19 Nov 1685; Barnstable

LUMBART, Benjamin (1642-1725) & 3/wf Hannah (LUMBART) WHETSTONE/WHISTON (?1663-1754), w John; 24 May 1694; Barnstable

LUMBART, Barnard/Bernard? (1607/8-) (æ 60 in 1668) & [?Mary ?]; b 19 Apr 1635, b 1632?; Scituate/Barnstable

LUMBART, Barnard/Bernard? & 1/wf [Susanna ?] (-1734); b 1692; Barnstable

LOMBARD, Caleb & [?Mary PROUT]; ca 1660-70?; Barnstable/Yarmouth

LOMBARD, David (1650-1716) & Margaret FILLEY?/PHILLY? (1651-1714); 17 Apr 1675; Springfield

LUMBART, Jabez³ (bapt 1641-) & Sarah DERBY; 1 Dec 1660; Barnstable

LUMBER, Jedediah² (1640-) & Hannah WING (1642-1682); 20 May 1668; Barnstable

LUMBART, Jedediah (1669-1739, 1743?) & Hannah LEWES (1674, 1676?-); 8 Nov 1699; Barnstable

LOMBARD/LAMBART, John (ca 1624-1672, 1662?) & Jane/Joanna/Joan PRITCHARD/PRICHARD (-1680); 1 Sep 1647; Springfield

LUMBART, Jonathan (1657-) & Elizabeth EDEY/EDDY; 16 Dec 1688; Barnstable/Tisbury

LUMBART, Joshua² (-1690?) & Abigail LINNEL/LINNETT? (-1690+); end of May, 27 May 1651, - May 1650; Barnstable

LUMBART, Joshua (1660-1724) & Hopestill BULLOCK; 6 Nov 1682; Barnstable

LUMBART, Thomas¹ (-1664) & 1/wf ?; in Eng. b 1607; Dorchester/Scituate/Barnstable

LUMBART, Thomas¹ (-1664) & 2/wf Joyce ?; b 1630?; Dorchester/Barnstable

LUMBARD, Thomas³ & Elizabeth DARBY/DERBY; 23 Dec 1665; Barnstable

LUMBART, Thomas, Jr. & 1/wf Hannah [PARKER?]; b 1690; Barnstable

LUMBER, Thomas (1671-1736) & Mary NEWCOM/NEWCOMB; 4 Oct 1694; Barnstable

HAWES, Edward (-1696) & Eliong LUMBER (LOMBARD); 15 Apr 1648; Dedham

It appears to me that our
Susanna Lambert, wife of John
Ellis, was probably an unreported
daughter of this Thomas
Lumbart/Lombard and sister of
John of Springfield. She & John
probably met at Dorchester before
her father moved to Barnstable.
She died in her late 20's & his second
wife was also from Dorchester.
John Lambert was in Springfield.
Many of these people at S. were from
Dedham, where the Ellises lived.
Or she Eliong may have been with
a step father's family.

Lombard/Lambert

Ancestral Heads 1620-1700

by Frank R Holmes p c117

LOMBARD, LUMBART

JOHN, came from England to Cape Cod, 1640; settled at Springfield, Mass., 1646.

THOMAS, came to Dorchester, Mass., 1630, removed to Scituate, Mass., and in 1640 to Barnstable, Mass.

Pioneers of Massachusetts

by Charles Henry Pope

LUMBART, LUMBARD, LUMBAR,

John, Springfield, propr. 1646; town officer. He m. at New Haven, [rec. at Spr.] 1 (7) 1647, Johan Prichard. Ch. John b. 20 (5) 1648, David b. 16 (8) 1650, Nathaniel b. 6 (7) 1653.

He d. in May, 1672; inv. pres. Sept. 24 folg.

Thomas, Dorchester, propr., frm. May 18, 1631. Rem. about 1630 to Barnstable. Inn-keeper, 1639. Ch. Bernard, (deposed in 1668, æ. 60 years; adm. chh. Sci. 23 (4) 1639; Joshua, (adm. chh. Bar. March 14, 1646; Joseph, (deposed in 1667, æ. 29 years; Jobanlah, (bapt. at Dorch. 23 (4) 1639; Jedidiah, (bapt. at Bar. Dec. 5, 1641; Benjamin, (bapt. at Bar. Aug. 5, 1643.)

Will dated March 25, 1662, prob. 7 March, 1664. Wife Joyce; ch. Bernard, Joshua, Joseph, Jedidiah, Benjamin, Caleb, Jemima, and Margaret Coleman; sons-in-law Joseph Benjamin and Edward Coleman; gr. ch. Abigail Benjamin. [Reg. VI, 186.]

ELDERTON

JOHN was at Providence, R. I. in 1645.

ELDRED

The name of several Saxon kings. From Saxon, signifying all reverent fear.

JOHN an inhabitant of Hampton, N. H., 1640.

SGT. SAMUEL, b. Eng., 1620, a resident of Cambridge, Mass., 1646, afterwards at Medford and Chelsea, Mass., later Kingstown, R. I., 1668 at Wickford, R. I.

THOMAS, ship carpenter, was a resident of Boston, Mass., 1670.

ELDRIDGE

The family of Scotch origin.

JAMES an inhabitant of Stonington, Conn., 1670.

NATHANIEL, resided at Windsor, Conn., 1642.

ROBERT settled at Yarmouth, Mass., 1657.

SAMUEL, brother of the preceding, was of Cambridge, Mass., removed to Stonington, Mass., 1670.

WILLIAM, brother of the preceding, settled at Yarmouth, Mass., 1657.

ELIOT, ELLIOT, or ELLIOTT

Surname signifies the son of *Elias*; *Heliat* in Welsh and Cornish British, a huntsman, a pursuer. English line traces to time of William the Conqueror.

ANDREW, son of William, came from Somersetshire, Eng., to Beverly, Mass., 1670.

DANIEL was at Sudbury or Marlboro, Mass., 1687.

EDMUND, planter, was at Salisbury, Mass., 1652, removed to Amesbury, Mass., 1659.

FRANCIS, youngest brother of the Apostle.

JOHN b. Eng., made freeman at Braintree, Mass., 1641.

JACOB, elder brother of Rev. John, came to Boston, Mass., 1631.

REV. JOHN, son of Bennett of Widford, Herefordshire, Eng., b. Nazing, Essex, Eng., 1603, came to Boston, Mass., 1637, afterwards settled in Natick and Roxbury, Mass.

JOHN was resident of Watertown, Mass., 1633.

JOHN took oath of allegiance at Amesbury, Mass., 1677.

JOSEPH was at New London, Conn., 1667, removed to Stonington, Conn.

PHILIP, brother of Rev. John, made a freeman at Roxbury, Mass., 1636.

ROBERT was at Casco, Maine, 1670, removed to Scarborough, Maine, 1685, afterwards at Portsmouth, N. H.

WILLIAM in 1634 came to Ipswich, Mass., from Salisbury, Wiltshire, Eng., was drowned the following year, no male issue.

ELISTONE or ELLISTON

GEORGE was a freeman in Boston, Mass., 1690.

ELITHORP or ELITHROP

NATHANIEL was at Ipswich, Mass., before 1663.

ELKINS

CHRISTOPHER was at Scarborough, Maine, 1663.

ELEAZER was an inhabitant of Exeter, N. H. in 1677.

GERSHOM took the oath of allegiance at Hampton, N. H., 1677.

HENRY, tailor, b. Eng., came to Boston, Mass., 1634.

ELLERY

WILLIAM first appears on record at Gloucester, Mass., 1663.

ELLINGWOOD

RALPH came to Salem, Mass., 1637, and was one of the founders of a church at Beverly, Mass., 1667.

ELLINS or ELLINGS

ANTHONY sent to Portsmouth, N. H. by Mason the patentee, made freeman of Mass., 1674.

ELLIS

A contraction from Elias, William Alis was a renowned Norman Lord, a member of a family of upper Normandy which had its seat at Alis or Alisay near Pont de L'Arche, Normandy.

✓ JOHN, Welsh descent, was made freeman at Dedham, Mass., 1641, one of the founders of Medfield, Mass.

JOHN was at Sandwich, Mass., 1641.

JOSEPH made freeman of Mass., 1663.

RICHARD an inhabitant of Dedham, Mass., 1650.

ROGER was at Yarmouth, Mass., prior to 1648.

THOMAS bapt. Wrenham, Eng., 1629, was at Medfield, Mass., 1649.

ELLISON or ELLISSON

LAWRENCE b. Eng., about 1590, settled at Watertown, Mass., removed to Wethersfield, Conn., and 1644 to Hempstead, L. I.

not
Welsh!

66 1630? 1620?
1640-50?
m.c.

Ellis Women

Torrey Matriarchy

Ellis

Ann Fisher + 1st Mary Ellis/Ellis (-1670) 12 Mar 1679 Dedham

Ebenezer Fisher + Abigail Ellis/Ellis (1668-) 7 Feb 1685 Wrentham

John Fisher + Rebecca Ellis 15 Jan 1681 Dedham

Lambert Cheney (1593-1674) + 1st Ellis, wid ca 1653/2; Wrentham/Dedham

Edward Colver (-1685) + Ann Ellice/Ellis (19 Sep 1638) Dedham, Roxbury, New London

Samuel Briggs + (Bennett Ellis) (1668/9-1677); 6 1665. Sandwich, Rochester

Obadiah Eddy (1645-1727) + Bennett (Ellis?) (1668-1727) 6 1668 Plymouth

Benjamin Ballard (? 1634-1689) Medford (MS? Secord) + 2nd Elizabeth Ellis/Ellis 1 May 1677
(n/a John Hill 1688?) (15 Apr 1690 wid Eliz son Samuel) (7 Apr 1691 wid Sarah son Samuel)
Bellevue Ashborn

Nicholas Ford + Elizabeth Ellis, 23 Mar 1685 Marblehead

John Hill (ca 1620-1700) + 2nd Elizabeth (Ellis [Bellevue]) (-1700) wid Benjamin; ca 1683 Medford Ashborn

Joseph Doty + Deborah Ellis? (1647-1700) Oak Grove; ca 1692? Sandwich/Rochester

Thomas Tanning + Frances Ellis; 19 Oct 1684 Stonington CT

Benjamin Rickett (1651-1747) + Judith Ellice/Ellis; 27 Sep 1680 Medford/Wrentham

Nathaniel Rickett (1665-1721) + Joanna Ellice/Ellis (1677-1721) 7 Dec 1688 Medford/Wrentham

Samuel Rickett (-1720) + 1st Hannah Ellis (1651-1721); 15 Dec 1671 Medford

Philip Seale (1660-1722) + Hannah Ellis (1657-1722) 29 May 1680 Roxbury

William Gorton + Mary Ellis; 27 Jan 1699 Boston

James Puffer/Dyer (-1749) Braintree + Mary Ellis (-1751 ca 80) Dedham 25 Sep 1680 Braintree

Samuel Yeomans (1655-1704) + Mary Ellis; 19 Oct 1684 ? Stonington CT

Henry Adams (son of Eddy) + 1st Patience Ellis (-1695) 10 Dec 1681 Medford
ca 1680 Providence

Samuel Danchley (1657-1724) + Ruth Danchley? (or Ellis or Mackeng?) (ca 1650-1680) 6 1675 Newton

Thomas Hutchins + Sarah Ellis; 26 Aug 1687 Marblehead

Mathias Evans (-1684) + 1st Joanna Ellis 8 1673 Dorchester/Medford

Nathaniel Kettle (1670-) + Joanna Ellise 5 Oct 1682 Boston

"Thomas Ellis migrated with _____ bro + a sister" (Thomas Born ca 1630?)
21 May 1657 or 9 Medford

Thomas Ellis (-1690) + Mary Vignat (-1691)

Pls - Torrey - [Ellis] wid ca 1653/2 Wrentham/Dedham

(as above) Lambert CHENERY (1593-1674) + 1st _____ [Ellis] wid ca 1653/2 Wrentham/Dedham

also - Lambert Cheney (1593-1674) + 2nd Tamazin Heus (-1668/70) 14 May 1658 Dedham

This man called Richard Ellis of Dedham "son-in-law"
But if it was the widow Ellis he married, could this lady have been the
mother (not sister) of the Ellis children (group) who migrated?

Ann Ellice/Ellis (m Edward Colver 19 Sep 1638 - Dedham

is this the sister?

Could the Ellice Lambert Cheney married have been the mother??

ELLICE, Elizabeth, d. James and Tabitha, Sept. 4, 1724.
 Hannah, d. John and Marah, Apr. 14, 1688.
 Hannah, d. Joseph and Elizeb[torn], Apr. 24, 1699.
 Hannah, d. James and Tabitha, Dec. 13, 1729.
 James, s. Joseph and Elizeb[torn], May 3, 1697.
 James, s. James and Tabitha, Sept. 22, 1738.
 Jemima, d. James and Tabitha, Jan. 7, 1731-2.
 Johanna, d. Thomas and Marie, Jan. 17, 1677-8.
 John, s. John and Marie, Feb. 5, 1678-9.
 John, s. Joseph and Lidia, May 13, 1694.
 John, s. John and Hann[torn], June 30, 1721.
 Joseph, s. John Jr. and Marie, Dec. 5, 1681.
 Joseph, s. Joseph and Lidia, Nov. 23, 1691.
 Julia, d. Oliver and Mary, Feb. 13, 1766.
 Kezia, d. Thomas and Elizabeth, Mar. 18, 1725-6.
 Liddia, d. James and Tabitha, Aug. 3, 1740.
 Lidia, d. Joseph and Lidia, Oct. 4, 1689.
 Lidia, d. Samuel and Deborah, Dec. 15, 1702.
 ✓ Lydia, d. Samuel and Sarah, Sept. 12, 1733.
 Marie, d. Eleazer and Marie, Nov. 29, 1691.
 Mary, d. Samuel and Deborah, Oct. 2, 1706.
 Mary, d. Samuel and Abigail, June 18, 1731.
 Mathias, s. Eleazar and Patience, June 5, 172[4].
 Matthyas, s. Elliazar and Patience, July 14, 1737.
 Nathan, s. David and Elisabeth, Jan. 22, 1729-30.
 Obed, s. Jess and Mary, Apr. 27, 1768.
 Oliver, s. Samuel and Abigail, Mar. 18, 1726-7.
 Patience, d. Thomas and Marie, Feb. 22, 1668-9.
 ✓ Peter, s. Samuel and Sarah, June 28, 1732.
 Phinehas, s. Samuel and Abigail, Dec. 21, 1732.
 [Rachel, d. Samuel and Sar[torn], Jan. 24, 1728-9.]
 ✓ Reuben, s. David and Rachel, Nov. 14, 1727.
 Ruth, d. Thomas and Marie, Oct. 31, 1670.
 ✓ Samuel, s. Samuel and Sarah, July 4, 1727.
 Samuell, s. Thomas and Mary, Nov. 9, 1664.
 Samuell, s. Samuell and Deborah, Sept. 12, 1694.
 Sam[ue]ll, s. Sam[ue]ll and Deborah, Feb. 23, 1695-6.
 Sam[ue]ll, s. Eleazer and Ma[torn], May 29, 1697.
 ✓ Samuell, s. John and Mary, July 14, 1699.
 Sarah, d. John and Mary, Mar. 7, 1687.
 Sarah, d. Sam[ue]ll and Deberah, July 11, 1708.
 ✓ Sarah, d. Samuell and Sarah, Sept. 1, 1725.
 Sarah, d. David and Rachell, Dec. 5, 1725.
 Sarah, d. James and Tabitha, Sept. 13, 1734.

↓
over

ELLICE (see Elise, Ellic, Ellice, Ellis, Ellise), Judi[blotted], d.
 Thomas and Mary, Apr. 15, 1658.
 Mary, d. Thomas and Mary, Sept. 26, 1660.
 Mary, d. John and Mary, Mar. 7, 1686.
 ← Samuell, s. John and Jone, May 24, 1660. *Clapp*
 ELISE (see Elice, Ellic, Ellice, Ellis, Ellise), Hanna, d. John and
 Sus[torn]nah, Apr. 9, 1651.
 ELLIC (see Elice, Elise, Ellice, Ellis, Ellise), Abigail, d. Samuel
 and Abigail, Feb. 9, 1728-9.
 ELLICE (see Elice, Elise, Ellic, Ellis, Ellise), Abigail, d. Samuel
 an[d] Deborah, Oct. 28, 1711.
 Abner, s. Tabitha Hucker, Oct. 1, 1765.
 Amos, s. Samuel Jr. and Sarah, July 31, 1767.
 Amy, d. Oliver and Mary, Mar. 8, 1764.
 David, s. Eleazer and Mary, June 24, 1702.
 Davide, s. David and Elizabeth, Aug. 2, 1731.
 Deborah, d. Samuell and Deborah, July 1, 1700.
 Dorcas, d. Josiah and Dorcas, Sept. [Oct. interlined] 20, 1727.
 Eleazer, s. Eleazer and Marie, May 9, 1694.
 Eliazar, s. John and Joane, Apr. 24, 1664.

Vital Records

ELLICE, Tabitha, d. James and Tabitha, July 18, 1722.
 Tabitha, d. James and Tabitha, June 27, 1728.
 Thomas, s. Thomas (Ellise) and Marie, Jan. 10, 1666.
 Thomas, s. Thomas and Marie, July 24, 1674.
 Thomas, s. Thomas and Elis[a]beth, Sept. 20, 1730.
 Timothy, s. Sam[ue]ll and Deborah, Aug. 9, 1704.
 [torn]a, s. Samuell and Deborah, Apr. 29, 1698.

ELLINWOOD, Olive Guild, d. Avon C. and Clarissa, Oct. 28, 1816.

ELLIS (see Elice, Elise, Ellic, Ellice, Ellise), Abigail, d. James and Tabbatha, Mar. 9, 1735-6.

Anan, s. John and Mary, Feb. 25, 1746-7.
 Betsey, d. George and Martha, Sept. 25, 1787.
 Caty, d. Jesse and Dorcas, June 14, 1811.
 Charlotte, d. Oliver and Mary, Mar. 4, 1762.
 David, s. Jesse and Dorcas, Sept. 5, 1805.
 David, twin s. Jessa and Dorcas, July 27, 1807.
 Dorothy, d. John and Mary, Sept. 27, 1755.
 Eleazer, s. Nathan and Hannah, July 9, 1753.
 Elisebeth, d. Samuel and Sarah, Nov. 11, 1756.
 Elizabeth Hawse, d. Jesse and Elizabeth, Mar. 9, 1816.
 Elizebeth, d. Nathan and Hannah, Aug. 24, 1759.
 Emily Elizabeth, d. Samuel and Martha, July 8, 1846.
 Frances [*sic*] Dana, s. Abner and Carolina, Sept. 3, 1795.
 George, s. Samuel and Sarah, Feb. 6, 1763.
 George, s. George and Martha, Sept. 2, 1792.
 George Henry, s. Samuel (b. Dedham) and Martha, Oct. 2, 1848.
 George Whiting, s. George and Catherine, Feb. 21, 1819.
 Granville Harding, s. Caleb and Abigail, Oct. 10, 1840.
 Hannah, d. Seth and Mary, Sept. 29, 1814.
 Harriot, d. Jesse and Dorcas, Dec. 21, 1808.
 Ichabod, s. Samuel and Abigail, Sept. 29, 1735.
 Javar [?] Javan], s. Seth and Phebe, May 22, 1773.
 Jesse, [twin] s. Jesse and Dorcas, June 28, 1813.
 John, s. George and Martha, Oct. 24, 1788.
 John, s. Seth and Mary, July 17, 1812.
 John Franklin, s. Caleb and Abigail, Oct. 22, 1842.
 Joseph, twin s. Jessa and Dorcas, July 27, 1807.
 Joseph, [twin] s. Jesse and Dorcas, June 28, 1813.
 Julia Ann, d. Caleb and Abigal H., Oct. 28, 1838.
 Lydia, d. Samuel and Sarah, Mar. 7, 1760.
 Lydia, d. Samuel Jr. and Sarah, Mar. 6, 1761.
 Margret, d. Samuel and Sarah, Apr. 3, 1776.

ELLIS, Martha, d. Jesse and Elizabeth, Nov. 10, 1820.
 Martha C., d. John and Mary, Nov. 8, 1823.
 Mary, d. Samuel Jr. and Sarah, May 16, 1755.
 Mary, d. Oliver and Mary, July 30, 1757.
 Mary, d. John and Mary, Oct. —, 1757.
 Mary Ann, d. John and Mary, —, 1833.
 Mary Frances, d. Francis D. and Sarah F., May 11, 1837.
 Mary Hawse, d. Jesse and Elizabeth, July 15, 1818.
 Moses, s. Seth and Mary, Sept. 17, 1826.
 Nabbe, d. Oliver and Mary, Mar. 30, 1750-1.
 Obed, s. Oliver and Mary, Apr. 8, 1755.
 Olive, d. Oliver and Mary, Aug. 21, 1759.
 Oliver, s. Oliver and Mary, Mar. 18, 1753.
 Patience, d. Seth and Phebe, May 26, 1771.
 Patte, d. George and Martha, Nov. 11, 1790.
 Sarah, d. Samuel and Sarah, July 29, 1758.
 Sarah, d. Samuel Jr. and Sarah, Sept. 18, 1774.
 Sarah Arnold, d. Caleb and Abigail, Nov. 18, 1845.
 Seth, s. John and Mary, Mar. 4, 1760.
 Silas, s. Nathan and Hannah, Jan. 21, 1757.
 Warren, s. Abner and Caroline, Nov. 10, 1792.
 William, s. Abner and Caroline, May 7, 1809.
 ELLISE (see Elice, Elise, Ellic, Ellice, Ellis), Abiell, d. Thomas and Mary, Oct. 15, 1662.
 Joseph, s. John and Joane, Oct. 24, 1662.

EAMES (see Ames, Eams), Clarisa of Framingham, and Capt. Jonathan Wight, int. May 9, 1824.

EAMS (see Ames, Eames), Nathaniel of Framingham, and Rachel Lovel, Nov. 27, 1735.*

EASTEE, Lydia and Daniell Wight, Apr. 18, 1721.*

EATON, Abigail and Robert Mason, Nov. 10, 1659.*

EDWARDS, Mary of Walpole, and Emanuel S. Forrest, Apr. 7, 1833.*

ELICE (see Ellice, Ellis), John and Joan Clapp, June 16, 1655.*
Samuel and Mary Partridge, Nov. 12, 1736.*
Thomas and Mary Wight, May 21, 1657.*

✓ **ELLICE** (see Elice, Ellis), Abiell and Zacharie Barbur, Aug. 30, 1683.*

Asa of Dedham, and Phebe Smith, June 2, 1768.*

David and Rachell Partridge, Jan. 21, 1724-5.*

Eleazer and Marie Medcalfe, Oct. 26, 1687.*

George [int. Ellis] and Martha Chaloner [int. Chalenar], Dec. 14, 1786.

Hanna and Samuel Rickett, Dec. 15, 1671.*

Johanna and Nath[anie]l Rickett, Dec. 7, 1698.*

John and Marie Herring, Feb. 1, 1677-8.*

John and Elizabeth Fisher, Mar. 10, 1685-6.*

John and Hannah Wight, June 30, 1718.*

Joseph and Lidia Lovell, Nov. 23, 1688.*

Josiah and Darcas Dwight, Dec. 29, 1726.*

Judith and Benjamin Rickett, Sept. 27, 1678.*

Lidia and Elisha Bullen, Jan. 8, 1712-13.*

Lydia and Nathan Partridge, Feb. 9, 1764.*

Margaret and Peter Coolidge, Jan. 2, 1728-9.*

Marie and Jonathan Adams, Mar. 20, 1677-8.*

Mary and Zechariah Partredge, June 5, 1701.*

Moses of Dedham, and Sarah Dwight, Feb. 28, 1732-3.*

Patience and Hinery Adams, Dec. 10, 1691.*

Ruth and Elisha Bullen, July 1, 1737.*

Samuel and Miriam Partridge, Jan. 20, 1734-5.*

Sarah and Nathaniel Wight, Mar. 3, 1703-4.*

Sarah, Mrs., and Ens. Ichabod Harding, Jan. 21, 1724-5.*

Sarah [and] Seth Partridge, Dec. 31, 1728.*

Thomas and Elizabeth Morse, Feb. 4, 1724-5.*

* Intention not recorded.

✓ **ELLIS** (see Elice, Ellice), Abigail and Noah Allen, Dec. [?] 23, 1761.*

Abner an[d] Caroline Clark, Sept. 13, 1792.

Ame [int. Ama] and Oliver Adams, Apr. 19, 1787.

Betsy and Hinsdale Fisher, int. Apr. —, 1809.

Caleb and Abigail [dup. Abigail] Harding, Apr. 7, 1836.

Catherine and Edmund Tyler Everett, Dec. 3, 1835.

Charlotte and Billings Tisdale [int. Tisdal], Oct. 25, 1780.

Ebenezer and Sarah Evens, Dec. 25, 1750.*

Eleazer Jr. and Mrs. Abigail Homes, int. Apr. 30, 1774.

Elihu and Betsey Cheney, Mar. 31, 1831.

Elizabeth and Moses Pratt, Nov. 20 [1823].

Elizabeth H. and Albert Stone, int. May 14, 1843.

Ezekiel of Medway, and Lydia Lawrence, Apr. 24, 1783.

Francis D. of Sudbury, and Sarah Fiske, Dec. 24, 1818.*

Franklin, 32, s. Seth and Mary, and Alma L. Woods, Oct. 17, 1849.*

George and Merriel Fuller, int. Dec. 3, 1795.

George and Deborah Baker, int. Jan. 19, 1797.

Hannah, wid., and Dea. John Pratt, Nov. 17, 17[46].*

Hannah and Daniels Hamant [int. Hammant] Jr., Sept. 25, 1836.

Joel of Attleborough, and Hitte Everet, int. Mar. 16, 1828.

John and Mary Baker, Apr. 17, 1746.*

John of Cumberland, R.I., and Amy Almira Fisher, Apr. 5, 1835.

Jonathan of Dedham, and Mrs. Hannah Clark, Apr. 1, 1747.*

Julia and Darius Adams, Apr. 14, 1796.*

Lucinda and Capt. Joseph Hartshorn, Nov. 28, 1830.

Lucy of Dedham, and Joseph Day Jr., Sept. 28, 1778.*

Lydia of Medway, and James Fisher, int. Apr. 9, 1821.

Martha, 25, d. Jesse and Elizabeth, and Samuel Ellis, Apr. 3, 1845.

Mary, wid., and Dea. Ephraim Wheelock, Nov. 21, 1755.*

Mary and Simeon Pratt, Oct. 26, 1783.

Mary and William Peters, July 17, 1794.

Mortha and Asa Cole Jr., int. Aug. 10, 1827.

Nabbe and Ebenezer Clark, July 12, 1770.*

Nathan and Sarah Adams, Feb. 17, 1778.

Obed and Margrett [int. Margret] Cooledge Adams, July 17, 1794.

Oliver and Mary Plimpton, June 28, 1750.*

Patty and John Baker [int. Jr.], June 4, 1815.

Phinehas, Capt., of Walpole, and Almira Gay, Mar. 28, 1822.*

Rachal and Seth Marsh, Feb. 27, 1749-50.*

— Samuel and Sarah Morse, June 10, 1754.*

* Intention not recorded.

✓ *(Anas son Saml Jr & Sarah Oct 13, 1772)*
 ELLICE, Eliazar, widr., Jan. 21, 1731.
 Hannah, d. James and Tabitha, Jan. 7, 1736-7.
 John, Apr. 2, 1697.
 John, s. John and Han[torn], July 11, 1721.
 Jone, wid. John, Mar. 2, 1703-4.
 Joseph, h. Elizabeth, Aug. 31, 1726.
 Lidia, w. Joseph, June 11, 1694.
 Lidia, d. Samuel and Sarah, Nov. 21, 1736-7 [sic].
 Lydia, d. Samuell and Deborah, July 18, 1723.
 Marie, w. Thomas, Mar. 7, 1692-3.
 Mary, w. Elleazar, Feb. 18 or 17, 1726-7.
 Matthias, s. Eliazar and Patience, Nov. 1, 1737.
 Mirriam, w. Samuel, Mar. 27, 1768.
 Olive, d. Oliver and Mary, July 13, 1767.
 Peter, s. Samuel and Sarah, Aug. 7, 1732.
 Phinehas, s. Samuel and Abigail, Jan. 8, 1732-3.
 Rachel, w. David, Nov. 18, 1727.
 Samuel, s. John Sr. and Joan, Mar. 24, 1683-4.
 Samuel, h. Deborah, Nov. 9, 1712.
 Sam[ue]ll, s. Sam[ue]ll and Deborah, Feb. 28, 1694-5.
 Sarah, w. Samuell, Apr. 1, 1725.
 Sarah, w. Samuel, Sept. 29, 1733.
 Tabitha, d. James and Tabitha, Aug. 1, 1723.
 Tabitha, w. James, Oct. 21, 1770.
 Thomas, s. Thomas and Marie, May 25, 1670.
 Thomas, Dec. 12, 1690.
 Thomas, s. Thomas and Marie, June 17, 1692.
 Thomas, s. Thomas and Elisabeth, Oct. 4, 1730.
ELLIS (see Elice, Ellice), Abigail, d. Samuel Jr. and Abigail,
 Nov. 5, 1736.
 Abigill, w. Samuel, Oct. 23, 1735.
 Caroline, w. Abner, Jan. 19, 1816.
 David, s. Jessa and Dorcas, Mar. 23, 1807.
 David, twin s. Jessa and Dorcas, July 27, 1807.
 Deborah, wid., June 15, 1740.
 Deborah, wid., b. Dedham, Dec. 25, 1848, a. 87 y. 9 m.
 Dorcas, w. Jesse, July 25, 1813.
 Dorothy, d. John and Mary, Mar. 7, 1759.
 Dorothy, Sept. 21, 1774.
 Eleaz[e]r, widr., May 25, 17[79].
 Elisabeth, d. Sarah, wid., Feb. 21, 1780.
 Elizabeth, d. James and Tabitha, Jan. 6, 1736-7.
 Elizabeth, d. Nathan and Hannah, Aug. 18, 1775.

✓ ELLIS, Elizabeth, w. Samuel, June 15, 1777.
 Elizebeth, wid. Joseph, Nov. 27, 1735.
 George, Mar. 22, 1808.
 Hannah, w. Nathan, Mar. 7, 1777.
 Ichabod, s. Samuel and Abigail, Dec. 20, 1735.
 James, h. Hannah, Apr. 10, 1776.
 James, Feb. 22, 1816.
 Jemima, —, 1817 [rec. after Aug. 10], a. 80.
 Jesse, m., b. Walpole, s. Joseph and Sarah, bilious fever, Oct. 14,
 1846, a. 66 y. 8 m. 26 d.
 Joanna, w. Eleazer, Apr. 3, 1776.
 John, h. Hannah, June 27, 1745.
 John, Rev., s. John and Mary Ann, consumption, Nov. 27, 1846,
 a. 26 y. 3 m. 1 d.
 John William, s. John and Almyra, Sept. 12, 1838, in Woon-
 'socket, R.I.
 Joseph, twin s. Jessa and Dorcas, July 27, 1807.
 Lydia, d. Sarah, wid., Sept. —, 1786.
 Lydya, d. Samuel and Sarah, Apr. 15, 1760.
 Margaret C., wid. Obed, May 3, 1844, a. 70.
 Martha, w. George, Feb. 1, 1794.
 Mary, d. Samuel Jr. and Abigail, Oct. 30, 1736.
 Mary, —, 1753.
 Mary, w. Jesse (Ellise), Sept. 28, 1776.
 Mary, wid. Oliver, Feb. 13, 1811.
 Mary, Dec. 7, 1830, a. 75.
 Mary, w. Seth, Nov. 5, 1837, a. 57.
 Mary Ann, d. John, July 12, 1837, a. 4.
 Matthias, s. Elleazar and Patience, May 2, 1736.
 Merriel, w. George, May 5, 1796.
 Nathan, h. Sarah, Dec. 27, 1801.
 Obed, s. Oliver and Mary, Nov. 24, 1757.
 Obed, Jan. 4, 1819, a. 50.
 Oliver, s. Oliver and Mary, Nov. 20, 1757.
 Oliver, Sept. 12, 1808.
 Patience, w. Eleazer, Oct. 1, 1762.
 Peggy, d. Samuel and Sarah, cancer, Nov. 10, 1845, a. 69 y.
 6 m. 7 d.
 ✓ Samuel, h. Mary, July 14, 1751.
 Samuel, widr., Sept. 7, 1778.
 Samuel, h. Sarah, June 24, 1779.
 Sarah, d. Samuel Jr. and Sarah, Aug. 5, 1772.
 Sarah, d. Sarah, wid., June 17, 1801.
 Sarah, wid. Samuel, June 16, 1823, a. 94.

(P 210) Files, son Nathaniel Hannah 6 June 1750
 Warren, son Abner & Caroline 22 Dec 1784

Ellis/Ellie Voted Records

Dedham Mass

Dedham

~~Dedham~~

Ellis - Samuel 81, 52, 82, 265

Son 33 45 45, 47, 53, 56, 169

Thos 170

51- 19 Aug 1739 Samuel son of Ebenezer & Elizabeth Ellis

52- 17 Jan 1741/2 Son Ellis of adult years upon his trying hold of the Covenant

82 17 Jan 1741 Not Smith but his h/o Samuel Ellis & son h/w to them -
red into church - ~~Smith~~?

265 - 18, 4 Have been buried the Body of Mr. Samuel Ellis also

Century Epitaphs - died Nov 2, 1755 in ye 57 year of his age - b 1698

Medford VR

Ellis - Rachel & Seth Morse 27 Feb 1745-50

(this will be Rachel b 1729)

at Sep 1777 ¹⁷⁷⁷ Abigail Samuel & Seth Morse 10 Jan 1754 -

Sturbridge pass

David & Rachel Partridge 21 Jan 1724/5

Elihu & Maria Hodge 26 Oct 1687

Joseph & Lydia Loring 23 Nov 1668

Isaac & Dorcas Dwight 29 Dec 1724

Jedediah & Benjamin Rockwell 27 Sep 1679

Samuel & Merriam Partridge 20 Jan 1734/5

? Mrs. Sarah & Ehs Ichabod Harding 21 Jan 1724/5

Samuel age 27 5 John & Mary & Martha Ellis 3 Apr 1845
b. 1818

Proves these ^{particular} Samuels of Medford & of Dedham not right of line

This cannot be Samuel Ellis born 1725/6!

cannot be Samuel b 1725/6

1754
1739
15 mo

Ellis/Elise Vitor Records

Deborah 11432

[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten notes and bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. Some legible fragments include:]

- ... 1977 ...
- ... 1978 ...
- ... 1979 ...
- ... 1980 ...
- ... 1981 ...
- ... 1982 ...
- ... 1983 ...
- ... 1984 ...
- ... 1985 ...
- ... 1986 ...
- ... 1987 ...
- ... 1988 ...
- ... 1989 ...
- ... 1990 ...
- ... 1991 ...
- ... 1992 ...
- ... 1993 ...
- ... 1994 ...
- ... 1995 ...
- ... 1996 ...
- ... 1997 ...
- ... 1998 ...
- ... 1999 ...
- ... 2000 ...
- ... 2001 ...
- ... 2002 ...
- ... 2003 ...
- ... 2004 ...
- ... 2005 ...
- ... 2006 ...
- ... 2007 ...
- ... 2008 ...
- ... 2009 ...
- ... 2010 ...
- ... 2011 ...
- ... 2012 ...
- ... 2013 ...
- ... 2014 ...
- ... 2015 ...
- ... 2016 ...
- ... 2017 ...
- ... 2018 ...
- ... 2019 ...
- ... 2020 ...
- ... 2021 ...
- ... 2022 ...
- ... 2023 ...
- ... 2024 ...
- ... 2025 ...

ELLIS, Charles, s. Henry Jr., bp. Nov. 2, 1806. C.R.I.
 Charlotte, d. Asa and Margret, Sept. 18, 1762.
 Chester, ch. Simeon and Mary Ann, Mar. 27, 1816.
 Clara Anna, d. Chester and Clarrisa, June 26, 1848.
 Comfort, d. William and Mary, Dec. 19, 1766.
 Cordelia, d. Lt. Henry and Azubah, Sept. 14, 1809. [ch. Henry Jr., C.R.I.]
 David Grover, ch. Simeon and Mary Ann, Nov. 16, 1824.
 Didymus, s. Abel and Jemima, June 6, 1781.
 Dorathy, d. Abner and Mary, Sept. 13, 1752. [Dorothy, C.R.I.]
 Dorethy [dup. Dorothy Ellice], d. Sam[ue]l and Dorthy [dup. Dorothy], June 27, 1721.
 Dorothy, ch. Samuel, bp. Apr. 18, 1725. C.R.I.
 Ebenezer [dup. Ellice], s. Sam[ue]l [dup. Samuell] and Dorothy, July 17, 1729.
 Edward Everett, ch. Henry and Jane, Sept. 30, 1833.
 Eldora Isabelle, ch. Henry and Jane, Jan. 6, 1846.
 Eli, s. Sam[ue]l and Dorathy, June 1, 1742. [ch. Sam[ue]ll, C.R.I.]
 Eli, s. John and Mary, Apr. 27, 1760.
 Elias, s. John and Mary, Feb. 2, 1751 "O. S."
 Elihu, s. Amos and Lydia, Dec. 26, 1805.
 Elisha [dup. Ellice], s. Joseph and Tamerson [dup. Thamerse], Apr. 22, 1729.
 Eliza, d. Luther and Zuba, Mar. 30, 1810.
 Elizabeth [dup. Elizabeth Ellice], d. Joseph and Tamerson, Dec. 1, 1732.
 Elizabeth, d. Asa and Margret, Nov. 7, 1759. [Elisabeth, C.R.I.]
 Ellen A., d. Willard K., Feb. 11, 1848.
 Eunice, d. William and Mary, Nov. 17, 1751 "O. S."
 Ezekiel, s. William and Mary, Aug. 17, 1760.
 Ferdanand, s. John 3d and Rhoda, June 16, 1780.
 Ferdinand, ch. John 3d, bp. Sept. 16, 1781. C.R.I.
 Geo[rge] Addison, s. James H. and Laura Ann, July 25, 1849.
 Gershon, s. Elisha and Dinah, July 14, 1758.
 Gideon, s. Gideon and Elizabeth, Jan. 20, 1739-40. *to see page 55*
 Gideon, ch. Gideon, bp. Oct. 11, 1741. C.R.I.
 Gregory, s. Asa and Margret, Aug. 19, 1769.
 Hannah [dup. Ellice], d. Timothy and Hannah, Sept. 28, 1731.
 Hannah, d. Sam[ue]l [Sam[ue]ll, C.R.I.] and Dorothy, Mar. 31, 1740.
 Hannah, d. Joseph and Tamerson, June 13, 1741.
 Hannah, d. Asa and Margret, Aug. 24, 1754. [Anna, C.R.I.]
 Hannah, d. Ebenezer [and] Sarah, July 18, 1763.
 Harriot, d. Luther and Azubath, June 19, 1800.
 Harriot Cordelia, ch. Henry Jr. and Jane, Feb. 5, 1829.

ELLIS, Henery, s. Sam[ue]l and Dorathy, June 7, 1736. [Henry, ch. Sam[ue]ll, C.R.I.]
 Henry, s. Joseph and Thamerson, Nov. 10, 1737.
 Henry, s. Henry and Lydia, Aug. 2, 1774.
 Henry, s. Henry Jr. and Asubah, Aug. 12, 1800.
 Henry, ch. Henry Jr. and Azuba, bp. July 4, 1802. C.R.I.
 Hepsibah, d. John Jr. and Mary, Aug. 19, 1762. [Hepsibah, C.R.I.]
 Irene, d. Capt. John [John 3d, C.R.I.] and Rhoda, Sept. 30, 1784.
 Irene, d. Abijah and Polly, July 19, 1797.
 James Hervey, s. Moses and Almira, Sept. 2, 1823.
 Jane Frances, d. Henry Jr. and Jane, Oct. 8, 1823.
 Jerusha, d. William and Mary, Oct. 20, 1757.
 John [dup. Ellice], s. Samuel [dup. Samuell] and Dorothy, Oct. 28, 1723.
 John, ch. Samuel, bp. Apr. 18, 1725. C.R.I.
 John, ch. "Jo^h" of Wrentham, bp. May 7, 1727. C.R.I.
 John, s. John and Mary, Apr. 7, 1744.
 John, s. John and Mary, July 13, 1746.
 John, s. John [John Jr., C.R.I.] and Mary, Nov. 29, 1754.
 John Preston, s. Moses and Almira, Mar. 5, 1825.
 Jonathan, s. Jonathan and Rhoda, Feb. 10, 1758.
 Josep, s. Amos and Hannah, July 31, 1772.
 Joseph [dup. Ellice], s. Joseph and Elizabeth [dup. Elizabeth], Jan. 5, 1717 [dup. 1717-18].
 Joseph, s. Elisha and Dinah, June 10, 179 [sic] [1759].
 Joseph, s. Asa and Margret, Oct. 31, 1766.
 Jotham, s. Ebenezer and Sarah, Apr. 11, 1751.
 Julia, d. Sam[ue]l and Mary, Apr. 29, 1796.
 Levi, s. John 3d and Sarah, May 16, 1766.
 Levina, d. Seth and Phebe, Mar. 27, 1768.
 Lois, d. John Jr. and Sarah, Apr. 12, 1776.
 Luther, s. Seth and Phebe, Sept. 9, 1775.
 Lydia [dup. Lydia Ellice], d. John and Mary, Nov. 13, 1728.
 Lydia, d. Joseph and Thamerson, Feb. 19, 1734.
 Lydia, d. Timothy and Hannah, Nov. 27, 1736.
 Lydia, ch. Joseph Jr., bp. Sept. 6, 1747. C.R.I.
 Lydia, d. Seth and Phebe, Nov. 21, 1766.
 Lydia, d. Henry and Lydia, Dec. 21, 1777.
 Lydia, d. Henry Jr. and Azuba, Oct. 29, 1798.
 Lydia, ch. Henry Jr. and Azuba, bp. July 4, 1802. C.R.I.
 Mabel, d. Seth and Phebe, Sept. 21, 1777.
 Martha Burr, ch. Simeon and Mary Ann, June 30, 1818.
 Mary [dup. Ellice], d. Sam[ue]l [Sam[ue]ll, C.R.I.] and Dorothy [dup. Dorothy], Oct. 7, 1731.

ELLICE (see Ellis), Jonathan [dup. Ellis], s. Joseph and
Thamarson [dup. Tamerson], Feb. 27, 1730-1.
William, s. Joseph, bp. Oct. 20, 1723.

ELLIS (see Ellice), Abel, s. John and Mary, Aug. 26, 1758.

Abigail, d. Henry and Lydia, Nov. 26, 1766.

Abijah, s. John Jr. and Mary, Aug. 31, 1765.

Abijah, s. Abijah and Polly, July 10, 1800.

Abner, s. Abner and Mary, June 11, 1747.

Adams, s. William and Mary, Aug. 11, 1771.

Alexander, s. Capt. John and Rhoda, Mar. 28, 1787.

Alfred, s. Abel and Jemima, Apr. 1, 1783.

Alfred, ch. Abel, bp. May 2, 1784. C.R.I.

Almira, d. Abner and Rhoda, Jan. 21, 1798.

Almira F., d. James H., Sept. 19, 1844.

Alvira R., d. Chester and C., Sept. 2, 1844.

Amasa, s. William and Mary, Sept. 21, 1764.

Amos, s. Joseph and Hannah, May 4, 1769.

Amos, s. Paul and Mary, July 3, 1780.

Amos, s. Abel and Jemima, Oct. 13, 1787.

Amos, s. Simeon and Polly, July —, 1801.

Angelina, d. Lt. Henry and Azubah, Oct. 21, 1810. [Angellina,
ch. Henry Jr., C.R.I.]

Angeline, ch. Charles, bp. June 19, 1831. C.R.I.

Angeline Elizabeth, ch. Henry and Jane, Jan. 25, 1837.

Anna (see Hannah).

Antoinette Louisa, d. Willard K. and Ama, Aug. 27, 1833.

Artemas, s. Abner and Rhoda, Apr. 11, 1780.

Artemas, s. Lydia Phillips, May 26, 1799.

Asa [dup. Ellice], s. John and Mary, Nov. 11, 1727.

Asa, ch. Joseph of Wrentham, bp. May 3, 1730. C.R.I.

Asa, s. Asa and Margret, Aug. 25, 1756.

Banoni [dup. Benony Ellice], s. Joseph and Thamarson, July 29,
1720.

Banoni, s. William and Mary, Aug. 20, 1753 "O. S." (Bathur)

Basmath, [twin] d. Henry and Lydia, Mar. 29, 1772.

Benjamin, s. Sam[ue]l and Dorethy, Mar. 29, 1724 [sic, ? 1734].
[ch. Sam[ue]l, bp. June 30, 1734, C.R.I.]

Bethuel, s. John Jr. and Sarah, July 7, 1773.

Betsey, d. Luther and Azubeth, Sept. 20, 1758.

Calvin, s. Abner and Rhoda, Jan. 9, 1785.

Cate, d. Ebenezer and Sarah, Sept. 17, 1755.

Catharine Elizabeth, d. Willard K. and Anna, June 28, 1841.

Catherine, d. Abner and Mary, Sept. 11, 1750. [Catharine, C.R.I.]

Catherine, d. Abner and Rhoda, Mar. 20, 1783.

ELLIS, Mary [dup. Ellice], d. Timothy and Hannah, Sept. 24 [dup. Sept. 29], 1733.

Mary, d. John and Mary, Dec. 20, 1739.

Mary, d. Elisha, bp. Aug. 15, 1762. C.R.2.

Mary, d. John and Sarah, Oct. 3, 1770.

Mary Ann, ch. Simeon and Mary Ann, Feb. 3, 1822.

Mary Smith, d. Sam[ue]l and Mary, Aug. 11, 1809.

Mercy, d. Elisha and Dinah, July 5, 1762.

Mercy, [twin] d. Henry and Lydia, Mar. 29, 1772.

Mina, d. Asa and Margret, Oct. 31, 1771.

Miriam, d. Jesse and Miriam, Feb. 7, 1780.

Moses, s. Capt. John [John 3d, C.R.1.] and Rhoda, Nov. 17, 1782.

Moses, s. Moses and Almariae, Apr. 6, 1820.

Moses Harding, s. Moses and Almira, June 30, 1821.

Nabby, d. Ebenezer and Sarah, July 23, 1753.

Nancy, d. Asa and Margret, Nov. 1, 1774.

Nathan, s. Gideon and Elizabeth, Aug. 12, 1740.

Nathan, ch. Gideon, bp. Oct. 11, 1741. C.R.1.

Nathan, s. Sam[ue]l [Sam[ue]ll, C.R.1.] and Dorathy, Oct. 4, 1745.

Nathan, s. Simeon and Polly, Feb. 14, 1803.

Nathan Bucknam, s. Asa and Margret, Oct. 16, 1764.

Olive, d. Elisha and Dinah, June 25, 1755.

Olive, d. Ebenezer and Sarah, May 4, 1759.

Olive, d. Elisha, bp. May 27, 1759. C.R.2.

Oliver, s. Elisha and Dinah, Apr. 8, 1766.

Oliver, s. Timothy and Sarah, July 13, 1766.

Oren, s. Henry Jr. and Azuba, Feb. 7, 1804. [Oran, C.R.1.]

Paul, s. Timothy and Sarah, Oct. 12, 1758.

Perle, d. Simeon and Polly, Sept. 4, 1798.

Perlee, d. Seth and Phebe, Apr. 5, 1780.

Phebe, d. Seth and Phebe, Nov. 7, 1781.

Polly, d. Abijah and Polly, May 10, 1795.

Rachel, d. Timothy and Sarah, Dec. 29, 1760.

Rachel, d. John 3d and Sarah, Apr. 10, 1767.

Rhoda, d. Jonathan and Rhoda, Feb. 15, 1759.

Rhoda, d. John Jr. and Sarah, Apr. 11, 1780.

Rhoda, d. Col. John [John Jr., C.R.1.] and Rhoda, Sept. 25, 1793.

Rhoda, ch. Moses, bp. July 30, 1820. C.R.1.

Rosanna, d. Jonathan and Rhoda, June 5, 1763.

Royal, s. John 3d and Sarah, May 11, 1769.

Sabra, d. Amos and Hannah, Dec. 19, 1770.

Sally, d. Ebenezer and Sarah, Mar. 18, 1761.

✓ ELLIS, Sam[ue]l [dup. Ellice], s. Sam[ue]l and Dorethy [dup. Dorothy], Feb. 15, 1726.

Samuel, s. Henry and Lydia, Dec. 25, 1768.

Samuel, s. Timothy and Sarah, May 28, 1771.

Samuel, s. Timothy and Sarah, Dec. 28, 1777.

Sarah, d. John Jr. and Mary, Jan. 15, 1749.

Sarah, d. Timothy and Sarah, Dec. 19, 1768.

Sarah, d. John Jr. and Sarah, July 29, 1782.

Seth [dup. Ellice], s. John and Mary, Sept. 28, 1731.

Shepard, s. Asa and Margret, Nov. 10, 1776.

Silence, d. Abel and Jemima, May 3, 1785.

Simeon, s. Seth and Phebe, Sept. 18, 1769.

Simeon, s. Oliver and Anna, May 13, 1789.

Simeon, s. Luther and Asubeth, Aug. 17, 1804.

Sophia, d. Abner and Rhoda, Sept. 12, 1781.

Stephens Bridges, ch. Charles, bp. June 19, 1831. C.R.1.

Tamerson [dup. Ellice], d. Joseph and Tamerson, Apr. 18, 1725.

[Tamson, C.R.1.]

Thamasin, d. William and Mary, Nov. 14, 1755.

Timothy, s. Timothy and Hannah, June 4, 1735.

Timothy, s. Timothy and Sarah, Feb. 3, 1762.

Timothy, s. Timo[thy], bp. Mar. 20, 1763. C.R.2.

Vespation, s. Amos and Hannah, Aug. 26, 1767.

Vesta, d. Seth and Phebe, July 27, 1785.

Willard, s. Luther and Zuba, Dec. 5, 1806.

Willard Kingsbury, s. Lt. Henry and Azubath, Apr. 3, 1808.

[ch. Henry Jr., C.R.1.]

William [dup. Ellice], s. Joseph and Tamerson, June 14, 1722.

William, s. Luther and Azuba, Aug. 25, 1802.

William Edmond, s. Capt. Henry and Azubah, July 14, 1812.

[William Edmund, ch. Henry Jr., C.R.1.]

William Henry, s. Henry Jr. and Jane, Jan. 27 [dup. Jan. 24], 1827.

ENGLEY, Abby Rosilla A., d. John E. (b. Attleboro) and Nancy

(b. Hopkinton), June 16, 1848, in Wrentham.

EVERETT, Charles H., s. William and A., Nov. 18, 1844.

Ellen A., d. W[illia]m and Abigail, July 6, 1847.

FAILES (see Fails, Fales), Marshal, s. James, bp. July 3, 1814.

C.R.2.

FAILS (see Failes, Fales), Caroline Macintir, ch. James, bp.

June 3, 1810. C.R.2.

James Daget, ch. James, bp. June 3, 1810. C.R.2.

- ✓ ELLIS, Seth and [int. adds Mrs.] Phebe Merrifield, Feb. 20, 1766,
in Dedham.
- Simeon and Polly Kingsbury, May 9, 1795, in Walpole.
- Simeon and Marcy Ann Grover, int. Apr. 13, 1815.
- Susanna, Mrs. [int. omits Mrs.], and William Puffer, Apr. 18, 1799.
- Sylvia [int. Silva] and Luther Henderson, May 27, 1810.
- Thamasin [int. Tameson] and Henry Bacon, Apr. 28, 1784.
- Thamason [int. adds Mrs.] and Capt. Samuel Darling, Feb. 7, 1760.
- Thamerson [int. Thamason] and John Hudson, Nov. 25, 1745.
- Timothy and Hannah Adams, Jan. 1, 1730-1.*
- Timothy and Sarah Harding, May 17, 1759.
- Timothy of Wrentham, and [int. adds Mrs.] Sarah Richardson,
Apr. 5, 1772.
- Timothy and Susannah Paine [int. Susanna Pane], Feb. 11, 1790,
in Foxborough.
- Timothy of Franklin, and Deborah Partridge, Sept. 1, 1803.*
- Vesta [and] Solomon Campbell, Aug. 13, 1804.
- Willard [int. Williard] K. and Amey Smith, Apr. 24, 1831.
- William and Mary Walker, May 10, 1750, in Sutton.
- William F. of Unionville [int. omits Unionville], Hopkinton, and
Adeline [int. Adaline] P. Thompson, Nov. 4, 1841.
[Thomson, P.R.]

EATON, Edward and Sarah A. [int. Ann] Harding, Mar. 25, 1841.
William, Rev., of Fitchburg, and Lydia Sanford, Nov. 1, 1815.

EDDY, Clarissa and Lewis Whiting, Nov. 29, 1818.
Zackarias [int. Zacharia] and Sally Fisk, Mar. 29, 1821. [Zackarias, Mar. 25, P.R.]

EDES, Sarah and Peter Frost, July 29, 1779, in Needham.

EDSON, Levina and James Lovering, Apr. 29, 1813.

ELLIS, Abel and [int. adds Mrs.] Jemima Jones, Mar. 8, 1781.

Abigail and Darius Partridge, Feb. 4, 1793.

Abijah and Polly Wheeler, Mar. 30, 1795.

Abner [int. Ellice] and Mary Partridge, July 23, 1747.

Abner and Rhoda Broad, July 8, 1779.

Albert and Abigail Kimball, int. Jan. 10, 1818.

Amanda M. and Willard Smith, int. July 6, 1836.

Amos of Holliston, and Lydia Phillips, Apr. 29, 1804.

Asa and Margaret Buckman [int. Mrs. Margret Bukman], May 30, 1733 [*sic*, 1753].

Asa [and] Mrs. Susanna Boyden, int. Feb. 14, 1781.

Bashmeth [int. Basmeth] and Lt. [int. omits Lt.] Jabez Pond, Apr. 30, 1795.

Betsey and William Grant, int. Aug. 16, 1820.

Catherine [int. Mrs. Katherine] and Nathaniel Sawyer, Oct. 30, 1771.

Charles and Maria Holbrook, Oct. 5, 1826.

Chester of Holliston, and Clarissa Richardson, Feb. 18, 1841.

Cordelia and Jazaniah B. [int. Jaazaniah, omits B.] Daniels, Dec. 1, 1831.

Dorothy [int. Dorathy] and Job Harding, Jan. 7, 1748.

Eli and Sybil Rockwood, July 20, 1786.

Elisha and Dinah Pond, July 4, 1754.

Elizabeth and Ebenezer Sumner, Aug. 2, 1758.

Eunice [int. adds Mrs.] and Simon Alverson, May 29, 1772.

Ezekiel and Mrs. Lydia Lawrence, int. Apr. 5, 1783.

Hannah [dup. Elice] and John Tailor, Sept. 8, 1725.*

Hannah and William Richardson, May 21, 1739.*

Hannah, Mrs., and Ebenezer [int. Ebenezer] Hayward, Nov. 25, 1762.

Hannah and Joseph Abbe, Apr. 15, 1787.

Hannah and Levi Allen, Oct. 2, 1792.

Hannah of Franklin, and Sabin Daniell, int. Jan. 8, 1797.

Hannah of Walpole, and Lt. Simeon Clapp, int. Nov. 15, 1823.

Harriet [int. Harriot] and Anson F. White, Mar. 29, 1843.

Harriot [int. Harriet] C., 19, d. Henry, and Geo[rge] C. Garland, Nov. 30, 1848.

Henry and [int. adds Mrs.] Ly[dia] Daniels [int. 2d], Nov. 28, 1765.

* Intention not recorded.

ELLIS, Henry Jr. and Azubah Kingsbury, Mar. 1, 1797.

Henry Jr. and Jane Thayer, int. Oct. 6, 1822.

James of Medfield, and Hannah Jones, July 30, 1771.*

James H. and Laura A. Harding, Nov. 23, 1843.

Jane F. and Francis P. Daniels, int. Apr. 12, 1844.

Jerusha [int. adds Mrs.] and Abigah [int. Abijah] Ware, Feb. 20, 1783.

Jesse of Winchendon, and Miriam Hill, Dec. 15, 1779.*

John and Mary Mackintire, Feb. 2, 1736.*

John and Mary Harding [dup. Whiting], July 10, 1749.

John [int. 3d] and Sarah Pond, Sept. 25, 1765.

John Jr. of Mendon, and Uranah [int. Mrs. Urainah] Partridge, Feb. 2, 1774.

John Jr. [int. Capt., omits Jr.] and Rhoda Partridge, Dec. 9, 1779.

Jonathan and Mary Keith, Feb. 2, 1757.

Joseph [dup. Ellice] and Tammerson Adams, June 16, 1719.*

Josh of Upper Ashuelot, and Lydia Medcalf, May — [1841].*

C.R.I.

Julia and Asa Harding Jr., Mar. 28, 1816. [Assa, P.R.]

Lydia and Joshua Fairbanks [int. Fairbank], Nov. 26, 1753.

Lydia and Nathan Harding, June 26, 1754.

Lydia, Mrs., and Moses Rockwood, June 2, 1760.

Lydia and Seth Fisher, Jan. 9, 1788.

Lydia and Lewis Pond, Jan. 28, 1801.

Lydia and James Fisher, Apr. 26, 1821.

Martha B. and Elias T. Fisher, June 23, 1841.

Mary [int. adds Mrs.] and Elihu Warfield, May 30, 1764.

Mary S. and W[illia]m Henderson, Dec. 1, 1831.

Mercy and William Lealand, July 30, 1794.

Moses and Almira Woo[d]ward, int. Dec. 23, 1815.

Nabby, Mrs., and Isaac Howel, int. Feb. 25, 1782.

Nathan of Bellingham, and Polly Bass, Aug. 18, 1801.*

Oliver and Anna Fisher, Apr. 24, 1787, in Bellingham.

Orion of Holliston, and Mrs. Rhoda Harding, int. Feb. 14, 1882.

Paul and Mary Clark, May 26, 1779.

Phebe Ann and Ezra Handy, int. Feb. 21, 1841.

Polly and Zachariah Barber, Feb. 6, 1793.

Rhoda and Moses Harding, Mar. 3, 1814.

Rhoda and Elisha A. Jones [int. Jr.], Apr. 29, 1840.

Roxana B. [int. Roxy R.], 18, d. John, and Daniel Hammond, May 29, 1844.

Samuel and Mary Smith, Jan. 1, 1795.

Sarah [int. adds Mrs.] and Elisha Richardson, May 26, 1773.

Sarah of Franklin, and John Jones, Sept. 29, 1796.

Sarah G. and William H. Flagg, Sept. 13, 1838.

* Intention not recorded.

- ELLIS, Anan, s. John and Mary, Aug. 30, 1754.
 Angeline, d. Charles, Oct. 6, 1831, a. 2. G.R.I.
 Anjerline, d. Capt. Henry and Azubah, Feb. 27, 1825, a. 14. G.R.I.
 Anna, d. Asa and Margaret, Jan. 5, 1763.
 Asa [dup. Ellice], s. John (Ellice) and Mary, "the latter end of" Dec., 1727.
 Benoni, s. William and Mary, Aug. 30, 1753, a. 11 d.
 Catherine, wid., Jan. 20, 1760.
 Caty, d. Ebenezer and Sarah, Dec. 1, 1828, a. 74. G.R.I.
 Charlotte, d. Asa and Margaret, May 18, 1768.
 Didymus, s. Abel and Jemima, June 19, 1781.
 Dinah, wid. Elisha, June 5, 1808.
 Dorothy, d. John and Mary, Sept. 1, 1757.
 Dorothy, wid. Samuel, May 13, 1790, in 90th y. [Dorothy, G.R.I.]
 Ebenezer, Aug. 28, 1819, a. 90. G.R.I.
 Eli, s. Samuel and Dorothy, Oct. 15, 1753, a. 10 y. 5 m. [a. 11 y. 4 m., G.R.I.]
 Elias, s. John and Mary, Sept. 19, 1754.
 George Edmund, s. Henry and Jane, Feb. 15, 1842, a. 2 y. 2 m. 15 d. G.R.I.
 Gershom, s. Elisha and Dinah, Aug. 3, 1758.
 Harriot, Miss, Nov. 10, 1818. P.R.
 Henry, Capt., Mar. 26, 1832, a. 57. [a. 56, G.R.I.]
 Hepzibah, d. John and Mary, Nov. 3, 1764.
 Irene, eldest d. Col. John and Rhoda, Jan. 7, 1797, a. 12 y. 3 m. 7 d. [Irene, eldest d. Hon. John Esq. and Rhoda, G.R.I.]
 Javen, s. Seth and Phebe, July 21, 1775.
 John, s. John and Mary, May 25, 1745, a. abt. 2 m.
 John, h. Mary, May 22, 1769.
 John, Sept. 10, 1809, a. 82 y. 5 m. 29 d.
 John Esq., Nov. 25, 1826, a. abt. 72. [Hon. John Esq., a. 71 y. 11 m. 25 d., G.R.I.]
 John Preston [dup. omits Preston], s. Moses [dup. consumption], Feb. 8 [dup. Feb. 11], 1845, a. 19 y. 11 m. 3 d. [dup. a. 20]. [a. 19, C.R.I.] [s. Moses and Almira, G.R.I.]
 Jonathan, s. Jonathan and Rhoda, Feb. 10, 1758.
 Joseph, h. Catherine, Sept. 29, 1754, a. 74.
 Joseph, h. Thamerson, Mar. 14, 1757. [Mar. 13, a. 65, G.R.2.]
 Joseph, s. Asa and Margaret, Nov. 6, 1766.
 Jotham, s. Ebenezer and Sarah, July 3, 1776, in Crown point.
 Luther, Mr., Feb. 19, 1825. P.R.
 Margaret, w. Dea. Asa, Aug. 28, 1790. [a. 57, G.R.I.]
 Mary [dup. Ellice], w. John Sr., Mar. 3, 1729 [dup. 1728-9].
 Mary, d. Timothy and Hannah, Feb. 21, 1733.
 Mary, w. John, Feb. 17, 1809, a. 83 y. 10 m. 17 d.

- ELLIS, Mina, d. Asa and Margaret, Sept. 8, 1775.
 Moses Harding, s. Moses and Almira, Mar. 28, 1822, a. 9 m. [s. Moses and Almira, a. 8 m. 4 d., G.R.I.]
 Nathan, s. Samuel and Dorothy, Oct. 4, 1753, a. 8. [Oct. 4, 1754, G.R.I.]
 Olive, d. Elisha and Dinah, Oct. 17, 1761.
 Olive, d. Eben[eze]r, July 28, 1845, a. 85.
 Oliver, m. Feb. 19, 1848, a. 80.
 Perlee, d. Seth and Phebe, July —, 1780.
 Phebe, w. Seth, Nov. 27, 1815, in 71st y. G.R.I.
 Rachel, Feb. 19, 1838, "at poor house." P.R.
 Rhoda, w. [Hon., G.R.I.] John Esq., Oct. 9, 1815, in 59th y. Sally, Nov. 1, 1824, a. 64. G.R.I.
 Samuel, h. Dorothy, Aug. 14, 1769. [in 71st y., G.R.I.]
 Samuel, s. Timothy and Sarah, Aug. 27, 1775.
 Sarah, w. Timothy, Mar. 31, 1788.
 Sarah, w. Ebenezer, Nov. 20, 1800. [Nov. 17, in 70th y., G.R.I.]
 Seth, h. Phebe, Dec. 23, 1806, in 76th y.
 Susanna, w. Asa Jr., June 20, 1784, a. 24. G.R.I.
 Timothy Sr., Sept. 6, 1736.
 Timothy, s. Timothy and Sarah, Dec. 22, 1766.
 Timothy, Jan. 29, 1798, in 63d y. G.R.2.
 Willard Smith, s. Willard K. and Amy S., Mar. 1, 1837, a. 2 m. G.R.I.
 William, consumption, Aug. 27, 1849, "at the Almshouse."
 William Edmond, s. Capt. Henry and Azubah, Mar. 25, 1813. [a. 8 m. 11 d., G.R.I.]
 —, w. Luther, — [1819]. P.R.
 —, ch. —, Sept. —, 1833. P.R.
 —, ch. —, Sept. —, 1833. P.R.
 —, ch. —, June —, 1835. P.R.
 —, ch. —, —, 1836. P.R.
 (P 305)
 ELLICE (see Ellis), Benony, s. Joseph and Thamerson [dup. Thamer], July 29, 1720.
 Elizabeth [dup. Elizabeth], w. Joseph, Jan. 14, 1718.
 John, h. Mary, Nov. 14, 1716.
 Mary, w. John, Oct. 25, 1732.
 ELLIS (see Ellice), Abner, h. Mary, July 13, 1773.
 Almira, w. Moses, dropsy, June 18, 1843, a. 58. [w. Moses, C.R.I. G.R.I.]

STURBRIDGE DEATHS.

EASTMAN, —, d. Thomas and Loiza, fits, May 4, 1845,
a. 3 d.

—, s. Thomas, — [rec. Feb. —, 1846], a. 3 d.

EASTWARD, —, Mrs., July 9, 1827, a. 37.

EATON, Diadame, tochunia, Oct. 19, 1795, a. 7. [ch. John, P.R.I.]
Parley, s. John, dysentery and worms, Aug. —, 1793.
—, ch. John, May 21, 1790.
—, twin ch. John, Nov. 30, 1792.

EDWARDS, —, inf. Jacob, Mar. —, 1807. [s[till] born,
P.R.I.]

—, s. Jacob, kick of horse, [May] 30, 1815, a. 3. P.R.I.

ELKIN (see Elkins), —, ch. Edward, Feb. 1, 1832.

ELKINS (see Elkin), —, s. —, Jan. —, 1832, a. 4 d.
C.R.I.

ELLIOT, Elinor [w. —], [wid.] David Fiske, July 14, 1846,
a. 81. G.R.I. [[dup. Elean (Jones)] Eliot, w. Mr. Eliot
of Thomson, P.R.I.]

ELLIS, George, s. Samuel, spotted fever, "in 7 hours sickness,"
Mar. 20, 1810, a. 3 m.

Jedediah, Mr., June 15, 1804. [Jedidiah, [June] 14, a. 53, P.R.I.] ✓ *son of Ephraim Samuel*
Rebecca, w. Smith, consumption, Jan. 11, 1816. [Jan. 12, P.R.I.]
Sally, d. Smith, consumpt[ion], Jan. 17, 1810. [[Jan.] 18, a. 18 m.,
P.R.I.]

Samuel, Capt., Dec. 21, 1802. [a. 77, P.R.I.] ✓ *Revolutionary encounter*
William, s. Parker and Rebecca, Apr. 7, 1845, a. 2.

—, ch. Jedediah, Aug. 4, 1790.
—, d. Jedediah and Martha, Apr. 4, 1797. [Apr. 3, a. 13,
P.R.I.]

—, ch. Samuel, Feb. 1, 1803. [a. 3, P.R.I.]

—, w. Jedediah, May —, 1804. [Ellice, May 9, a. 48, ✓ *Martha Freeman*
P.R.I.] *Ellis, mother of Kezia*

—, w. Samuel, Dec. 31, 1806. [a. 29, P.R.I.] ** see below*
—, s. Sam[ue]l, consump[ition], Feb. 22, 1809, a. 2 m.

—, d. Sam[ue]l, [Mar.] 20, 1810, a. 6 m. P.R.I.

—, ch. Smith, July 24, 1814.

—, ch. Smith, dropsy in the head, Feb. 17, 1816, a. 4.

—, ch. Silas, June 17, 1825, a. 13 m. [s. Silas, July 2, P.R.I.]

EWELL, —, w. Malachi, nervous fever, Feb. 14, 1780.

—, puerperal [fever], w. Capt. Ewell, Apr. 6, 1783. [Ewel,
P.R.I.] [Ewell (?), Apr. 6, 1784, P.R.2.]

* This is Capt Samuel Ellis's daughter-in-law not wife.
I do not presently know when Captain Samuel's wife
died. Evidently she went to live elsewhere with family
upon becoming a widow. She joined a new Church in 1801

STURBRIDGE

STURBRIDGE MARRIAGES.

DICK, Sherman C. of Madison, N. Y., and Sarah M. Shumway,
int. Sept. 28, 1844. [m. Oct. 16, C.R.I.]

DICKEY (see Dicky), James of Charlton, and Olive Wood-
ward of Charlton, Oct. 3, 1814.*

DICKY (see Dickey), Betsey and David [int. Daniel] C. Moon,
Mar. 15, 1831.

DIX, Ben[ami]n and Hannah Saunderson [int. Sanderson, adds
wid.] of Leicester, Mar. 11, 1772, in Leicester.

Betsey [int. Betsy] and Solomon Towne, Apr. 27, 1798.

David and Elisabeth [dup. int. Elizabeth] Bartholomew of Wood-
stock, Nov. 5, 1772.

Elijah of Worthington [int. Worthington], and Margret [dup.
and dup. int. Margaret, int. Margrit] Clark, Mar. 12, 1772
[sic, int. Feb. 22, 1773].

Eunice and Benjamin Colburn [dup. and dup. int. Colman],
Mar. 22 [dup. Mar. 29], 1774.

Hanna [dup. and int. Hannah] and Jonathan Barton of Whiting-
ham [int. Whiteingham], Dec. 13, 1781.

Jonathan of Whitingham [int. Whiteingham], and Ame [dup.
int. Ama] Marsh, Jan. 16, 1782.

Joseph [int. of the Continental [dup. int. Continental] Army]
and Salley [dup. and int. Sally, dup. int. Sarah] Fisher,
May 3, 1779.

Lois and James McKinstry, int. May 3, 1773.

Lydia of Whitingham, Vt., and Calvin Marsh, int. May 3,
1812.

Mehitabel [dup. and dup. int. Mehetable] and Seth Hamant
[int. Hament], June 9, 1768.

Sarah and Nathaniel Streeter, Aug. 9, 1777.

DIXON, Ame and Luther Fagin, int. Feb. 22, 1812.

DODGE (see Doge, Dogge), Amanda and Joshua Gerold, Dec.
23, 1820.

Amariah and Elizabeth Janes of Brimfield, int. Mar. 16, 1794.

Clarisa and Austin F. Haward [int. Howard], Jan. 1, 1824.

Elizabeth A. and William E. Alden, int. Sept. 18, 1847. [m.
Sept. 17 [sic], C.R.I.]

✓ Levi and Kezia Ellis, Mar. 15, 1796.

Lydia and John Fairfield, Feb. 17, 1823.*

Richard Jr. of New Grantham [int. adds Vt.], and Levina Ellis,
Nov. 29, 1802.

Rufus and Ruth Ward of Charlton, int. May 6, 1837.

* Intention not recorded.

Sturbridge-Marringer

(Complete list)

Copied Apr 1882

- Ellis Abigail & John Willis, int Aug 23, 1787
 Abner, Capt of Dedden & Polly Nourse, May 10, 1807
 Benjamin & Comfort Behar Feb 27, 1760
 Jedediah & Martha Freeman Apr 28, 1774
 Joseph & Molly Denton [dep Denton, dep int Mary Denton] May 5, 1784
 Kezia & Levi Dodge Mar 15, 1796
 Levine & Richard Dodge, Sr of New Canton [int adds Vt] Nov 29, 1802
 Mary & Joseph Turner June 28, 1780
 Polly [dep Polly] & Jonathan Gleason [dep Gleason] of Vermont
 Reuben [dep Reuben] & Sarah Martine [dep Martine] int ^{Oct 7, 1785} Nov 12, 1752
 Samuel & Abigail Smith of Canterbury [dep Canterbury]
 int Mar 10 1745-50 [dep 1745]
 Samuel [int 2d] and Sally Dresser Nov 28, 1788
 Samuel & Betsey Young of Woodstock Conn, int Feb 11, 1808
 Silas of Southbridge and Susanna Morse, wid, int Apr 21, 1824
 Smith & Rebecca Dresser, Oct 23, 1803

The book this was copied from was crumbling and this page
 could not be photocopied without breaking the book. The pages
 I did copy were already loose from the binding so it did no harm
 to the book.

EATON, Erasmus, s. John and Liddia (second w.), Jan. 5, 1783.
 Lemuel, s. John and Abigail, Nov. 6, 1779.
 Lucy, d. John and Lydia, Dec. 29, 1784.
 Molley Warren, d. John and Liddia, Nov. 11, 1780.
 —, d. Ebephaz, carpenter, and Mary, June 11, 1845.

EDDY, Emily, d. Josiah and Dolly, May 5, 1825.
 Harriet, d. William and Marcia, Jan. 25, 1830.
 Henry Dwight, s. William and Maria, Mar. 12, 1828.
 Mary Ann, d. William and Maria, May 15, 1826.

EDGERTON, Clarinda Freeman, d. Samuel, farmer, and Eliza,
 Aug. 4, 1847.

Jane Elizabeth, d. Alfred, machinist, and Roxa, Sept. 19, 1845.

✓ ELIS (see Elles, Ellis), Moses, s. John and Mary, Oct. 14, 1748.
 [Ellis, C.R.I.]

ELKINS, Emeline, d. Edward and Mary, July 29, 1829.
 Thomas, s. Edward and Mary, Jan. 29, 1832.

— ELLES (see Elis, Elli.), Jedediah, s. Samuel and Abigail, July ✓
 9, 1751. [Ellis, s. Samuel and Abigail, C.R.I.]

ELLET, William, s. Abigail Johnson, July 16, 1779.

✓ ELIS (see Elis, Elles), Abigail, d. Samuel and Abigail, Aug. 20,
 1762.

Alfred, s. Benjamin and Comfort, Mar. 31, 1769.
 Amasai, s. Reuben and Sarah, Oct. 17, 1753.
 Benjamin, s. Benjamin and Comfort, June 28, 1773.
 Cyrus, s. Benjamin and Comfort, May 4, 1765. [Cirus, C.R.I.]
 Damaris, d. Samuel and Abigail, Feb. 17, 1767.
 — Dorothy, d. Jedediah and Martha, Dec. 18, 1792.
 [Dorothy] d. John and w., bp. [Apr.] 15, 1753. C.R.I.
 — Electia, d. Samuel 2d and Sally, Apr. 5, 1800.
 George, s. Samuel and Betsy [dup. Betsey], Dec. 27, 1809.
 Harva, s. Benjamin and Comfort, May 14, 1771.
 James, s. Sam[ue]l and Betsey, Jan. 6, 1809.
 Jane, d. Jonathan Ellis and Patience Shepard, May 21, 1816.
 Jane Harrington, d. Gaius, bp. Sept. 19, 1840. C.R.I.
 Jedediah, s. Jedediah and Martha, Apr. 25, 1788.
 John, s. John and Mary, Nov. 12, 1750.
 Joseph, s. Benjamin and Comfort, Aug. 12, 1760.
 Joseph, ch. Benjamin, bp. Oct. 29, 1764. C.R.I.
 Joseph Dresser, s. Sam[ue]l and Sally, June 2, 1802.
 Julia Chamberlain, d. Gaius, bp. July 15, 1837. C.R.I.

✓ ELLIS, Kezia, d. Jedediah [dup. Jedidah] and Martha, Feb. 15,
 1780.

Levina, d. Jedediah and Martha, Mar. 21, 1778, in Charlton

Lucreatia, d. Jedediah and Martha, Feb. 28, 1798.

Martha, d. Jedediah and Martha, Mar. 20, 1784.

Martilda, d. Benjamin and Comfort, June 13, 1767.

Mary, d. Samuel and Abigail [d. Sam[ue]l and Abigail, C.R.I.],
 Sept. 13, 1755.

Moses, s. Reuben and Sarah, Sept. 20, 1757.

Oliver, s. Jedediah and Martha, Dec. 2, 1794.

Orison, s. Smith and Rebecca, July 19, 1810.

Polly, d. Jedediah and Martha, April 14, 1786.

Priscilla, d. Benjamin and Comfort, Mar. 4, 1763.

Priscilla, ch. Benjamin, bp. Oct. 29, 1764. C.R.I.

— Rachel, d. Samuel and Sarah, Jan. 24, 1728-9. —

Reuben, s. Reuben and Sarah, Oct. 12, 1755.

Samuel, s. Samuel and Abigail, July 20, 1760. [Ellice, C.R.I.]

Samuel, s. Jedediah and Martha, June 2, 1776, in Charlton.

Sarah, d. Reuben and Sarah, May 9, 1762.

Sarah, d. Smith and Rebeckah, Aug. 27, 1808.

Silas, s. Jedediah and Martha, Sept. 8, 1790.

Smith, s. Samuel and Abigail [Abigail, C.R.I.], Apr. 30, 1753.

Smith, s. Jedediah and Martha, Jan. 15, 1782.

—, s. Sam[ue]l and Betsey, Dec. 4, 1811.

—, s. Parker, farmer, and Rebecca, Feb. 5, 1845.

ELSBREE, Elizabeth, d. Bradford and Waity, July 18, 1829.

Ephraim, s. Bradford B. and Waity, Apr. 20, 1831.

Mary Ann, d. Bradford and Waity, Feb. 18, 1833.

ELWELL, Simeon, s. Aaron and Abigail, Feb. 28, 1755.

Susanah, d. Aaron and Abigail, Sept. 5, 1756.

EMMONS, Julia Caroline, d. Rev. Francis W. and Mariann H.,
 Sept. 28, 1842.

EVONS, Sintha, d. Elisabeth Badger, Feb. 12, 1786.

EWING, John, s. William and Eleanor, Apr. 5, 1769.

FAGANS, —, s. Luther, Sept. 21, 1812.

FARNUM, Hiram Oliver [dup. omits Oliver], s. Joshua and
 Lois, July 1 [dup. July 2], 1807.

Olive, d. Joshua and Lydia, Nov. 27, 1814.

FAULKNER, Chlhoe, d. Daniel and Sarah, Sept. 27, 1765.

Daniel, s. Daniel and Sarah, Nov. 21, 1759.

EASTMAN, ———, d. Thomas and Loiza, fits, May 4, 1845,
a. 3 d.

———, s. Thomas, ——— [rec. Feb. —, 1846], a. 3 d.

EASTWARD, ———, Mrs., July 9, 1827, a. 37.

EATON, Diadame, tochunia, Oct. 19, 1795, a. 7. [ch. John, P.R.I.]

Parley, s. John, dysentery and worms, Aug. —, 1793.

———, ch. John, May 21, 1790.

———, twin ch. John, Nov. 30, 1792.

EDWARDS, ———, inf. Jacob, Mar. —, 1807. [s[till] born,
P.R.I.]

———, s. Jacob, kick of horse, [May] 30, 1815, a. 3. P.R.I.

ELKIN (see Elkins), ———, ch. Edward, Feb. 1, 1832.

ELKINS (see Elkin), ———, s. ———, Jan. —, 1832, a. 4 d.
C.R.I.

ELLIOT, Elinor [w. ———], [wid.] David Fiske, July 14, 1846,
a. 81. G.R.I. [[dup. Elean (Jones)] Eliot, w. Mr. Eliot
of Thomson, P.R.I.]

ELLIS, George, s. Samuel, spotted fever, "in 7 hours sickness,"
Mar. 20, 1810, a. 3 m.

Jedediah, Mr., June 15, 1804. [Jedediah, [June] 14, a. 53, P.R.I.]

Rebecca, w. Smith, consumption, Jan. 11, 1816. [Jan. 12, P.R.I.]

Sally, d. Smith, consumpti[on], Jan. 17, 1810. [[Jan.] 18, a. 18 m.,
P.R.I.]

✓ Samuel, Capt., Dec. 21, 1802. [a. 77, P.R.I.]

William, s. Parker and Rebecca, Apr. 7, 1845, a. 2.

———, ch. Jedediah, Aug. 4, 1790.

———, d. Jedediah and Martha, Apr. 4, 1797. [Apr. 3, a. 13,
P.R.I.]

———, ch. Samuel, Feb. 1, 1803. [a. 3, P.R.I.]

———, w. Jedediah, May —, 1804. [Ellice, May 9, a. 48,
• P.R.I.]

———, w. Samuel, Dec. 31, 1806. [a. 29, P.R.I.]

———, s. Sam[ue], consump[tion], Feb. 22, 1809, a. 2 m.

———, d. Sam[ue], [Mar.] 20, 1810, a. 6 m. P.R.I.

———, ch. Smith, July 24, 1814.

———, ch. Smith, dropsy in the head, Feb. 17, 1816, a. 4.

———, ch. Silas, June 17, 1825, a. 13 m. [s. Silas, July 2, P.R.I.]

EWELL, ———, w. Malachi, nervous fever, Feb. 14, 1780.

———, puerperal [fever], w. Capt. Ewell, Apr. 6, 1783. [Ewel,
P.R.I.] [Evell [?], Apr. 6, 1784, P.R.2.]

Genealogies of Woodstock Families

CT-50-07
Sturbridge

HENRY GARDNER b. Dec. 22, 1827, d. Woodstock Nov. 1, 1900, ae. 73,
m. Lucy Maria ———, b. June 18, 1835, d. Dec. 27, 1906, ae. 71.
Child: Ida E. b. Mar. 28, 1865.

NATHAN T. d. Woodstock Sept. 14, 1848, ae. 12.

CORDELIA WRIGHT of Dudley, Mass., m. Woodstock Dec. 30, 1832 Aaron
Randall.

JAMES WRIGHT of East Woodstock, m. Jan. 1861 Almira (Comstock) Maxam,
b. Union, Conn., July 24, 1820, d. Putnam, Conn., Jan. 8, 1910, ae. 89 yrs. 5
mos. 14 days, bur. East Woodstock, daughter of Israel Comstock and Jeannette
Stewart, and widow of Henry Maxam.

Yeomans Family

EUNICE YEOMANS of Woodstock m. Woodstock Jan. 19, 1769 Joseph Cum-
mins, b. Woodstock Apr. 23, 1736, d. 1782, son of Josiah Cummins and Mehetable
Griggs.

Young Family

JAMES YOUNG of Sturbridge, Mass., m. Woodstock Aug. 18, 1814 Esther Ledoit
of Woodstock, b. abt. 1794, d. Sturbridge Mar. 30, 1817, ae. 23, daughter of Elder
Biel Ledoit and Joanna Ainsworth.

ZELOTES YOUNG m. Woodstock Dec. 19, 1830 Mary Bowers. Perhaps he was
identical with Zelotes Young of Killingly who m. East Haddam, Conn., Nov. 30,
1837 Mary E. Doane of Essex, Conn.

DANIEL YOUNG of Smithfield, R. I., b. Apr. 6, 1808, d. Woodstock Nov. 8,
1895, ae. 88, m. Woodstock Sept. 2, 1834 Lois W. Pearce of Woodstock, b. Mass.
Oct. 14, 1810, d. May 24, 1879, ae. 69. His only heir-at-law was a son, Frank
Young, of Leicester, Mass.

FREELOVE YOUNG of Woodstock, b. Ashford, Conn., Aug. 27, 1821, daughter
of Thomas Young, Jr., and Polly Phillips, m. Woodstock Oct. 21, 1843 Salem
Lynde Ballard of Woodstock, b. Thompson, Conn., May 8, 1820. He m. (2)
Harriet Scranton Warner, q. v.

MARY ANN YOUNG b. Foster, R. I., Sept. 22, 1797, d. June 26, 1862, m.
Woodstock Aug. 13, 1815 Erastus Chandler, b. Abington, Conn., May 8, 1788, d.
Jan. 4, 1873, son of Deacon Philemon Chandler and Molly Sabin.

BETSEY YOUNG of Woodstock m. (int.) Sturbridge, Mass., Feb. 11, 1808
Samuel Ellis, perhaps b. Charlton June 2, 1776, son of Jedidiah Ellis and Martha
Freeman.

} Samuel
George

WILLIAM YOUNG of Woodstock m. (int.) Wales, Mass., Dec. 16, 1804 Hannah
Walker of Wales.

NELSON YOUNG d. Woodstock 1869; m. Patience ———, b. R. I. abt. 1810.

This does not identify her parents, but agrees with our family group sheet. This
Samuel was bro. of our Nathan's m. Levi Dodge. (Samuel's 2nd marriage)

MA-
VARD

ELLIOTT, ROBERT 800 OCCUPATION	MARRIAGE AGE 44 17DEC1844 SOUTHBRIDGE MANUFACTURER & WIDOWER SOU844M:120	MA
ELLIOTT, ROBERT 800 WIFE	MARRIAGE 17DEC1844 SOUTHBRIDGE TAFT, SARAH MRS 804 SOU844M:120	MA
ELLIS, ANDERSON L OCCUPATION	BIRTH OF DAUGHTER 17OCT1846 SOUTHBRIDGE LABORER SOU844B: 20	MA ✓
✓ ELLIS, ANDERSON S WIFE	MARRIAGE 5JAN1846 SOUTHBRIDGE FURBUSH, JULIA A SOU844M:124	MA ✓
ELLIS, ANDERSON S OCCUPATION	RESIDENT 5JAN1846 SOUTHBRIDGE FARMER SOU844M:124	MA ✓
ELLIS, ANDERSON S 818 MOTHER	BIRTH JUL1818 SOUTHBRIDGE ELLIS, LAVINIA (Marr) SOU816B:261	MA ✓
ELLIS, DRESSER	DEATH 21MAR1825 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816D:270	MA ✓
ELLIS, ELLEN 846 FATHER	BIRTH 17OCT1846 SOUTHBRIDGE ELLIS, ANDERSON L SOU844B: 20	MA ✓
ELLIS, JOHN C 824 MOTHER	BIRTH JAN1824 SOUTHBRIDGE ELLIS, LAVINIA SOU816B:261	MA ✓
ELLIS, MRS HUSBAND	DEATH 6OCT1824 SOUTHBRIDGE ELLIS, SMITH SOU816D:270	MA ✓
ELLIS, SAMUEL	DEATH 12APR1822 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816D:269	MA ✓
ELLIS, SMITH WIFE	MARRIAGE 1816 SOUTHBRIDGE MARSH, LAVINA SOU816M:180	MA ✓
ELLIS, SMITH	MARRIAGE BANN 13OCT1816 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816M:212	MA ✓
ELLIS, SMITH SON	BIRTH OF SON JUL1818 SOUTHBRIDGE ELLIS, ANDERSON S 818 SOU816B:261	MA ✓
ELLIS, SMITH SON	BIRTH OF SON JAN1824 SOUTHBRIDGE ELLIS, JOHN C 824 SOU816B:261	MA ✓
ELLIS, SMITH MR	DEATH AGE 58 12FEB1839 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816D:275	MA ✓
ELLIS, SMITH MR	DEATH 12FEB1839 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816D:275	MA ✓
ELWELL, HARRISON	RESIDENT 5SEP1836 BRISTOL SOU816M:189	CT
ELWELL, HARRISON WIFE	MARRIAGE 5SEP1836 SOUTHBRIDGE FITTS, CATHERINE SOU816M:189	MA

(1839
58
1781 - 1839 - 1846)

Southbridge Vital Records

ESTEN, OLNEY SON	MARRIAGE OF SON 22SEP1846 SOUTHBRIDGE ESTEN, THOMAS H 822 SOU844M:124	MA
ESTEN, THOMAS H 822 WIFE	MARRIAGE 22SEP1846 SOUTHBRIDGE RICHARDS, MARTHA W 827 SOU844M:124	MA
ESTEN, THOMAS H 822 OCCUPATION	MARRIAGE AGE 24 22SEP1846 SOUTHBRIDGE OPERATIVE SOU844M:124	MA
ESTERBROOKS, MRS CAUSE OF DEATH	DEATH 1844 SOUTHBRIDGE CONSUMPTION SOU816D:277	MA
EVERETT, JOEL S REV 813	BIRTH 1813 HALIFAX SOU844M:120	VT
EVERETT, JOEL S REV 813 OCCUPATION	MARRIAGE AGE 32 12FEB1845 SOUTHBRIDGE MISSIONARY SOU844M:120	MA
EVERETT, JOEL S REV 813 WIFE	MARRIAGE 12FEB1845 SOUTHBRIDGE HAYNES, SERAPHINA 825 SOU844M:120	MA
FAIRBANKS, EUNICE F 821 FATHER	MARRIAGE AGE 24 1MAY1845 SOUTHBRIDGE FAIRBANKS, JOSEPH SOU844M:122	MA
FAIRBANKS, JOSEPH DAUGHTER	MARRIAGE OF DAU 1MAY1845 SOUTHBRIDGE FAIRBANKS, EUNICE F 821 SOU844M:122	MA
FAIRFIELD, MRS	DEATH 5FEB1844 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816D:277	MA
FAIRFIELD, MRS CAUSE OF DEATH	DEATH AGE 39 5FEB1844 SOUTHBRIDGE FEVER SOU816D:277	MA
FALKNER, MARY ETTA 838 FATHER	DEATH 31DEC1845 WEBSTER FALKNER, FESTUS SOU844D:152	MA
FALKNER, MARY ETTA 838 CAUSE OF DEATH	DEATH AGE 7 31DEC1845 WEBSTER LUNG FEVER SOU844D:152	MA
FALL, EBNER DAUGHTER	MARRIAGE OF DAU 28APR1844 SOUTHBRIDGE FALL, MARY SOU844M:118	MA
FARNUM, JOSHUA 768	DEATH 15JUL1828 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816D:271	MA
FARNUM, JOSHUA 768	DEATH AGE 60 15JUL1828 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816D:271	MA
FARNUM, SALLY	DEATH 5SEP1826 SOUTHBRIDGE SOU816D:271	MA
FARNUM, SAMUEL K WIFE	MARRIAGE 19JUL1843 SOUTHBRIDGE CUTTING, ELISABETH SOU844M:118	MA
FARRINGTON, BILLINGS S WIFE	MARRIAGE 25SEP1836 SOUTHBRIDGE EDWARDS, MARY SOU816M:189	MA

Some of our Ellis cousins did move to
the Keene NH area very early.

Keene New Hampshire
1776

EATON, JOHN	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y	143	ELLIOT, BENJAMIN	CONCORD	MERRIMACK	Y	37
EATON, JOSHUA	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y	142	ELLIOT, DAVID	BOW	MERRIMACK	Y	17
EATON, OBADIAH	WEARE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	154	ELLIOT, FRANCIS	AMHERST	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	6
EATON, PAUL	CANDIA	ROCKINGHAM	Y	24	ELLIOT, JOHN	BOSCAWEN	MERRIMACK	Y	17
EATON, SAMUEL	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y	142	ELLIOT, JOHN	BARNSTEAD	BELKNAP	Y	10
EATON, THOMAS	CONCORD	MERRIMACK	Y	37	ELLIOT, JOHN JR.	BOSCAWEN	MERRIMACK	Y	16
EATON, TRISTRAM	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y	142	ELLIOT, NICHOLAS	BOSCAWEN	MERRIMACK	Y	17
EATON, WILLIAM	CANDIA	ROCKINGHAM	Y	24	ELLIOT, RICHARD	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y	118
EATON, WIMON	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y	142	ELLIOT, ROBERT	BOSCAWEN	MERRIMACK	Y	17
EATON, WINTHROP	SEABROOK	ROCKINGHAM	Y	142	ELLIS, BARNABAS	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	Y	33
EATON, EBENR	ATKINSON	ROCKINGHAM	Y	8	ELLIS, BENJA	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	73
EATON, JOHN	HOPKINTON	MERRIMACK	Y	69	ELLIS, BENJA	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	73
EAYERS, CHRISTR	ACHORTH	SULLIVAN	Y	2	ELLIS, CALEB	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EAYERS, JAMES	LONDONDERRY	ROCKINGHAM	Y	89	ELLIS, ELISHA	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	73
EAYERS, MARK	BARRINGTON	STRAFFORD	Y	12	ELLIS, GIDEON	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EAYERS, WILLIAM	LONDONDERRY	ROCKINGHAM	Y	88	ELLIS, GIDEON JR.	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EAYRS, WM	LONDONDERRY	ROCKINGHAM	Y	87	ELLIS, HENRY	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EDDY, ABEL	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y	156	ELLIS, JOHN	RICHMOND	CHESHIRE	Y	123
EDDY, JAMES	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	73	ELLIS, JOHN	CHESTERFIELD	CHESHIRE	Y	32
EDGEKLEY, DAVID	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	NW	57	ELLIS, JONA	ROCHESTER	STRAFFORD	NW	130
EDGEKLEY, MOSES	NEWMARKET	ROCKINGHAM	Y	100	ELLIS, JOSEPH	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EDGEKLEY, SAMUEL	BRENTWOOD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	19	ELLIS, JOSEPH JR.	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	73
EDGERLY, BENJAMIN	BARNSTEAD	BELKNAP	Y	10	ELLIS, JOSHUA	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	73
EDGERLY, JONATHAN	MEREDITH	BELKNAP	Y	93	ELLIS, JOSIAH	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EDGERLY, JOSEPH	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y	51	ELLIS, MARTIN	RICHMOND	CHESHIRE	NR	124
EDGERLY, JOSEPH	BRENTWOOD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	19	ELLIS, MORRIS	ROCHESTER	STRAFFORD	NW	130
EDGERLY, JOSIAH	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y	49	ELLIS, MOSES	CHESTERFIELD	CHESHIRE	Y	31
EDGERLY, ZEBULON	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y	51	ELLIS, SIMEON	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	73
EDMONDS, EDWARD	SANDOWN	ROCKINGHAM	Y	140	ELLIS, TIMOTHY	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EDSON, EBENEZER	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	NW	35	ELLIS, TIMOTHY 3	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EDSON, JONAH	WESTMORELAND	CHESHIRE	Y	158	ELLIS, TIMOTHY JR.	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
EDWARD, SANBON	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y	51	ELLIS, WILLM	ROCHESTER	STRAFFORD	NW	130
ELLS, JOHN	RINDGE	CHESHIRE	Y	126	ELLIS, WM	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	72
ELBRIDGE, NATHANIEL	SANDWICH	CARROLL	Y	141	ELLISON, RICHARD	CANTERBURY	MERRIMACK	Y	25
ELIOT, EDMUND	CHESTER	ROCKINGHAM	Y	29	ELLS, BENJAMIN	SANDOWN	ROCKINGHAM	Y	140
ELIOT, JOHN	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	NW	121	ELLSWORTH, AARON	BRENTWOOD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	20
ELIOT, JONATHAN	PEMBROKE	MERRIMACK	Y	109	ELLSWORTH, JEREMIAH	BRENTWOOD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	19
ELIOT, JONATHAN	EPPING	ROCKINGHAM	Y	51	ELLSWORTH, OLEVER	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	Y	33
ELIOT, THOMAS	BOSCAWEN	MERRIMACK	Y	16	ELLSWORTH, SAMUEL	BRENTWOOD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	20
ELKINS, ABEL	SALISBURY	MERRIMACK	Y	137	ELMER, HEZEKIAH	HINSDALE	CHESHIRE	Y	66
ELKINS, DAVID	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	Y	55	EMERSON, BENJ	HAMPSTEAD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	60
ELKINS, HENRY	DANVILLE	ROCKINGHAM	Y	40	EMERSON, BENJAMIN	BARNSTEAD	BELKNAP	Y	10
ELKINS, HENRY	HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y	63	EMERSON, BENJN JR.	HAMPSTEAD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	59
ELKINS, HENRY	RYE	ROCKINGHAM	Y	132	EMERSON, CALEB	HAMPSTEAD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	59
ELKINS, JASPER	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	Y	55	EMERSON, CHARLES	MANCHESTER	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	91
ELKINS, JONATHAN	HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y	63	EMERSON, DANIEL	MARLBOROUGH	CHESHIRE	Y	92
ELKINS, MOSES	SALISBURY	MERRIMACK	Y	136	EMERSON, EPHROM	WEARE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	154
ELKINS, MOSES	HAMPTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y	63	EMERSON, ITHAMAR	EAST KINGSTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y	47
ELKINS, NATHANIEL	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	Y	55	EMERSON, JAMES	WEARE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	155
ELKINS, PETER	DANVILLE	ROCKINGHAM	Y	40	EMERSON, JOHN	LEE	STRAFFORD	Y	81
ELKINS, SAMUEL	RYE	ROCKINGHAM	Y	133	EMERSON, JONATHAN	CONCORD	MERRIMACK	Y	36
ELKINS, THOMAS	KINGSTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y	76	EMERSON, JONATHAN	BARNSTEAD	BELKNAP	Y	10
ELKINS, THOMAS JR.	KINGSTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y	76	EMERSON, JOSEPH	LEE	STRAFFORD	NW	83
ELLA, SAMUEL	LONDONDERRY	ROCKINGHAM	NW	89	EMERSON, MAROE	WEARE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	155
ELLINGWOOD, ROBERT	SALEM	ROCKINGHAM	NW	136	EMERSON, MOSES	HOPKINTON	MERRIMACK	Y	68
ELLIOT, ABRAHAM	PORTSMOUTH	ROCKINGHAM	Y	118	EMERSON, NATHLL	CANDIA	ROCKINGHAM	Y	23
ELLIOT, BARNARD	EAST KINGSTON	ROCKINGHAM	Y	48	EMERSON, RICHARD	LONDONDERRY	ROCKINGHAM	Y	89

NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700

1638 Ann Ellice + Edg + Calver
Ellis

CRUTTENDEN, Abraham¹ & 2/wf Joanna/Jane (SHEAFE) CHITTENDEN (-1668), w William¹ May 1665; Guilford, CT
 CRUTTENDEN, Abraham & Susanna KIRBY (1664-); 6 May 1686; Middletown, CT/Guilford, CT
 CRUTTENDEN, Isaac (-1685) & Lydia THOMPSON (-1729), m/2 John MEIGS [1691+?]; 20 Sep 1665; Guilford, CT
 CRUTTENDEN, Joseph & Mary/Mercy HOYT; 2 May 1700; Guilford, CT
 CRUTTENDEN, Thomas & 1/wf Abigail HULL (1669-1710), Killingworth; 11 Sep 1690; Guilford, CT
 CUDWORTH, Israel² (1641-) & ?; b 1678; Scituate/Freetown
 CUDWORTH, James (-1682, London) (cousin of Rev. Zechariah SYMMES) (called Rev. Zechariah SYMES "cousin") & ? (widow Martha's dau called Mary WILDER in 1638, Mary WILDER m Joseph UNDERWOOD); b 18 Jan 1634, 1634/5; Scituate
 CUDWORTH, James² (1635-1697) & Mary [HOWLAND] (-1699); b 1665; Scituate
 CUDWORTH, James & [Betty HATCH]; b 1697; Freetown
 CUDWORTH, Jonathan² & Sarah JACKSON, dau Jonathan; 31 May 1661, 1667, 1669; Scituate
 CUE, Robert (1655-) & 1/wf Mary (REDINGTON) HERRICK (?1651-), w John; 13 Mar 1681/2; Beverly/Salem
 CUE, Robert & Elizabeth [KIMBALL] (sister of Thomas KIMBALL), m/2 John DAY 1704; Beverly
 CULICK, John (-1663) & 1/wf ?; by 1639?; Charlestown/Hartford
 CULICK, John (-1663) & 2/wf Elizabeth FENWICK (-1683), m/2 Richard ELY 1664?; 20 May 1648; Hartford/Boston
 COLVER, Edward (-1685) & Ann ELLICE/ELLIS; 19 Sep 1638; Dedham/Roxbury/New London
 COLVER, Edward & Sarah BACKUS (1668-); 15 Jan 1681, 1681/2; Norwich, CT/Lebanon, CT
 COLVER, Ephraim & Mary ?/[PACKER]; b 1692; Groton, CT?
 COLVER, Gershom (1646-1716) & Mary ?; b 1674?, b 1675; Southampton, LI
 COLVER, Jeremiah & 1/wf Mary PIERSON (1680-1707); 28 Dec 1700, 5 Dec 1700; Southampton, LI
 COLVER, John (1640-) & Mary/Mercy CLARK (1644-); b 1676, b 1672?, b 8 Aug 1665; New Haven/New London
 COLVER, Joseph & Margaret [GALLUP/WINTHROP?]; b 1679, b 1680?; Groton, CT
 COLVER, Joshua (1642-1713) & Elizabeth FORD, m/2 Ebenezer PECK; 23 Dec 1672; New Haven/Wallingford, CT
 COLVER, Samuel & Martha ?ELAND [FISH] (wf of John FISH); eloped 1674?, 1672?/8? (did they marry); ?Warwick, RI
 CULVER, John (1670-) & Sarah ?; b 1700; New London, CT
 CUMBY, Humphrey & Sarah ?; b 1651(2?); Boston
 COMBEY, Robert (1654/5-) & Rebecca [CROMWELL] (1654-); b 1679; Boston
 CUMMINGS, Abraham, Dunstable & Sarah [WRIGHT] (1670-), m/2 Aaron PRATT 1707; 28 Feb 1686/7; Woburn/Dunstable
 CUMMINGS, David (-1690) & Elizabeth [BRABROOK] (-1689?); b 1667; Boston/?Dorchester
 CUMMINGS, Isaac (1601/3-1677) & ?; b 1630; Ipswich/Topsfield
 COMINGS, Isaac (1633?-) & Mary ANDREWS (ca 1638-); 27 Nov 1659; Topsfield
 CUMMINS, Isaac & 1/wf Alice HOWLET/HOWLETT; 25 Dec 1688; Topsfield
 COMINGS, Isaac & 2/wf Frances SHERWIN (1682?-); 23 Nov 1696; Ipswich/Topsfield
 CUMMINGS, John (?1630-1700) & Sarah [HOWLETT] (-1688); ca 1655; Boxford/etc.
 CUMMINGS, John & Elizabeth KINSLEY (1657-1706); 13 Sep 1680?, 1681?; Dunstable
 CUMMINGS, John & Susanna TOWNE; 23 Jan 1688/9; Topsfield
 CUMMINGS, John & Mary [LEE]; b 1692; Woburn
 CUMMINS, Nathaniel (1659-ca 1728) & Abigail PARKHURST; 14 Apr 1697; Chelmsford/Dunstable
 CUMMINGS, Philip & Elizabeth ?; b 1686(?); Dunstable
 CUMMINGS, Richard (1601/3-1679) & Jane ? (-1677); Portsmouth, NH?
 CUMMINGS, Richard (-1676) & Elizabeth [BONYTHON]; ca 14 Jul 1647; Saco, ME/York, ME/Isles of Shoals
 CUMMINGS, Thomas (1658-1723) & Priscilla WARNER (1666-); 19 Dec 1688; Dunstable
 CUMMINS, Timothy & Susannah ?; ca 1690/93?; Marblehead
 CUMMINGS, ? & Joan ? (-1644); Salem

NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700

Ann Ellice, the migrant sister

CUNLITH/?CONLIFFE/?CUNLIFFE, Henry (-1673) & Susanna ?; b 1644/5; Dorchester/Norhampton
 CUNNABELL, John¹ (1650-1724) & 1/wf ? (-ca 1687); ca 1672; Boston
 CANIBALL, John & 2/wf Sarah CLOISE/CLOYSE (1667, 1668?-); 13 Mar 1688, 1688/9; Salem/Boston
 CUNNIBILL, John² (?1673-1705) & Lydia BEIGHTON; 2 Nov 1694, no issue; Boston
 CUNNABELL, John (1650-1724) & 3/wf Martha HELY/HEALY (-1735); 10 Dec 1700; Boston
 CRUNMELL, Timothy & Phillippe ?; b 1666; Boston
 CUNNELL, Timothy (-1697) & Phillippee ?; b 1663; Boston
 CUNNINGHAM, Andrew & Sarah [GIBSON] (-1713+); b 1686; Boston
 CUNNINGHAM, John & ?; b 1699; Watertown
 CUNNINGHAM, Timothy (-1712, ae 46, Exeter, NH) & Ruth (WEARE) EDWARDS (-1745), w George, dau Peter WEARE; ca 1688; Boston
 CURNEY/CORNEY, Elisha (1672-1753+) & Rebecca SMITH; 16 Dec 1697; Gloucester
 CURNEY, John & Abigail SKILLING/SKILLINS? (1652-); 18 Nov 1670; Gloucester
 CURRIER, Jeffrey (1635?-) & ?; b 1669?; Isles of Shoals/etc.
 CURRIER, John (?1673-1709) & Ann ?; ?b 1701; Hog Island
 CURRIER, Richard (1616-1689) & 1/wf Ann ?; ca 1636/8?, b 1643; Salisbury
 CURRIER, Richard (1616-1689, 1687?) & 2/wf Joanna (PINDOR) (ROWELL) SARGENT, w Valentine, w William; 26 Oct 1676; Amesbury
 CURRIER, Richard (?1669-1707) & Elizabeth [WAYMOTH], m/2 Nathaniel LORD; ca 1690?, betw 1688 & 1703; Salisbury
 CURRIER, Richard & Dorothy BARNED/BARNARD; 29 Aug 1695; Salisbury
 CURRIER, Samuel (?1636-1713) & Mary [HARDY]; ca 1665?; Salisbury
 CURRIER, Samuel & Dorothy FOOT; m int 14 Dec 1700; Amesbury
 CURRIER, Thomas & Mary OSGOOD (1650-1705); 9 Dec 1668; Amesbury
 CURRIER, Thomas & Sarah BARNARD (1677-); 19 Sep 1700; Amesbury
 CURRY, Thomas & ?; b 1674; ?New Haven
 CURTES, Benjamin & Sarah ?; b 1679; Stratford, CT
 CURTIS, Benjamin (1652-1733) & 1/wf Esther JUDSON (1660-1713); 23 Mar 1680/1, 1681; Stratford, CT
 CURTIS, Benjamin (-1703) & Martha [FARROW]; ca 1681 (no issue); York, ME/etc.
 CURTIS, Benjamin & Mary SILVESTER (1666-); 1689; Scituate
 CURTICE, Benjamin (-?1727, Plympton) & Mary BESSEE (1680-1753?, Plympton) Sandwich; 24 Dec 1700, 23 Dec 1700; Plymouth/Sandwich
 CURTICE, Caleb (1646-1730) & Elizabeth RIDER (-1711), dau Thomas; 1 Dec 1670; Southold, LI
 CURTIS, Daniel (1652-1719) & 1/wf Mary [JENNINGS] (1668-1698); b 1695; Stratford, CT
 CURTIS, Diodatus & Rebecca ?; m/2 Joseph ARNOLD 1648; b 1643; Braintree
 CURTIS, Dodovah & Elizabeth (WITHERS) [BERRY], w Benjamin; by 1700; ?York, ME
 CURTIS, Ebenezer (?1657, 1659-1751) & Ruth PORTER (1669-); b 1691, ca 1690; Stratford, CT
 CURTIS, Ephraim & Elizabeth KILBOURNE (1663-); 6 Sep 1693; Reading
 CURTICE, Francis (-1717, Plympton) & Hannah SMITH, bur Plympton; 28 Dec 1671; Plymouth
 CURTICE, Francis & Hannah BOSWORTH; 5 Nov 1700; Plymouth
 CURTIS, Henry (-1678) & Mary/?Mercy? [GREY?/GAY?] PARKER?, dau Nicholas; ca 1640; Sudbury/Watertown
 CURTIS, Henry (-1661) & Elizabeth ABELL, m/2 Richard WELLER 1662; 13 May 1645; Windsor, CT/Wethersfield, CT/Stratford
 CURTIS, Henry & Jane ?; b 1653; Boston/Sheepscote, ME
 CURTIS, Henry & Elizabeth ? (1671?-); b 1695
 CURTIS, Holland (1671, Roxbury-) & Elizabeth [LAWTON], m/2 Robert CARR; 1694; Newport
 CURTIS, Isaac (1642-1695) & Hannah POLLY (-1720, Roxbury); 10 May 1670; Roxbury
 CURTIS, Isaac (1658-1712) & Sarah FOOT/FOOTE (1662-), Branford, m/2 Nathaniel HOWE; 13 Aug 1682; Wallingford, CT
 CURTICE, Isaac (-1725) & ?; b 1691; Stonington, CT
 CURTIS, Israel (1644-1704) & Rebecca [BEARDSLEY]/WISWALL?, m/2 James BEEBE; b 1667; Stratford, CT
 CURTIS, Israel (1668-) & Mary MOREHOUSE?; b 1695, b 1687?, b 1696, ca 1693; Woodbury
 CURTIS, James (-1690) & Abigail ?; m/2 Andrew ROBY 1691; 8 Jul 1686; Wethersfield, CT

ELIOT, etc., cont.

in absence of Mr. Willson; ord. over chh. of Roxbury in Oct. 1632; frm. May 6, 1631-2. In addition to a faithful performance of his parochial duties he found time for a thorough study of the language of the Indians of Massachusetts, so as to translate the Bible and other books into it; and achieved a great work in the conversion and education of many individuals. See many notices.

He m. in Rox. in 1632, Anne Mumford; she d. 22 March, 1686. Ch. Hannah b. Sept. 17, 1633, John b. Aug. 3, 1636, Joseph bapt. Dec. 20, 1638, Samuel bapt. Jan. 27, 1641, Aaron bapt. Feb. 19, 1643, d. 18 (9) 1655, Benjamin bapt. Feb. 29, 1646.

He d. May 20, 1690, in his 86th year.

Philip, son of Bennet and Lettice E., bapt. 25 April, 1602, came early to Roxbury; deacon. His wife, ae. 30, and ch.: Marie, ae. 13, Elizabeth, ae. 8, Sarah, ae. 6, Lydia, ae. 4, and Philip, ae. 2, came in the Hopewell in April, 1635.

He d. 22 or 24 (8) 1657. Will prob. Feb. 11, 1657. Wife Elizabeth, son Aldis and dau. Sarah Aldis; gr. ch. Henry Withington; dau. Lydia. [Reg. VIII, 281.] The est. of the widow was divided to her sons-in-law John Aldis, John Smith, of Dedham, and Rich. Withington of Dorchester, Feb. 2, 1660.

William, came in the Hercules April 16, 1634. "One Eliot of Ipswich" got lost in Nov. 1634. [W.] In Salem Court in 1660.

ELKIN, ELKINS, ELKYN,

Henry, tailor, Boston, adm. chh. 9 (9) 1634, frm. May 6, 1635. With wife Mary dism. to chh. of Exeter 3 (1) 1639.

Will dated 27 April, 1667, prob. 13 (2) 1669, "very aged;" beq. to sons Gerstom and Ellezer.

Thomas, before the Court Aug. 5, 1634.

ELLENWOOD, ELWOOD,

Ralph, planter, ae. 28, came in the Truelove in Sept. 1635. Settled at Salem; rem. to Beverly; suit in Court, settled by arbitration, 1638. He deposed in 1669, ae. about 60. Adm. chh. 21 (1) 1647; goodwife adm. chh. 13 (6) 1648. He m. 14 (1) 1655, Ellen Lyn. Ch. Josiah bapt. 26 (3) 1644, Stephen bapt. 16 (1) 1656, Ralph bapt. 26 (2) 1657, Ralph b. 18 March, 1658, John b. 2 (5) 1659, Joseph b. 12 (3) 1662,

ELLENWOOD, etc., cont.

Mary b. 3 (2), bapt. 5 (4) 1664, Elizabeth b. 27 June, 1666, Sarah bapt. 7 (6) 1666, Benjamin b. 1 (2) 1668, David b. 6 July, 1670.

His will dated Jan. 7, 1673, prob. 3 (5) 1674, beq. to wife Helen and ch. Ralph, John, Joseph, Benjamin, David, Mary and Elizabeth. The widow Eleanor deposed.

ELLEN, ELLIN, ALLEN,

Nicholas, Dorchester, in Court 4 (4) 1639; propr. Feb. 2, 1646. [George Allen of Boston, son of Daniel and gr. son of Nicholas A. of Dorch. beq. in 1718 a small farm which had belonged to said gr. fa. N. A. This shows the double spelling of the name.]

He deposed in 1656, ae. about 40 years. [Arch. 38 B.] He m. first Martha —; she d. Sept. 17, 1660; he m. 2, July 3, 1663, Mary, widow of Robert Pond, Jr. They sold the Pond est. Oct. 5, 1665. Ch. Ann b. 3 (11) 1657.

Will dated Nov. 16, 1667, prob. May 29, 1668. Wife Mary, eldest son Daniel, his other children; Martha and Mary Pond, his wife's daus. [Reg. XIX, 36.] Daniel admin. on the estate of his bro. Benjamin 11 Jan. 1677.

ELLERD,

Gartrud, Salem, member chh. before 1636.

ELLERY,

Henry, before Gen. Court 20 (3) 1640.

ELLET,

John, Watertown; wife Margaret; ch. Elizabeth b. 2 (12) 1633, John b. 12 (4) 1635-6, Anne b. 12 (5) 1638, Samuel and Martha b. and d. in 1640, Sarah b. 22 (10) 1643. Sold land, buildings and privileges 8 (3) 1646.

[Samuel?], Salem, witness at court in 1648.

ELLISON, ELLISIN,

Richard, Braintree; wife Thomasin; ch. Mary b. 15 (6) 1646, Hannah b. 24 (5) 1648, John b. 26 (6) 1650, Sarah b. 10 (4) 1652, Thomasin b. 1 (1) 1655, Experience (dau.) b. 6 (2) 1657, Richard b. 7 (2) 1642.

ELLIS, ELIS, ELCE, ELSE, ALICE,

Arthur, jurymen, Gen. Court, Sept. 28, 1630.

Elizabeth, ae. 16, came in the Abigail in July, 1635.

Goodwife, Lynn, before the Court in 1647 for living 8 years from her husband.

John, Dedham, pioneer 1636, adm. chh. 17 (5) 1640, frm. June 2, 1641. He m. 10 (9) 1641, Susan Lumber; ch. John b. 26 (2) 1646. Rem. to Medfield. He m. 2, 26 (4) 1656, Joane, widow of John Clap of Dorchester.

Will dated Sept. 24, 1690, prob. June 24, 1697; beq. to wife Jone; to eldest son John; to daus. Susanna Evins and Hannah Rocket articles that belonged to their mother, his first wife; to sons Joseph and Eleazer.

John, Sandwich, atba. 1643. Lieut. He m. Elizabeth, [dau. of Edmund Freeman;] in Court June 4, 1645. Ch. (parent not given) Bennett b. 27 Feb. 1648, Mordical (of John) b. March 24, 1650, Joel b. March 20, 1654, Matthias b. June 2, 1657.

Inv. of his est. taken 23 May, 1677, pres. by his widow Elizabeth.

Mary, had deed of house in Boston 2 (1) 1645, from Maj. Gen. Gibbons. She afterward m. — Scarlet.

Lieut. Richard, wheelwright, Dedham, adm. chh. 5 (11) 1643. He m. 19 (7) 1650, Elizabeth French; ch. Elizabeth b. 23 (5) 1651, Sarah b. 23 (11) 1652, Mary b. 3 (12) 1654, John b. 31 (11) 1656, Anna b. 15 (1) 1659, Rebecca b. 30 (2) 1661, Elezer b. Jan. 10, 1663, Joseph b. Oct. 1666, Abigail b. July 5, 1669.

He d. Oct. 21, 1694. Admin. gr. to his widow Elizabeth and son John 27 Dec. 1694.

Roger, weaver, Yarmouth, suit in court, 1641; atba. 1643; lic. by Gen. Court 12 (9) 1644, to m. Jane Lisham. Ch. John b. Dec. 1, 1648, bapt. at Barnstable April 15, 1649. He rem. to Boston; adm. inhab. in 1653. Bought house in Charlestown 25 (10) 1657.

Nunc. will beq. all to his wife; this, with the inv. of his est., was filed 24 (1) 1668-9, by widow "Ales Elce."

William, see Allis.

ELITHORP, ELLITHORPE, ELLITHROP,

Thomas, Rowley, propr. 1643. His first wife d. and he m. 2, Abigail, widow of

ELITHORP, etc., cont.

Thomas Sumner. Ch. Nathaniel, (deposed in 1686, ae. about 55 years,) (m. Dec. 16, 1657, Mary, dau. of Nicholas Batt,) John b. 18 (3) 1643, Mary, (m. 12 (8) 1655, Henry Ryley,) Abigail, (m. Joseph Pickworth).

He d. about April, 1654. The Gen. Court adm. his will 3 May, 1654, but it does not appear. The widow m. 3, Thomas Jones; she joined with son Nathl. and daus. Mary Ryley and Abigail Pickworth 6 April, 1668, in appointing son John attorney for business at Rowley. [Es. Files XVIII and XXXI.]

ELLSLEY, see Ilsley.**ELMER,**

Edward, embarked June 22, 1632. Settled at Cambridge, propr. 1635. Sold land before 1638.

ELMS, ELMES,

Ralph, (Radolphus) planter, Seitate, came in the Planter in April, 1635; atba. 1643. Gave bond to John Floyd Oct. 2, 1656, for money lent and paid for passage. He m. 25 Dec. 1644, Katerin Whitcombe. Ch. Sarah b. Sept. 29, 1645. See will of Sarah Elmes, widow of Southwark, co. Surrey, dated 25 Aug. 1653, prob. 20 April, 1654; son Radolphus Elmes now in parts beyond the seas; sons Jonathan and Henry Elmes. [Reg. XL, 306.] Ch. Sarah b. Sept. 29, 1645, Mary b. June 9, 1648, Joanna b. Mar. 28, 1651, Hannah b. Dec. 25, 1653, John b. July 6, 1655, Joseph b. March 16, 1658, Waitstill b. Feb. 9, 1660, Jonathan b. 27 Sept. 1663, Rodolphus b. 27 May, 1668.

ELSLEY, ELUSLEY, see Ilsley.**ELSTON,**

John, Salem, suffered shipwreck in Boston Bay 26 July, 1631, with two of Mr. Craddock's fishermen. [W.]

ELWELL, ELWAY,

Robert, Dorchester, propr. Sept. 1, 1634; frm. at Boston May 13, 1640; at Es. Court 30 (4) 1640. His wife had legacy from a bro. residing at Stoke Abbot, Dorsetshire, Eng., about 1648. [See Tristram Dalliber.] He sold before June 8, 1640, and rem. to Salem; adm. chh. 19 (12) 1642, and soon after to Gloucester. Town officer, comr. to end small causes. He m. 1, Joan —, who

CHURCHHILL, etc., cont.

3, 1662; sons Joseph, Eleazer, John, William to have estate, part now and the rest at his wife's death. Testimony of his kinswoman Abigail Clark, ae. 20 yrs. [Reg. VI, 94.] The widow, Hannah Churchill, Sen., m. 25 June, 1669, Giles Rickett. Her est. was distributed 17 March, 1691.

CHURCHMAN,

Hugh, Lynn. Presented in Essex Court in 1643, for living 7 or 8 yrs. without his wife.

Will, dated 4 (4) 1640, prob. 9 (5) 1644; to Wm. Winter, his son Josias Hale, and dau. Emma Hale; to Edward Burt.

John, embarked June 22, 1632.

CHUSMOR,

Richard, [Ipswich,] propr. 1637.

CHUTE, CHEWTE, SHUTE,

Lionell, b. at Dedham, Eng., 1580, son of Lionell C., clerk; came early to Ipswich; master of the Grammar School; frm. March 13, 1638-9. Bought house and land in 1639. Town officer. He m. Rose —; ch. James bapt. in Dedham, Eng. Feb. 2, 1613-4, Mary bapt. do. Nov. 23, 1619.

Will dated 4 (7) 1644, prob. 7 (9) 1645, beq. to wife Rose and son James; to friend Joseph Mosse; to the poor of the chh. of Ips. Refers to dec. son Nathaniel.

CLAP, CLAPP,

Edward, son of William, of Salcombe Regis, Eng., came about 1633 to Dorchester where his bro. Roger had already settled. Propr., town officer, frm. Dec. 7, 1636; deacon. See Alderman. He m. 1, Prudence, dau. of Nicholas C. of Venn Ottery; he m. 2, Susanna, [perhaps dau. of Wm. Cockerell, q. v.] Ch. Elizabeth b. about 1634, [Gr. St.] (m. elder James Blake,) Prudence b. 29 (10) 1637, (m. at Dorch. in Feb. 1659-60, Simon Peck, [Hob.]) Ezra b. 22 (3) 1640, Nehemiah bapt. 10 (8) 1646, Susanna bapt. 10 (10) 1648, William bapt. 6 (5) 1651, Joseph bapt. 13 (6) 1654, Esther or Hester bapt. 3 (6) 1656, Abigail bapt. 1 (3), d. 8 (11) 1659, Joshua bapt. 12 (3) 1661, d. 22 (3) 1662, Jonathan b. and d. 1664.

He d. Jan. 8, 1664. Will prob. Feb. 17, 1664-5. Beq. to wife, sons Ezra and Nehemiah, daus. Susanna and Esther; portions

CLAP, etc., cont.

of daus. to be equal with what they that are married have already received, that is £30 apiece. Inv. showed house and lands in Dorch. and Milton, 1-3 part of a house at Salem, etc. The widow Susanna d. June 16, 1668.

John, Dorchester, frm. 26 May, 1647.

He d. July 24, 1655. Will prob. Aug. 30, 1635; bros. Nicholas, Thomas, Ambrose and bro. Richard in Eng.; bro.-in-law Edward C.; cousin John Capen, cousin Roger C.; widow Jane; bequests to church and school. The land sold in 1835, realized a large sum. The widow m. 26 (4) 1656, John Ellis of Medfield; was dism. to that chh. 3 (2) 1664. *(see Joan)*

Nicholas, son of Nicholas of Venn Ottery, Devon, Eng., came to Dorchester about 1633. Town officer, deacon. He m. 1, Sarah, dau. of William C. of Salcombe Regis; he m. 2, Abigail, widow of Robert Sharp. She witnessed probate papers as "Abigail Clapp" 15 Jan. 1656; also in 1665. He m. 3, Anna, widow of John Anniball, of Ipswich before April 15, 1667. [Ips. De.] Ch. Sarah b. 31 (10) 1637, Nathaniel b. 15 (7) 1640, Ebenezer bapt. 17 (1) 1644, Hannah bapt. 20 (7) 1646, (m. Ebenezer Strong.) Noah b. 15 (5) 1667, "of his 2d wife," says town record; but the mother was Anna, the third wife; Sarah b. Nov. 22, bapt. 11 (10) 1670, (m. Joseph Mather.

He d. Nov. 4, 1679, ae. about 67. Admin. of his est. was gr. 18 Dec. 1679, to his sons Nathaniel and Ebenezer; but, after their death, the trust was given to their brother Noah, 26 Nov. 1716.

Capt. Roger, bro. of Edward, above, b. at Salcombe Regis, Eng. April 6, 1609, joined in the Church-Colony organized at Plymouth, Eng., in March, 1629; came in the Mary and John, arriving at Nantasket May 30, 1630. Settled at Dorchester. Propr., town officer, frm. May 14, 1634. He was capt. of the militia, deputy, authorized to join persons in marriage, and app. Aug. 10, 1665, capt. of the Castle, where he continued 21 years. Rem. to Boston in 1686. He m. Nov. 6, 1633, Johanna, dau. of Mr. Thomas Ford, a fellow passenger in the Mary and John. She was b. in Dorchester, Eng., June 8, 1617, and d. in June, 1695. Ch. Samuel b. 11 (8) 1634, William b. and d. in 1636, Elizabeth b. 22 (4) 1638, (m. Joseph Holmes,) Experience b. and d. in 1640, Waitstill b. 22 (8) 1641, d.

CLAP, etc., cont.

(6) 1643, Preserved b. 23 (9) 1643, Experience bapt. Dec. 21, 1645, Hopestill b. Nov. 6, 1647, Walt b. March 17, 1649, (m. Jonathan Simpson,) Thanks bapt. 25 (6) 1650, Desire b. Oct. 17, 1652, Thomas b. April, 1655, d. in 1670, Unite b. 13 Oct., 1656, d. March 20, 1664, Supply b. 30 (8) 1660, d. March 5, 1685-6.

He d. Feb. 2, 1690-1; was bur. in the old burying place, now called King's Chapel Burying-ground. He left an autobiography, which has been printed, and constitutes one of the most valuable memorials of the founders of New England. His will dated Nov. 19, 1690, beq. to his wife and surviving sons Samuel, Preserved, Hopestill and Desire, daus. Elizabeth and Walt, and cousins Ester Bissell and Constant Dewey.

Thomas, bro. of Nicholas, above, came early. Settled at Weymouth; frm. March 13, 1638-9. He rem. to Scituate; frm. Plym. Col. 5 June 1644. Town officer; deacon, deputy. Wife Abigail. Ch. Thomas b. March 15, 1639, Increase, Samuel, Eleazer, Elizabeth, (m. Thomas King,) Prudence, John b. 18 Oct. 1658, Abigail b. Jan. 29, 1659-60.

He d. April 20, 1684, ae. 87 yrs. Will dated 19 April, 1684, in the 87th year of my age, beq. to wife Abigail; ch. Thomas (of Dedham,) Samuel, Increase, Elizabeth (King,) Prudence, Abigail and Mary (Tilden); gr. ch. Elizabeth. [See Clap Memorial, Dorchester Pope Family, and other works. The ancestry of Nicholas and Thomas Clap was discovered by Mr. J. Henry Lea.]

CLARE,

John, before Gen. Court 30 (2) 1640; Christopher Grant gave bonds for him.

CLARK, CLARKE, CLERK, CLERCKE, see Clook,

Arthur, Hampton, frm. March 13, 1640. Rem. to Salem; adm. chh. 17 (8) 1641. Rem. to Boston; rec'd to chh. from chh. of H. 2 (10) 1643, with wife Sarah. Propr., 1645. Ch. Sarah bapt. 17 (1) 1644.

He d. —. Admin gr. to widow Sarah on behalf of herself and her son Oct. 31, 1665. [Reg. XVI, 233.]

Barbary, a married woman, husband not named, tried in Es. court in 1639.

Bray, Dorchester, 1634.

CLARK, etc., cont.

Christopher, Boston, 1647. to England and returned, "ae. 38," in the Speedwell May 30, 1656. 11 (3) 2 1660, ae. 42 years. [Mdx. File to Barbadoes in 1650. [Arch. 15 wife Rebekah adm. chh. 25 (10) 1641 sanna, ae. about 8 days, bapt. 25 Dorothe, ae. about 14 days, bapt. 1649, John b. 3 (12) 1651, Peter b. 1653, Rebecca b. 4 May, 1657, Ch. bapt. 19 (12) 1659, Daniel b. Feb. d. 16 March, 1662, Elizabeth b. Aug.

Daniel, Ipswich, propr. 1633. Gen. Court 4 (7) 1639; [L.] case re Ipswich Court. Rem. to Topsfield Damaris; ch. Mary b. 1 Nov. 1643, b. 10 Nov. 1647, Dority b. 10 Jan. 16 b. 31 Jan. 1651, Samuel b. 5 Dec. 166 d. 17 Jan. 1660.

Will dated Jan. 10, 1688, prob. 25 beq. to sons John, Daniel and H. gr. ch. John Howlett; to son Horne all my daus.; to son Samuel C. in

Dennis, husbandman, of Dert Kent, Eng. hearing that his wife A dead, betook himself to the company Peddington and had two children Learning that Anna was still living, a written dismissal of Anna and de of adherence to Olave March 12. presence of John Winthrop et al. Prob. I, 31.[

Edward or Edmund, Sandwic 1640, atba. 1643.

Frances, Boston, maid serva John Wilson, adm. chh. 1 (1) 164 wife of one Mr. John Rayner, teach chh. of Plymouth, dism. to Plym. cl 1642.

George, Plymouth, 1637, at Propr. He m. 22 Jan. 1638-9, Allis He d. in 1644 and the widow m. Bishop. She took the life of her d the Clarke, 4 yrs. old, July 22, 1648; tenced to death Oct. 4, 1648. The May, 1648, authorized John Church pose of the house and land that w Clarke's for the benefit of his dau. Clark.

Hugh, Watertown; he rem. to I Wife Elizabeth; ch. John b. 13 (8) 1

CHURCHHILL, etc., cont.

3, 1662; sons Joseph, Eleazer, John, William to have estate, part now and the rest at his wife's death. Testimony of his kinswoman Abigail Clark, ae. 20 yrs. [Reg. VI, 94.] The widow, Hannah Churchill, Sen., m. 25 June, 1669, Giles Rickett. Her est. was distributed 17 March, 1691.

CHURCHMAN,

Hugh, Lynn. Presented in Essex Court in 1643, for living 7 or 8 yrs. without his wife.

Will, dated 4 (4) 1640, prob. 9 (5) 1644; to Wm. Winter, his son Josias Hale, and dau. Emma Hale; to Edward Burt.

John, embarked June 22, 1632.

CHUSMOR,

Richard, [Ipswich,] propr. 1637.

CHUTE, CHEWTE, SHUTE,

Lionell, b. at Dedham, Eng., 1580, son of Lionell C., clerk; came early to Ipswich; master of the Grammar School; frm. March 13, 1638-9. Bought house and land in 1639. Town officer. He m. Rose —; ch. James bapt. in Dedham, Eng. Feb. 2, 1613-4, Mary bapt. do. Nov. 23, 1619.

Will dated 4 (7) 1644, prob. 7 (9) 1645, beq. to wife Rose and son James; to friend Joseph Mosse; to the poor of the chh. of Ips. Refers to dec. son Nathaniel.

CLAP, CLAPP,

Edward, son of William, of Salcombe Regls, Eng., came about 1633 to Dorchester where his bro. Roger had already settled. Propr., town officer, frm. Dec. 7, 1636; deacon. See Alderman. He m. 1, Prudence, dau. of Nicholas C. of Venn Ottery; he m. 2, Susanna, [perhaps dau. of Wm. Cockerell, q. v.] Ch. Elizabeth b. about 1634, [Gr. St.] (m. elder James Blake,) Prudence b. 29 (10) 1637, (m. at Dorch. in Feb. 1659-60, Simon Peck, [Hob.]) Ezra b. 22 (3) 1640, Nehemiah bapt. 10 (8) 1646, Susanna bapt. 10 (10) 1648, William bapt. 6 (5) 1651, Joseph bapt. 13 (6) 1654, Esther or Hester bapt. 3 (6) 1656, Abigail bapt. 1 (3), d. 8 (11) 1659, Joshua bapt. 12 (3) 1661, d. 22 (3) 1662, Jonathan b. and d. 1664.

He d. Jan. 8, 1664. Will prob. Feb. 17, 1664-5. Beq. to wife, sons Ezra and Nehemiah, daus. Susanna and Esther; portions

CLAP, etc., cont.

of daus. to be equal with what they that are married have already received, that is £30 apiece. Inv. showed house and lands in Dorch. and Milton, 1-3 part of a house at Salem, etc. The widow Susanna d. June 16, 1668.

John, Dorchester, frm. 26 May, 1647.

He d. July 24, 1655. Will prob. Aug. 30, 1635; bros. Nicholas, Thomas, Ambrose and bro. Richard in Eng.; bro.-in-law Edward C.; cousin John Capen, cousin Roger C.; widow Jone; bequests to church and school. The land sold in 1835, realized a large sum. The widow m. 26 (4) 1656, John Ellis of Medfield; was dism. to that chh. 3 (2) 1664.

Nicholas, son of Nicholas of Venn Ottery, Devon, Eng., came to Dorchester about 1633. Town officer, deacon. He m. 1, Sarah, dau. of William C. of Salcombe Regls; he m. 2, Abigail, widow of Robert Sharp. She witnessed probate papers as "Abigail Clapp" 15 Jan. 1656; also in 1665. He m. 3, Anna, widow of John Anniball, of Ipswich before April 15, 1667. [Ips. De.] Ch. Sarah b. 31 (10) 1637, Nathaniel b. 15 (7) 1640, Ebenezer bapt. 17 (1) 1644, Hannah bapt. 20 (7) 1646, (m. Ebenezer Strong.) Noah b. 15 (5) 1667, "of his 2d wife," says town record; but the mother was Anna, the third wife; Sarah b. Nov. 22, bapt. 11 (10) 1670, (m. Joseph Mather.

He d. Nov. 4, 1679, ae. about 67. Admin. of his est. was gr. 18 Dec. 1679, to his sons Nathaniel and Ebenezer; but, after their death, the trust was given to their brother Noah, 26 Nov. 1716.

Capt. Roger, bro. of Edward, above, b. at Salcombe Regls, Eng. April 6, 1609, joined in the Church-Colony organized at Plymouth, Eng., in March, 1629; came in the Mary and John, arriving at Nantasket May 30, 1630. Settled at Dorchester. Propr., town officer, frm. May 14, 1634. He was capt. of the militia, deputy, authorized to join persons in marriage, and app. Aug. 10, 1665, capt. of the Castle, where he continued 21 years. Rem. to Boston in 1686. He m. Nov. 6, 1633, Johanna, dau. of Mr. Thomas Ford, a fellow passenger in the Mary and John. She was b. in Dorchester, Eng., June 8, 1617, and d. in June, 1695. Ch. Samuel b. 11 (8) 1634, William b. and d. in 1636, Elizabeth b. 22 (4) 1638, (m. Joseph Holmes,) Experience b. and d. in 1640, Waitstill b. 22 (8) 1641, d.

CLAP, etc., cont.

(6) 1643, Preserved b. 23 (9) 1643, Experience bapt. Dec. 21, 1645, Hopestill b. Nov. 6, 1647, Wait b. March 17, 1649, (m. Jonathan Simpson,) Thanks bapt. 25 (6) 1650, Desire b. Oct. 17, 1652, Thomas b. April, 1655, d. in 1670, Unite b. 13 Oct., 1656, d. March 20, 1664, Supply b. 30 (8) 1660, d. March 5, 1685-6.

He d. Feb. 2, 1690-1; was bur. in the old burying place, now called King's Chapel Burying-ground. He left an autobiography, which has been printed, and constitutes one of the most valuable memorials of the founders of New England. His will dated Nov. 19, 1690, beq. to his wife and surviving sons Samuel, Preserved, Hopestill and Desire, daus. Elizabeth and Wait, and cousins Ester Bissell and Constant Dewey.

Thomas, bro. of Nicholas, above, came early. Settled at Weymouth; frm. March 13, 1638-9. He rem. to Seltuate; frm. Plym. Col. 5 June 1644. Town officer; deacon, deputy. Wife Abigail. Ch. Thomas b. March 15, 1639, Increase, Samuel, Eleazer, Elizabeth, (m. Thomas King,) Prudence, John b. 18 Oct. 1658, Abigail b. Jan. 29, 1659-60.

He d. April 20, 1684, ae. 87 yrs. Will dated 19 April, 1684, in the 87th year of my age, beq. to wife Abigail; ch. Thomas (of Dedham,) Samuel, Increase, Elizabeth (King,) Prudence, Abigail and Mary (Tilden); gr. ch. Elizabeth. [See Clap Memorial, Dorchester Pope Family, and other works. The ancestry of Nicholas and Thomas Clap was discovered by Mr. J. Henry Lea.]

CLARE,

John, before Gen. Court 30 (2) 1640; Christopher Grant gave bonds for him.

CLARK, CLARKE, CLERK, CLERCKE, see Clooke,

Arthur, Hampton, frm. March 13, 1640. Rem. to Salem; adm. chh. 17 (8) 1641. Rem. to Boston; rec'd to chh. from chh. of H. 2 (10) 1643, with wife Sarah. Propr., 1645. Ch. Sarah bapt. 17 (1) 1644.

He d. —. Admin gr. to widow Sarah on behalf of herself and her son Oct. 31, 1665. [Reg. XVI, 233.]

Barbary, a married woman, husband not named, tried in Es. court in 1639.

Bray, Dorchester, 1634.

CLARK, etc., cont.

Christopher, Boston, 1647. He went to England and returned, "ae. 38," passenger in the Speedwell May 30, 1656. He deposed 3 (2) 1660, ae. 42 years. [Mdx. Files.] Went to Barbadoes in 1650. [Arch. 15 B.] His wife Rebekah adm. chh. 25 (10) 1647; ch. Susanna, ae. about 8 days, bapt. 23 (2) 1648, Dorothea, ae. about 14 days, bapt. 20 (11) 1649, John b. 3 (12) 1651, Peter b. 14 June, 1653, Rebecca b. 4 May, 1657, Christopher bapt. 19 (12) 1659, Daniel b. Feb. 10, 1661, d. 16 March, 1662, Elizabeth b. Aug. 4, 1663.

Daniel, Ipswich, propr. 1634; before Gen. Court 4 (7) 1639; [L.] case referred to Ipswich Court. Rem. to Topsfield. Wife Damaris; ch. Mary b. 1 Nov. 1643, Elizabeth b. 10 Nov. 1647, Dority b. 10 Jan. 1649, Sarah b. 31 Jan. 1651, Samuel b. 5 Dec. 1663, Daniel d. 17 Jan. 1660.

Will dated Jan. 10, 1688, prob. 25 (2) 1690, beq. to sons John, Daniel and Humphrey; gr. ch. John Howlett; to son Horne's ch.; to all my daus.; to son Samuel C. in England.

Dennis, husbandman, of Dertford, co. Kent, Eng. hearing that his wife Anna was dead, betook himself to the company of Olave Peddington and had two children by her. Learning that Anna was still living, he made a written dismissal of Anna and declaration of adherence to Olave March 12, 1642, in presence of John Winthrop et als. [Suff. Prob. I, 31.]

Edward or Edmund, Sandwich, propr. 1640, atba. 1643.

Frances, Boston, maid servant to Mr. John Willson, adm. chh. 1 (1) 1640. Now wife of one Mr. John Rayner, teacher of the chh. of Plymouth, dism. to Plym. chh. 18 (7) 1642.

George, Plymouth, 1637, atba. 1643. Propr. He m. 22 Jan. 1638-9, Allis Martin.

He d. in 1644 and the widow m. Richard Bishop. She took the life of her dau. Martha Clarke, 4 yrs. old, July 22, 1648; was sentenced to death Oct. 4, 1648. The Court, 6 May, 1648, authorized John Churchill to dispose of the house and land that was John Clarke's for the benefit of his dau. Abigail Clark.

Hugh, Watertown; he rem. to Roxbury. Wife Elizabeth; ch. John b. 13 (8) 1641, Uri-

COLVER-COLVER
FAMILY GENEALOGY

AS DESCENDED FROM
EDWARD COLVER
OF GROTON, CONNECTICUT
TO THE
THIRTEEN GENERATIONS
IN AMERICA

BY
VALENTINE GIORGI

NEW YORK, 1910

C571 2727 1984-5

COLVER-CULVER FAMILY GENEALOGY

AS DESCENDED FROM
EDWARD COLVER
OF GROTON, CONNECTICUT
TO THE
THIRTEEN GENERATIONS
IN AMERICA

BY
VALERIE DYER GIORGI

SANTA MARIA, CALIFORNIA

1984

INTRODUCTION

The Colver family is readily traced in the English counties of Dorset, Hereford, Oxford, Suffolk, Leicester, and Middlesex as well as in various parts of Ireland, and were, for the most part, of the landed gentry and yeomanry of Great Britain. The name is found in various forms of spelling, such as *Colver*, *Collver*, *Coluer*, *Culver*, *Culliver*, *Colvers*, *Colvar*, *Colvir*, *Colvar*, *Culvir*, *Calver*, *Kolver*, etc., the variation arising principally from the poor spelling during the Middle Ages and the mood of the scribe who wrote the document, who would often spell the same word in two or perhaps more ways in the same record.

Several excellent authorities state that the Colver family originated in Saxony, the spelling of the name there being *Kolver*, and that the descendants in England and later in America were of Saxon ancestry. The history of the early Colvers in England gives evidence of their Saxon origin.

In America the various branches have invariably used one or the other of the two forms *Colver* and *Culver*, both of which are found in the old records applying to the same person.

The name seems to have been derived from the word *Culver*, meaning a pigeon or dove. The name *Culverhouse* is found in some parts of England and evidently means dovecote, probably from the fact that the person with whom the name originated kept a number of pigeons or doves.

In the southern part of England are several places with the word *Culver*, such as Culverden and Culverstone in Kent and Culvercliff in the Isle of Wight; all of which were doubtless places frequented by unusual numbers of wild pigeons or doves.

Some researchers claim the name was originally *Colliver*, derived from the Latin word *Coluver*, a snake or serpent, and that the heraldic crest is a right hand holding an uplifted club signifying a snake killer. This is unproven.

Families of the name *Calver* or *Colver* have been found in Derbyshire, Suffolk, and Leicester; but the indications are that Edward Colver, the Puritan emigrant, came from one of the southern counties in the vicinity of London. John Winthrop, in whose company Edward Colver came to America, recruited his band of colonists from the counties of Middlesex, Kent, and Essex; and as the name *Colver* or *Culver* is found in the Middlesex records, especially in some parishes of London, it is more than probable Edward Colver was a native of those parts.

Among the earliest records of the family in England were those of William Culver of Herefordshire in the year 1273 and of John and William Culvard or Culverd of Oxfordshire at slightly later dates. There was a Richard Culver of Bristol in 1475. In the register of Kensington parish church there is a marriage in 1549 for Edward Colver and Alis Lincome. Other parish records show the following: 23 October 1552, their son Richard was baptized; 30 May 1563, William, son of Edward Colver, was baptized. Burial records at Kensington parish state that on 2 July 1556 Hughe Colver was buried; 1 October 1559, Richard, son of Edward Colver was buried; and in 1559 Alis,

wife of Edward Colver, was buried.

The above record indicates that Edward Colver married a second time and that his son William was the child of the second wife. The Kensington records cease here.

The next records are found in the adjoining parish of Clerkenwell.

Middlesex Sessions Rolls - Clerkenwell - 4 April 1596. Coroner's Inquisition-post mortem taken at Hardmondsworth, Middlesex, on view of the body of Edward Culver, there lying dead. The verdict was that on the 26th December 1595 between the hours of eleven and twelve P.M., the said Edward Culver, George Hulett, labourer, and Robert Glynne, yeoman, all of Hardmondsworth, aforesaid, quarreled and fought together with their fists, in which George Hulett with his teeth bit the middle finger of Edward Culver's left hand, so that the same left hand and the arm became infected and Edward Culver lived from the 26th of December to the 25th of March 1596, on which day he died of the wound.

Whether the Edward Colver of Kensington is identical with the Edward Culver of Clerkenwell is not proven; if they were the same person, he must have been an old man bordering on seventy years of age in 1596. The similarity of name and also the location would suggest some connection with Edward Colver, the Puritan.

On 11 May 1577, Benett Colver, the wife of William Colver, was buried at St. Alphage Church, Canterbury. Eight months later the second marriage of this William Colver is recorded in the same parish. William Culver of St. Alphage, Canterbury City, vesturer, and Joshua Wright of St. Peters, widow, at Monkton, were married 11 January 1577/8. The baptisms of their two daughters, Libbell and Margaret Colver, are also recorded in the same parish.

Other Colvers-Culvers that have no bearing upon Edward, the Puritan, but are probably branches of the family that appear upon the registers of Canterbury. As early as 1475 a Richard Culver, weaver, lived at Bristol; but the family seemed to have clustered in the southeastern counties for the most part.

One William Culver of Herefordshire is mentioned in the *Hundred Rolls* of the reign of King Edward I, circa 1275.

On the original covenant entered into by some members of the Massachusetts Bay Colony at Boston on 20 September 1636, for the settlement of Dedham, Edward Colver signs his name as *Colver*.

The name is also *Colver* in the Dedham church and town records, on most of the family tombstones, and in all the family papers of the earliest days. In the mention of Edward Colver's marriage to Ann Ellis, the second marriage in Dedham church records, 19 September 1638, the spelling is again *Colver*.

The spelling *Culver* seems to have been first used by others in writing the name and by others in copying official town and county records. For example, in Litchfield, Connecticut, where numerous branches of the family resided from 1723 until many years

after the Revolutionary War, wherever an original deed is found, the spelling is invariably *Colver*; but often in the copying or indexing of the deed, the copyist has written *Culver*.

The name is almost always found as *Culver* in the colonial histories and in the local histories of the various New England counties and towns where the branches of the family have resided. But in most of the instances where the name is *Culver*, it is the spelling employed by persons other than members of the family. The spelling *Culver* appears to have been used by others after the removal of the family of Edward Colver, the Puritan, from Dedham and Roxbury, Massachusetts, to the vicinity of New London, Connecticut, and more widely used as the descendants scattered to various parts of the United States.

The Puritans of Massachusetts and Connecticut, urged by a keen desire to better their condition and stimulated by the love of adventure under the leadership of John Winthrop and others, came to America and organized the Massachusetts Bay Colony. The Puritans came to the shores of New England in many companies and on various dates from 1630 to 1640. Winthrop had some twelve ships in his main expedition, which reached the vicinity of what is now Salem, Massachusetts, on 1 April 1630, with nearly eight hundred persons aboard after a voyage of seventy-six days.

On 30 July 1630, the Winthrop colonists removed to Charlestown, and on 17 September 1630, they settled what is now Boston, Massachusetts. The Puritan ideas represented a national liberty and a severe, but simple Protestantism.

The first General Court met at Boston in May 1631. We find the name of Edward Colver on the original covenant entered into by members of the colony at Boston for the settlement of *Contentment*, which was renamed Dedham, Massachusetts, 8 September 1636, one of the earliest records of Puritan affairs. At first there appears to have been a meeting 3 September 1635 at the court in Boston to consider the founding of a plantation on the Charles River. A second meeting is recorded 18 August 1636 and a third and final conference 5 September 1636. At last the covenant was signed 10 September 1636 by Edward Colver and others who were the founders of Dedham, Massachusetts (*Dedham Records by Don Gleason Hill, Vol. 3, page 3, published 1892*).

The name Dedham was taken from Dedham, Essex County, England. Dedham, Massachusetts is about ten miles southwest of Boston on the Charles River. It was at Dedham that the first white man was shot by an Indian in 1671. This event started King Philip's War in 1675.

In all probability Edward Colver was a young man when he came with the Puritans from his home in England, settled in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and later assisted in the founding of Dedham; for his marriage on 19 September 1638 to Ann Ellis (An Ellice) is second in the records of Dedham by the first town clerk Edward Alleyn. Ann Ellis was the daughter of John Ellis, one of the first settlers of Dedham. Reverend John Allin, who was the first pastor of the First Church of Dedham, performed the ceremony. The congregation of this church was organized in July 1637 by John Allin and some thirty Puritan families who came from several parts.

Sisters?

of southern England. The church was, however, formally instituted in 1638, and Mr. Allin was then installed as the regular pastor.

In the records of the early Connecticut settlements, beginning with Edward Colver, the Puritan, who came from the Dedham-Roxbury district of the Massachusetts Bay Colony to New London, and extending over a period of nearly two hundred years, there are so many references to members of the Colver-Culver family that space here will not permit any detailed mention. In deeds for land and property; in church and town records of births, marriages, and deaths; in registered lists of cattle marks; in minutes of town meetings; in the chronicles of the assemblies of the colony; in the colonial war books, etc., it is evident that the early descendants of the family were very numerous, active, and public-spirited. Shortly after the American Revolution the family began to scatter more generally and to seek homes in other states so that now it is no longer possible to speak of the family as "of Connecticut".

Numerous members of the Colver-Culver families have been noted for their leadership in religion, military duties, community developments, education, etc. The Colver family has been well represented in the American colonial wars and in the subsequent wars within the United States. It is impossible to give a full record of their achievements. The first Colver in this country, Edward Colver, the Puritan, and several of his sons and grandsons had creditable military records in the early Indian wars and are mentioned favorably in Connecticut, Massachusetts, Vermont, and New York colonial records.

Edward Colver served with seventy other Englishmen in the Pequot War in 1637, the first conflict with the Indians of New England. Serving in King Philip's War of 1675, Edward was commissioned as a lieutenant and served with distinction. Being mentioned as a noted scout at this period, Edward appears to have had considerable influence with the Pequots and other friendly Indian tribes.

In *Soldiers in King Philip's War* from Voluntown, Connecticut, on the enrollment lists are found the names of Edward; Edward, Jr.; Joseph; and Ephraim Colver. There are also records of many Colvers serving in the colonial wars and the French and Indian War preceding the Revolution. In the war of the American Revolution there are records of the services of many Colver-Culver men from Massachusetts, Connecticut, Vermont, New York, and others of the Original Thirteen Colonies.

Edward Colver of New England was the grandson of Rev. Edward Colver, born ca 1550, whom Queen Elizabeth presented to the Rectory of Hardmondsworth, County Middlesex, England, 2 September 1575, and who died 28 March 1594.

In 1881, James P. Snell published a *History of Sussex and Warren Counties, New Jersey*, which gives another version of the origins of the Culvers in England, as follows: "John Culver, born ca 1575-80 in England, had three sons: (1) John remained in England, inherited the estate; (2) Edward came to this country in 1635; (3) Joseph went to Ireland and remained, starting a new line."

Edward Colver sailed from the port of London in 1635 in one of the ships which carried John Winthrop's company of emigrants to America, but so far research has failed to reveal his parentage.

(1)

EDWARD COLVER, "The Puritan," founder of the Colver-Culver family in America, was born about 1600 (*Colver-Culver Genealogy* by Fred-eric Lathrop Colver) or in 1610 (*Tercentary History of Maryland* by Francis Barnum Culver), County Suffolk or County Middlesex, England. Probably 1610 is the more accurate date of birth as he would have been twenty-five years old when he came to America without his parents. Edward immigrated to America in a party brought over to the Massachusetts Bay Colony in the autumn of 1635, supposedly in the same ship with John Winthrop, the younger, later governor of Connecticut. He landed in Boston, which had been founded about five years before that time, fifteen years after the Pilgrim fathers came in the Mayflower. Cora Grunwald of Ledyard, Connecticut thinks Edward could have arrived as early as 1633 on the *Speedwell*. This has not been proven.

Edward Colver was a millwright and wheelwright at the time of his arrival and continued his trade in America even though he took up farming as well.

Edward Colver was a member of the Massachusetts Bay Colony at Boston in 1635 and was evidently of an energetic and enterprising spirit. We find him very soon after his arrival taking part in a meeting, at the court house in Boston, which was called for the purpose of forming a company of colonists willing to push further out into the wilderness and start a new settlement. Later, land was given to each of the members, with the right to subdivide or sell as he wanted. The settlement proposed was situated up the Charles River and was first known as *Contentment* and later as the town of Dedham. Edward helped in the founding of the town of Dedham, Massachusetts, in 1636, his name being sixty-eighth on the list of one hundred and twenty four who signed the covenant. Dedham is located about ten miles southwest of Boston. Ten miles must have seemed a long way by ox team over the rough roads and through wilderness frequented by Indians and wild animals.

The Dedham Covenant not only shows that the first settlers wished to provide homes for themselves which they could own and where they would be free from obnoxious religious and political restrictions but also that they desired to build up and protect exclusively their own particular form of religious and political establishment, "barring all others and everybody and everything discordant with their own notions." The Dedham covenant, as recorded in the *Dedham, Towne Book*, "for the Entering, and Recording, of all such Orders as or shall be for the Couernment there of as followeth," was, in part:

1 We whose names ar here vnto subscribed, doe, in the feare and Reuerence of our Allmightie God, Mutually; and seuerally pmse amongst our selues and each to other to pffesse and practice one trueth according to that most pfect rule. the foundation where of is Euerlasting Loue.

2 That we shall by all meanes Laboure to Keepe of from vs all such as ar contrarye minded. And receaue onely such vnto vs as be such as may be pbably of one

harte, with vs as that we either knowe or may well and truly be informaed to walke in a peacable conversation with all meekenes of spirit for the edification of each other in the knowledge and faith of the Lord Jesus: And the mutuall encouragment vnto all Temporall comforts in all things: seekeing the good of each other out of all which may be deriued true Peace.

From the historians of Dedham, Massachusetts, a good idea can be obtained of the early days in New England and of some of the conditions under which Edward Colver lived. When he went to Dedham, he found the earliest settlers, who held the grant of the lands, denying admission to newcomers until it could be ascertained what provision could be made for them; and he, along with others, had to wait for a new survey of lands.

After a time, on 28 November 1637, according to the records in the *Dedham Towne Book*, it was "ordered that Edward Colver (written also Ed. Coluer) wheelwright shall haue twoe Acres layd out for ye present impleymnt in his trade & after to haue an addicion els wher as hal be found needfull. In the meane tyme to haue free liberty of taking Time for his trade very mans ppiety Reserved."

The next grant of land was made to him 19 July 1639, and a third on 6 February 1642 of three acres. A fourth grant of woodland was made 4 February 1644, and a fifth on 3 February 1645 of a small parcel of land. Some of this land Edward sold to Joseph Kent on 26 February 1643, and the balance of his Dedham holdings he sold to Daniel Fisher and Joseph Kent in 1651. He is mentioned in the minutes of the town meetings at Dedham 1 January 1643 and 1 January 1644 and was listed in many affairs in the town he helped to found.

Edward took part early in the Indian wars, fighting against the Pequot Indians in 1637, and from that time on was noted as an Indian scout, being on good terms of friendship with some of the tribes who accompanied him on his scouting expeditions. In the first Pequot War in 1637, he was sent by Colonel John Mason, who commanded the little band of ninety whites, to enlist the help of the Mohicans, with the result that Uncas brought one hundred and fifty of his warriors to take part in the battle. At daybreak on 4 June 1637, they surprised the Pequots in their strong-hold and utterly exterminated them, with the exception of a few who escaped and fled to the Six Nations in New York Province. King Uncas held Edward Colver in great esteem and named his son after Colver's second son, Joshua. For this service Edward Colver received two grants of land, one of two hundred acres in 1652/3 and another in 1654 of four hundred acres. These grants were situated about four miles north of the scene of the battle. The two hundred acre lot was near the head of the Mystic River and the other about two miles further to the northwest (*Land Records of Groton, Connecticut*).

On 19 September 1638, Edward Colver married at Dedham, Massachusetts, Ann Ellis, daughter of John Ellis. Their marriage is the second entered in the records of the First Church of Dedham (*The Town of Dedham by Don Gleason - 1881*, which probably at that

time consisted of a little congregation meeting in one of the houses of the settlers. The Rev. John Allyn was the pastor, having been ordained shortly before he performed the marriage between Edward Colver and Ann Ellis. Ann Ellis Colver was admitted to membership in the First Church at Dedham 17 September 1641, and her first child, John, was baptized two days later.

Edward Colver assisted the Winthrops in building a fort at Saybrook, Connecticut, at the mouth of the Connecticut River. He owned land in Dedham, but in 1645 removed to Roxbury, Massachusetts.

There is a record of an allotment of twelve and one-half acres of land to Edward Colver about 1648. In 1650 and 1651 he built a grist mill for Governor Winthrop. About 1653 the family moved again to Pequot (now New London) and purchased a lot from Robert Burrows. Edward was granted land 20 November 1653 of that year as "Goodman Colver."

In 1654 Edward Colver was granted land at Mystic near that of William Wellman. He exchanged it for other land belonging to Robert Park, Robert Burrows, and Hugh Roberts. He built a house with accommodations for travelers and a water power grist mill. In 1668 his son Joshua built a house north of Edward's. John Winthrop, Esq., was granted twenty rods of land on both sides of the Mystic River to bring down "tymber" from Lantern Hill. In 1674 Winthrop's two sons had a mill built at the head of Mystic River. John Lamb was to run it. The Winthrops decided they needed the land on which Joshua Colver's house stood for a mill house. In 1681 Governor Winthrop's son, Major John Winthrop, sued and lost the case, but sued again and again until John Winthrop won the case. Many of the people around testified--some for the Winthrops--some for the Colvers.

Thirty-five year old John Gallup, cousin of the Winthrops, said that Joshua Colver's house stood about eight rods from the brook of the Mystic River and affirmed it was above the high water mark. John Bennet testified that he paced the distance with Gallup and could testify to the truth of his statements.

For the Colvers, the testimony was quite different. It indicated that not only the house, but also the mill was below the high water mark and that the land did not belong to the Winthrops.

William Hough worked on the mill. He said he had been unable to do the lower work because of the tides. Joseph Colver testified that the tide had flowed up to the mill, many times even to the ditch of the mill wheel. John Packer said that John Lamb and John Bennet told him the wheel did wade in the back wash and that he himself had seen the wheel wade in the back wash.

John Burrows said the tide often hindered him from riding over at the usual place near the ditch. William Billings claimed that he got his feet wet by the height of the water even though he held them up. John Denison said the water "wetted His baggs at the riding place" and that the water was often higher than the trash that they lay along it. Aaron Stark said he commonly went "over Mistic River on a tree near the mill" and that the place was commonly called Paucatuck path to New London. James Avery said he remembered such a path.

James Morgan testified that he and Obadiah Bruen marked a black oak tree on Hugh Robert's land and the path was south of

1661/2, both signing by mark. In 1664 Edward Colver deeded the homestead at Pequot to his son John. Edward moved to the farm of four hundred acres called "Chepadas", where he continued to live until after the close of King Philip's War.

Edward and Ann Colver sold property to "our eldest son," John Colver, 25 November 1667; the witnesses were John Fish, Joshua Culver, and Joseph Culver.

Edward Colver, "Sr", of New London, wheelwright, "in consideration of my own age and weakness of memory and understanding," gave land to his wife, Ann, 28 July 1682, signing by a mark (*New London Deeds*, 3:10, 29, 63). On 5 May 1662, Edward Colver was allowed to brew beer and make bread and was allowed on 9 January 1664/5 to sell liquors.

In 1678 Edward and his wife Ann deeded the "Chepadas" farm to their sons Joseph and Ephraim and moved to a house in the village of Mystic built by their son Joshua in 1668. The last years of Edward Colver was spent in this house on the Groton side of the Mystic River.

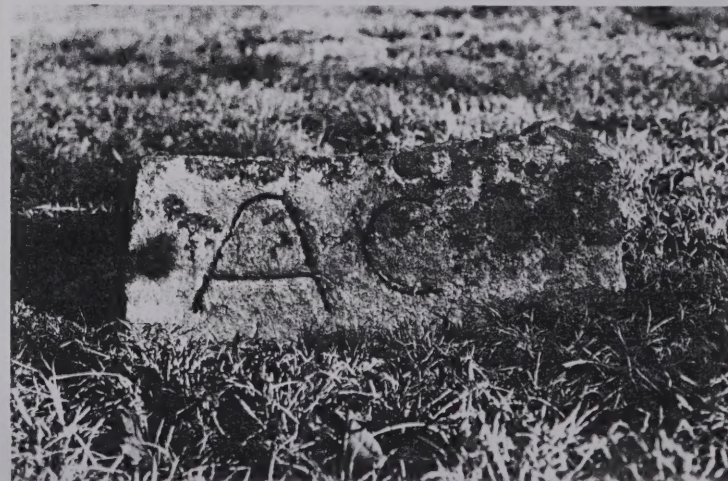
Edward Colver died in 1685 in the village of Mystic, Town of Groton, New London, in the colony of Connecticut. A small headstone bearing upon one face the roughly cut initials, "E. C." and another small headstone bearing upon one face the roughly cut initials "A. C." represent the original stones of Edward Colver and his wife, Ann Colver, in Wightman Cemetery. The inventory of Edward Colver's estate was exhibited and administration was granted to John Culver 2 June 1685 (*New London County Court Records* 5:108).

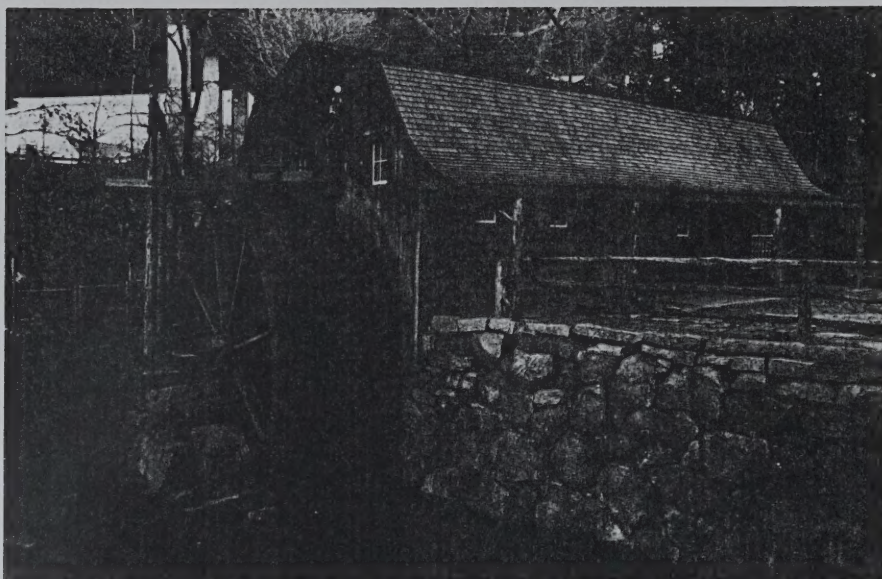
Edward and Ann Colver had the following children:

- (2) 1. John Colver born 15 April 1640, Dedham, Massachusetts.
- (3) 2. Joshua Colver born 12 January 1642, Dedham, Massachusetts.
- (4) 3. Samuel Colver born 9 January 1644/5, Dedham, Massachusetts.
- (5) 4. Joseph Colver baptized 20 September 1646, Dedham, Massachusetts.
- (6) 5. Gershom Colver baptized 3 December 1648, Roxbury, Massachusetts.
6. A daughter who died in infancy 21 January 1650/1, Roxbury, Massachusetts.
- (7) 7. Hannah Colver baptized 11 April 1652, Roxbury, Massachusetts.
- (8) 8. Edward Colver born ca 1654, New London, Connecticut.
- (9) 9. Ephraim Colver born ca 1656, New London, Connecticut.



Headstones for Edward Colver and his wife Ann Colver
Wightman Cemetery, Groton, Connecticut





The oldest grist mill stands in New London, Connecticut. Originally owned by the Winthrop family, a mill has existed on this site since 1650. New London was an agricultural community, and a mill to grind the corn was needed. A town meeting in 1650 selected six men to build the mill. It is thought Edward Colver was one of the men that helped build the mill. The present mill is a reconstruction of the one which existed in the early 19th century.

this. John Fish and William Billings: tendered oath that they judged there was not a foot fall in a foot space." The Winthrops later admitted that the mill was in the wrong place. In 1699 Peter Cary was placed in charge of repairing and rebuilding the mill. He said he asked nothing for his "diet" nor for that of his son but wanted £7-04-00 for three months of hard "labour."

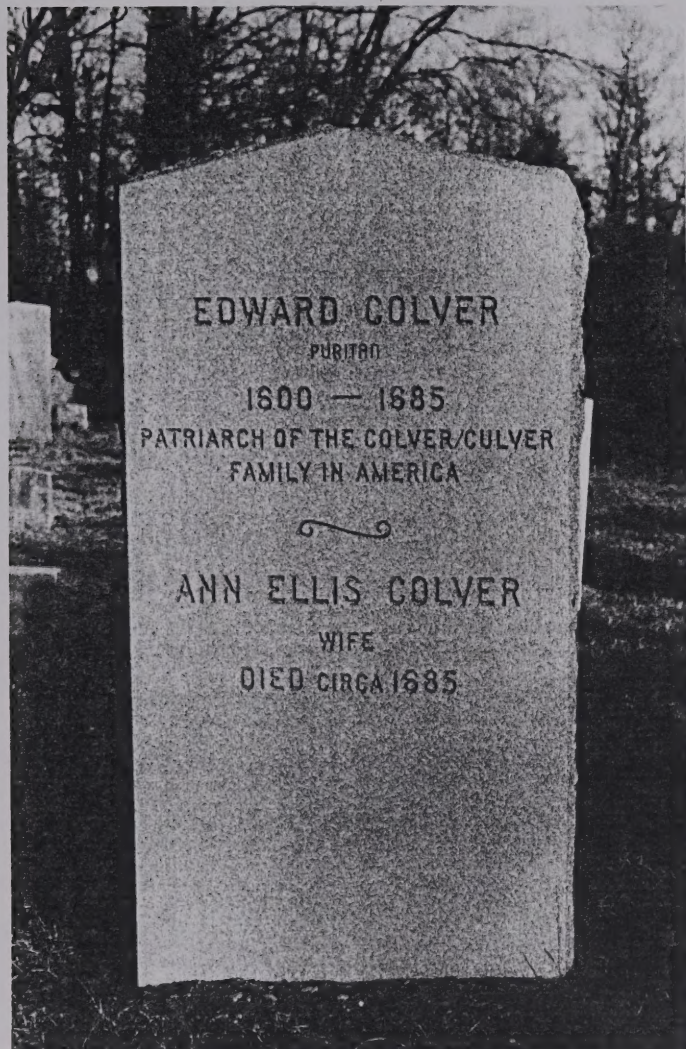
George Wheeler framed the mill. Samuel Adams was the millwright. He and his men worked 34 weeks at "4s" a week. James Cornish, Henry Williams, Samuel Coy, Ephraim Colver, James Springer, James Fanning, and Benjamin Burrows all worked on the mill. William Williams, William Stark, Peter Cray, Jr., and Samuel Fish carted timber, with Fish having his oxen on the job four days. Fergus MacDowell furnished the nails. James Dean made the rest of the iron work.

The mill has long since gone back to dust. In the 1920's Ray Culver, a descendant of Edward, found Indian arrowheads and a stone pipe on this land that had once belonged to John Winthrop, Esq.

In 1675 when King Philip made war against the New England colonies, Edward Colver, then an old man of sixty-five, went out with his four sons, Edward Junior, Ephraim, Joseph, and Samuel, to fight against the noted Indian chief. They took part in the "Swamp fight" which occurred near Tiverton, Rhode Island, 19 December 1675, when the tribes again met with defeat and heavy loss. Edward Colver was the only soldier engaged in the "Swamp fight" who had participated in the previous Pequot War, and as the tactics of the battle were the same as on that occasion, it is thought that the old soldier may have aided Captain Dennison, who commanded the Connecticut men at the "Swamp," to plan that attack. The colonial records of Connecticut mention the services of Edward Colver as scout as follows: "The Council ordered John Steadman and Edward Colver with some of the Indians to go forth upon the scout betwixt this and Springfield to make what discovery they could upon the enemy to the eastward of the river" (*Public Records of Connecticut, 1665-1677, vol. 2, p. 408*). And again under date of 16 March 1675: "An answer to a letter from Mr. Fitch was returned with an advice to him to encourage the volunteers and to improve Uncas and Ninecraft to draw off as many of the enemy as may be, they delivering up their arms and ammunition, &c., as also on advice to send home the garrison soldiers at Norwich; that Edward Colver with about 20 Mogeags and Pequots come up to Hartford forthwith, &c., as per the letter on file will more at large appear" (*Public Records of Connecticut, 1665-1677, vol. 2, page 417*).

Frederic Lathrop Colver cited the above information about Edward Colver. Francis Barnum Colver also says Edward fought in King Philip's War, in particular in the "Swamp fight" in 1675, but Donald L. Jacobus in his article in the *American Genealogist*, Volume 31, No. 3, pages 130-1, thinks the soldier here was more likely Edward, Jr., since Edward, Sr., would have been upward of sixty and it would seem more likely that the scout was his son Edward, who later as lieutenant was engaged in scouting (*Colonial Records of Connecticut 2:408*).

Edward Colver and wife Ann sold land in New London, 10 February



THE COLVER-CULVER MONUMENT

Wightman Burying Ground, Groton, Connecticut

In his book *Colver-Culver Genealogy* (1910), Frederic Lathrop Colver indicated that Edward and Ann (Ellis) Colver were buried in the cemetery adjoining the site on which, in 1717, the First Baptist Church was built in Groton, Connecticut. A small headstone bearing upon one face the roughly cut initials "E. C." was believed to be that of Edward Colver.

Information gathered by Charles Colver of Covina, California, before visiting Wightman Burying Ground indicated there was a stone for Edward Colver, but none for his wife, Ann (Ellis) Colver. From this information Charles ordered a small marker for Ann (Ellis) Colver from a monument maker in New Haven and personally carried it to Groton in 1979 and installed it at Wightman Burying Ground. Then a stone with the roughly cut initials "A. C." was identified as that of Ann Colver, so the stone purchased by Charles Colver was placed as a foot marker for the Colver-Culver monument.

In 1982, Charles Colver, an eleventh generation descendant from Edward, decided to erect a monument to Edward Colver, the patriarch of the Colver-Culver family in America. He arranged with the monument maker in New London to provide the marker and install it at Wightman Burying Ground. This monument is in the form of a granite tablet which was the style used when Edward was buried. It weighs several hundred pounds. Charles conveyed his plans to a distant cousin, James Culver of Milwaukee, Wisconsin. James was immediately exhilarated about the project since he was also researching Colver-Culver family history and had previously visited Wightman Burying Ground. He completely agreed with the proposed design and size of the marker and volunteered to pay one-half the cost. This, he stated, "would truly make it a Colver-Culver venture."

The monument was installed at Wightman Burying Ground September 1982 in time for the annual meeting of the Wightman Burying Ground Association. The annual meeting regarding the Wightman Burying Ground is held annually the third Sunday in September at the cemetery. J. Lewis Chapman has been president since 1968. The monument was placed at an appropriate site in the cemetery, visible from the front and within a row of Colver-Culver graves.

Historians in the Groton area agree that the Wightman Burying Ground lies within the land that was originally granted to Edward Colver by the King for his services to the Crown in the Indian Wars. This probably started as a family plot, but then became a regular burying ground when the Baptist Church was built on the site in 1717.

Future generations can visit the graves of their ancestors and observe the permanent inscription honoring Edward and Ann, the founders of the Colver-Culver families in America. Hopefully, through the years to come, many descendants will visit the family shrine and tread upon the hallowed ground.

The cemetery can be reached in Groton, Connecticut, by taking Highway #184 (Gold Star Highway) toward Mystic. From its intersection with Highway #117 in Groton, continue 1.8 miles to Cold Spring Road. Turn right on Cold Spring and go 0.2 miles to cemetery on your right. The plaque on the cemetery gates reads "The First Baptist Church of Groton. Their first house of worship was erected in front of this burying ground in 1718. This was the

first Baptist Church in Connecticut and was organized in 1705." There are probably other family members buried at Wightman, but complete records are not available. Below is a list of Colver and Culvers that are buried in Wightman Burying Ground.

Edward Colver, died 1685.

Ann Colver.

Eunice Colver, died 14 July 1846, age 58.

Tabitha Colver, died 23 March 1848, age 62.

Amos Colver, died 27 April 1828, age 74.

Esther Colver, wife of Amos, died 9 September 1843, age 82

Selenda Colver, wife of Joseph, Jr., died 12 May 1821, age 24

Joseph Colver, Jr., died 8 August 1825, age 33.

Parmelia Colver, died 3 July 1884, aged 85 years, 5 mo., 21 days.

Joseph E. Culver, M.D., born 1823, died 1897.

Myrtilla D. Kirby Culver, wife of Joseph E., born 1833, died 1887.

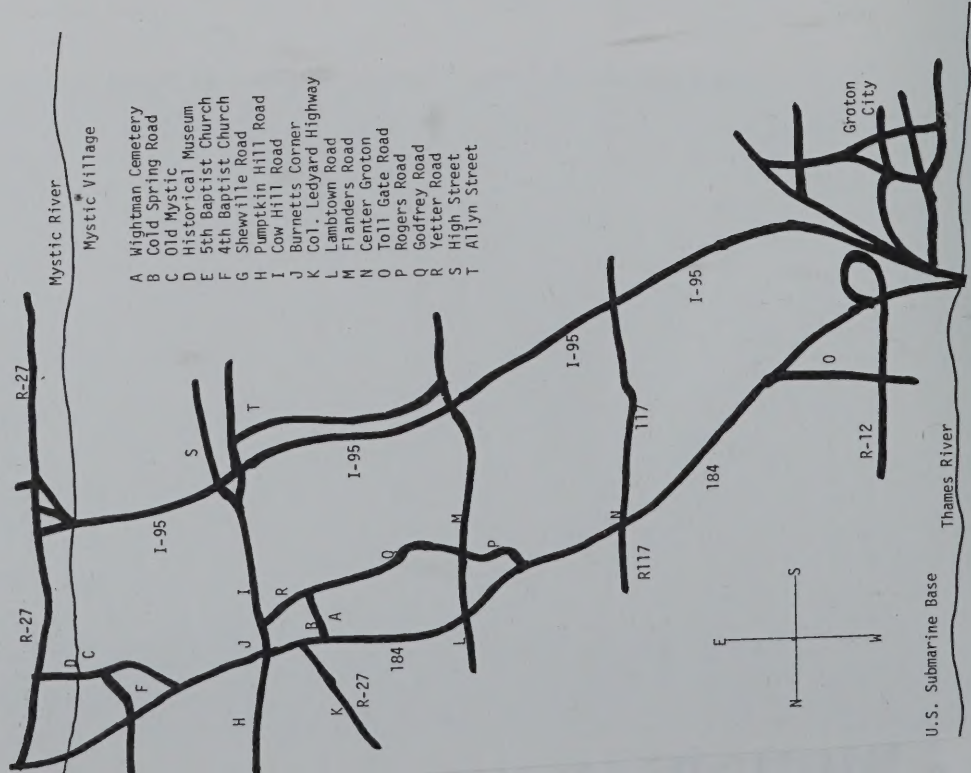
Tryphenia Culver, wife of Joseph, died 29 September 1778, age 24.

Joseph Culver, died 31 May 1829, age 79.

Mary Culver, wife of Joseph, died 16 March 1837, age 83.

Joseph Colver, son of Edward, born 1646, died 1730.

Ephraim Colver, son of Edward, born 1656.



July 1955

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS
TO THE COLVER-CULVER GENEALOGY

By the late W. Herbert Wood, B.A., F.A.S.G., of New Haven, Conn.
Prepared for publication by Donald Lines Jacobus, F.A.S.G.

Editor's Note: Mr. Wood became interested in a Culver correction which I published in The American Genealogist, 22:107-10, in 1945, and extended his investigation to the early generations of the family. He long cherished the hope to publish his findings and even started to prepare an article, but postponed completion because of several unsolved problems. Mr. Gerald James Parsons, devisee and present owner of his manuscripts, agreed with the present writer that it would be a friendly office to carry out Mr. Wood's intention, and kindly made the Culver file available. I have prepared his copious notes in the following form, convinced that many will find them useful. Except for a couple of family groups on which Mr. Wood spent no time because he knew I had already covered them, the basic research is his and I am merely the compiler.—D.L.J.

In the Preface to the Colver-Culver Genealogy (1910) by Frederic Lathrop Colver, the compiler states that he feared there would be many inaccuracies in the book. His fear was well founded. Undoubtedly many pitfalls could have been avoided if he had had the opportunity to consult many primary sources. The present writer has by no means made an exhaustive search of these sources, but presents certain facts which he hopes will add to our knowledge of the early generations of Culvers and will encourage others to unearth more data.

1. Edward¹ Culver, born in England, died at New London, Conn., in the section now Groton, in 1685; married at Dedham, Mass., 19 Sept. 1638, Ann Ellis, who died after 1682.

He settled in Dedham, Mass., removed about 1645 to Roxbury, Mass., and in 1653 to New London, Conn., where he was granted land as "Goodman Culver" 20 Nov. 1653 [New London Town Rec. 4:43].

He has often been credited as the scout in King Philip's War, 1676 [Col. Rec. of Conn., 2:408], but since he must then have been upward of sixty, it would seem more likely that the scout was his son Edward, who later as Lieutenant was engaged in scouting. ✓

*New London CT
Groton Rec*

Edward Culver lived at or near the head of Mystic River, on the west side, near Gov. Winthrop's mill, and in 1681 the latter's son, Major Fitz John Winthrop, sued Culver for certain lands and a house as falling within the bounds of a tract granted to Gov. Winthrop by the town of New London in 1652/3. Major Winthrop finally won the case when it was appealed to the General Court or Assembly. [Col. Rec. of Conn., 3:88; Private Controversies, 1:282-90; Records of Court of Assistants, 1:29,33.] Whether this controversy over land is the source of claims [Culver-Culver Genealogy; N.Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, 51:90-1; and elsewhere] that two sons and a grandson of Edward Culver married into the Winthrop family is not known, but these claims are false.

Edward Culver and his wife Ann sold land in New London, 10 Feb. 1661/2, both signing by mark. They conveyed to "our eldest son" John Culver, 25 Nov. 1667, the witnesses being John Fish, Joshua Culver and Joseph Culver. Edward Culver, "Sr.," of New London conveyed to his son Joseph, 1 May 1676. Edward Culver, Sr., of New London, wheelwright, "in consideration of my own age and weakness of memory and understanding," gave land to his wife Ann, 28 July 1682, signing by mark. [New London Deeds, 3:10, 29, 63.]

On 5 May 1662, Edward Culver was allowed to brew beer and make bread; and was allowed to sell liquors, 9 Jan. 1664/5. With wife Ann, he conveyed to Robert Burros [Burrows], 17 Mar. 1664/5. He had bought from Robert Burros, 17 May 1664, who sold with consent of his wife Marie. [New London Town Rec. 3:45, 137, 138; 6:16; 7:33.]

The inventory of Edward's estate was exhibited and administration granted to John Culver, 2 June 1685 [New London Co. Ct. Rec. 5:108].

Children, the first four born at Dedham, Mass., the next three at Roxbury, Mass., the last two probably at New London:

- 2 i. John², b. 15 Apr. 1640; d. 1725.
- 3 ii. Joshua, b. 12 Jan. 1642/3; d. 23 Apr. 1713.
- 4 iii. Samuel, b. 9 Jan. 1644/5; d.
- 5 iv. Joseph, bp. 20 Sept. 1646; d. 1731.
- 6 v. Gershom, bp. 3 Dec. 1648; d. 1716.
- 7 vi. A daughter, d. in infancy 21 Jan. 1650/1.
- 8 vii. Hannah, bp. 11 Apr. 1652; d. 1733.
- 9 viii. Edward, b. (say 1654); d. 7 Apr. 1732.
- 10 ix. Ephraim, b. (say 1656); d. 11 Mar. 1709.

2. John² Culver (Edward¹), born at Dedham, Mass., 15 Apr. 1640, baptized there 19 Sept. 1641, died at Groton, Conn., in 1725; married by 1665, Mercy Clark, born (no record), living at Lebanon, Conn., as late as

13 Mar. 1732, daughter of James¹ Clark of New Haven, Conn., by his unknown first wife.

Edward Culver of New London conveyed to his son John 5 Nov. 1664, the house and homelot he bought of Robert Burros; deed witnessed by John Fish and Joshua Culver; and John and wife "Marcey" sold 8 Aug. 1665 land "given us" by father Edward Culver. [New London Town Rec., 3:126, 146.] On 25 Nov. 1667, Edward Culver and wife Ann conveyed to "our eldest son John," deed witnessed by John Fish, Joshua Culver and Joseph Culver. [New London Land Rec., 3:194.] John was appointed to drum on Sabbath days, 7 May 1663; and 23 Feb. 1668/9 asked £3:17 in land to pay for a drum and drum's head. [New London Town Rec., 7:9; 10:71.]

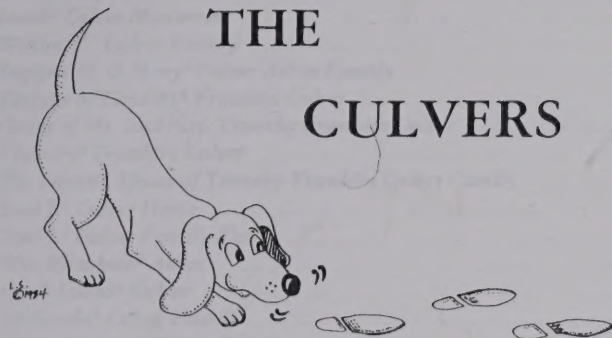
John, like his brother Joshua, came to New Haven. On 4 Mar. 1681, he witnessed a deed in New Haven given by Joshua Culver, then of Wallingford [New Haven Land Rec. 1:81]. Three of his children were born in New Haven, 1676 to 1681/2. He had 26 acres in the Third Division, which on 12 Mar. 1683 he sold as "John Collver of New Haven, Saddler," to Thomas Trowbridge [ibid., 1:161].

Manasseh Minor of Stonington mentions [Diary, 27], ^{Stonington} 25 Feb. 1697/8, that "John Culv^r's brote his Cattell." John seems to have lived for some years in Stonington (where his son John had several children baptized), and by 1699 his wife left him and returned to New Haven. On 6 Aug. 1701, Samuel Fernes, Sr., of New Haven, planter, "for sundry reasons" conveyed to Mercy Culver "of New Haven" a piece of land, 18 feet square, with a ten-foot right of way, on the north end of Fernes's house. Apparently the deed was given so that Mercy might have a claim to reside in New Haven, and one wonders what his interest was. Possibly he was Mercy's uncle, since the name of Mercy's mother is unknown. At any rate, the Townsmen thought it time to act, for they met two days later, on 8 Aug. 1701, and passed this order: "Agreed that the wife of John Culuer of Stoningtowne with several of thare children come hither in [16]99warned according to law and bond was given till first of last March by Samll Clark her brother for the preventing of charge, give further warning and proceed as y^e laws of this Colony Directs to bring y^e woman to her husband to her proper Residence which was forthwith done...." Evidently James Culver was one of the children with her, for he was mentioned in 1701. [New Haven Land Rec., 2:11; Townsmen's Rec. 1665-1714, 107-8, 132-3.]

To conclude the connection of this branch of the family with New Haven, John Colluer of Groton on 28 Oct. 1725 sold for £1 to Moses Blakley of New Haven, all right "which my honoured ffather John Culuer Decd"

- much more not covered -

TRACKING DOWN THE CULVERS



Compiled by
EARL J. CULVER
of Clinton County, Indiana

Published by
Frankfort Community Public Library
208 W. Clinton Street
Frankfort, Indiana 46041
Library of Congress Catalog Number 84-80679

1984

FIRST GENERATION IN AMERICA

EDWARD AND ANN (ELLIS) CULVER

History and Records

EDWARD¹ CULVER

Born: 1600 (England)

Died: 1685 (Groton, Connecticut)

Married: Sept. 19, 1638

Ann Ellis

Born: (found no birth record)

Died: (after 1682)

Children

Where Born/Date Born

John	Dedham, Mass./April 15, 1640
Joshua	Dedham, Mass./Jan. 12, 1642
Samuel	Dedham, Mass./Jan. 9, 1644
Joseph	Dedham, Mass./Bpt. Sept. 20, 1646
Gershom	Roxbury, Mass./Dec. 3, 1648
Ann	(Infant daughter died)/Jan. 21, 1650
Hannah	Roxbury, Mass./April 11, 1652
Edward	New London, Conn./1654
Ephraim	New London, Conn./1656

Edward Culver, the son of John Culver of England, and Ann Ellis, the daughter of John Ellis, were married by Rev. John Allen.

Edward Culver and Ann Ellis was the second marriage entered on the records of the First Baptist Church of Dedham, Massachusetts. The Rev. John Allen was the first pastor installed after the church was instituted as the First Baptist Church of Dedham. He was born in 1597 at Colby, Norfolk, England, a graduate of Cambridge in 1619.

Edward Culver, a Puritan, migrated to this country in the fall of 1635 with a friend, John Winthrop, Jr., the younger son of John Winthrop, the first Governor of Massachusetts. Edward Culver was a member of the Massachusetts Bay Colony at Boston. He took an active part in most Indian wars. The first was in the Pequot War in 1637. Being friendly with most of the tribes, he often took some of the Warriors with him on his scouting missions. In the first Pequot War of 1637, he was sent by Colonel John Mason, who commanded the little band of whites of about 90. Edward Culver enlisted the help of the Mohicans, with the result that King Uncas brought one hundred and fifty of his Warriors to take part in the battle. At day break on June 4, 1637, they surprised the Pequots in their stronghold and utterly exterminated them with the exception of a few who fled to the Six Nations in New York Province. King Uncas held Edward Culver in great esteem and named his son after Edward Culver's son, Joshua.

CULVER FAMILY HISTORY

Edward Culver was one of the Charter Members who founded Dedham, Massachusetts. There were one hundred twenty-four who signed the charter and his name was the sixty-eighth. Edward Culver's name is mentioned in the minutes of the town meetings at Dedham on January 1, 1643, and some of his land he sold to Joseph Kent on February 26, 1643; the balance of his Dedham holdings he sold to Daniel Fisher and Joseph Kent in 1651. He moved to Roxbury, Massachusetts, about 1645.

The Governor of Connecticut for services rendered by Edward Culver issued two grants of land, one for two hundred acres in 1652 and another of four hundred acres in 1654. These grants were about four miles north of the scene of battle. The two hundred lot being near the head of the Mystic River, was called by the Indians *Chepadar*. This land is located in New London County. Edward Culver moved to New London some time after he received the first land grant. This land remained in the family for generations.

Ann (Ellis) Culver was admitted to membership in the first Baptist Church of Dedham on September 17, 1641. Edward Culver, Sr., of New London, Wheelwright, "in consideration of my own age and weakness of memory and understanding," gave land to his wife, Ann, July 28, 1682, signing by mark. (New London Deeds Records.) This shows that Ann Culver was living on July 28, 1682.

The inventory of Edward Culver's estate was exhibited and administration granted to John Culver, June 2, 1685. (New London County, Court Record 5:108.) They are buried in the cemetery adjoining the First Baptist Church in Groton. A small head stone bears the initials "E.C."

[ED. NOTE: Apparently Earl could find no further records for the second, third, and fourth generations of Culvers in America. See Appendix for Earl Culver's remaining questions concerning the lines of descent between Edward and Ann Culver and the fifth generation in America, Daniel and Catherine (Mattox) Culver. Just prior to publication Dorothy M. Culver of Lafayette, IN submitted data which might answer Earl's questions.]

From: Massachusetts Officers in the French & Indian Wars 1748-1763
by Voyer R973.25 V975

This is an ~~elder~~ ^{brother} relative of Samuel Ellis who started his young family in Sturbridge in 1750. Note from this example how the spelling of the last name kept changing.

No.	NAME	RANK	RESIDENCE	MILITARY EXPEDITION	SERVICE: YEAR	TIME PERIOD	LENGTH OF SERVICE M W D	COMPANY	REGIMENT
1836	Edwards, Benjamin	Capt.	--	--	1763(d)	February	- - -	X	--
1837	Edwards, John	Lt.	--	Fort Wm. Henry	1757(p)	8/10-8/18	- - 16	Capt. Edward Davis	--
1838	Edwards, John	Adj.	--	Louisbourg	1760-61	6/25-1/12	- - -	--	Col. Jonathan Bagley
1839	Edy, Jonathan	Capt.	--	Lake George	1758	--	- - -	X	Col. Doty
1840	Elden, John	Ens.	--	--	1762(d)	March	- - -	Capt. Joseph Woodman	Col. Nathaniel Sparhawk
1841	Eliot	Col.	--	--	1763(d)	March	- - -	Capt. John Nixon	--
1842	Ellice, Benjamin	Ens.	--	--	1756(d)	May	- - -	Capt. Andrew Dalrimple	--
1843	Ellis, Benjamin	Ens.	--	Crown Point	1756	2/18-12/17	- 43 3	Capt. Andrew Dalrymple	--
1844	Ellis, Benjamin	Ens.	Sturbridge	Fort Wm. Henry	1756(d)	July	- - -	Capt. Andrew Dalrimpell	Col. Ruggles
1845	Ellis, Benjamin	Ens.	--	Crown Point	1756(d)	October	- - -	Capt. Andrew Dalrymple	Col. Timothy Ruggles
1846	Ellis, Charles	Ens.	Barnstable	Crown Point	1755	9/15-12/19	- 13 5	Capt. Nathaniel Fuller	--
1847	Ellis, Timothy	Lt.	Dedham	Fort Cumberland	1759-60	3/31-4/22	- 55 4	Capt. Simon Slocomb	--
1848	Ellis, Timothy	Lt.	Dedham	Fort Cumberland	1760	4/23-9/26	5 - 17	Lt. Benjamin Holden	Col. Frye
1849	Elmes, Ignatius	Ens.	Middleboro	Crown Point	1756(p)	2/18-12/3	- 41 3	Capt. Samuel Thatcher	--
1850	Elms, Ignatius	Lt.	Middleboro	Crown Point	1756(d)	May	- - -	Capt. Samuel Thacher	--
1851	Elmes, Ignatius	Ens.	Middleboro	Fort Edward	1756(d)	July	- - -	Capt. Samuel Thacher	Col. Gridley
1852	Elmes, Ignatius	Ens.	--	Crown Point	1756(d)	October	- - -	Col. Samuel Thatcher	--

b. 29 Mar 1724

Son of
John & Dorothy
Ellice

(an ancestor
Samuel's brother)

} probably a
relative.

P.S. H. Samuel Freeman of Sturbridge also fought in that area.



Minute Men engage British forces at Battle of Lexington



THE BATTLE OF LEXINGTON
From a drawing by an eyewitness

NATIONAL ARCHIVES ORDER FOR COPIES OF VETERANS RECORDS

DATE RECEIVED IN NNRG

INDICATE BELOW THE TYPE OF FILE DESIRED AND THE METHOD OF PAYMENT PREFERRED.

1. FILE TO BE SEARCHED
(Check one box only)

- ☐ PENSION
- ☐ BOUNTY-LAND WARRANT APPLICATION
(Service before 1856 only)
- ☒ MILITARY

2. PAYMENT METHOD (Check one box only)

☐ CREDIT CARD (VISA or MasterCard) for IMMEDIATE SHIPMENT of copies

☐ **BILL ME**
(No Credit Card)

REQUIRED MINIMUM IDENTIFICATION OF VETERAN - MUST BE COMPLETED OR YOUR ORDER CANNOT BE SERVICED

3. VETERAN (Give last, first, and middle names)

*Captain Samuel
Massachusetts*

Ellis

4. BRANCH OF SERVICE IN WHICH HE SERVED

☒ ARMY ☐ NAVY ☐ MARINE CORPS

5. STATE FROM WHICH HE SERVED

6. WAR IN WHICH, OR DATES BETWEEN WHICH, HE SERVED

Revolutionary

7. IF SERVICE WAS CIVIL WAR,

☐ UNION ☐ CONFEDERATE

PLEASE PROVIDE THE FOLLOWING ADDITIONAL INFORMATION, IF KNOWN

8. UNIT IN WHICH HE SERVED (Name of regiment or number, company, etc., name of ship)

*Col Ebenezer Learned's Regt
Capt. Samuel Ellis (himself)
Continental Service 6 Dec 1775 - 1 Feb 1776*

9. IF SERVICE WAS ARMY, ARM IN WHICH HE SERVED

☒ INFANTRY ☐ CAVALRY ☐ ARTILLERY
☐ OFFICER ☐ ENLISTED ☒ VOLUNTEERS ☐ REGULARS

If other, specify:

Please send more info. mail box

11. PENSION/BOUNTY-LAND FILE NO.

12. IF VETERAN LIVED IN A HOME FOR SOLDIERS, GIVE LOCATION (City and State)

13. PLACE(S) VETERAN LIVED AFTER SERVICE

Storbridge MA

14. DATE OF BIRTH

15 Feb 1726

15. PLACE OF BIRTH (City, County, State, etc.)

Medford (NH) MA

18. NAME OF WIDOW OR OTHER CLAIMANT

Abigail (Smith) Ellis

16. DATE OF DEATH

31 Dec 1802

17. PLACE OF DEATH (City, County, State, etc.)

Storbridge MA

NATIONAL ARCHIVES TRUST FUND BOARD NATF Form 80 (rev. 10-93)

IMPORTANT INFORMATION ABOUT YOUR ORDER

We can only search for a record based on the information you provided in blocks 3-18. The success and accuracy of our search is determined by the information you provide. Often there are many files for veterans of the same or nearly the same name. If there are five or fewer files for men with the same name as the individual in whom you are interested, we will examine all the relevant files and compare their contents with the information that you have provided us. If the veteran's identity seems obvious, we will furnish you a copy of the file we think is the correct one.

If there are more than five files, we will not make a file-by-file check to see if the information in the numerous files matches that provided for the veteran in whom you are interested. In such cases, we suggest that you visit the National Archives and examine the various files, or hire a professional researcher to examine the files for you. We do not maintain a list of persons who do research for a fee; however, many researchers advertise their services in genealogical periodicals, usually available in libraries.

PLEASE NOTE: This mail order photocopying service is available **ONLY** from **General Reference Branch (NNRG-P)** at the address below. Please address all inquiries about your order to the General Reference Branch at this address or call us at 202-501-5170. When you send more than one form at a time, each form is handled separately. Therefore, you may not receive all of your replies at the same time. Allow a minimum of 8 to 10 weeks for processing your order. More information about the availability of records pertaining to military service or family histories may be found in our free genealogical information leaflets and forms. You may request these, as well as order additional copies of this form, by writing to:

General Reference Branch (NNRG)
National Archives and Records Administration
7th and Pennsylvania Avenue NW.
Washington, DC 20408

THIS IS
YOUR
MAILING
LABEL.

NAME (Last, First, MI)

Norma Hansen Zanicuski

STREET

8924 West Plainfield

CITY, STATE

Grandfield WI 53228-2230

A316760

CUSTOMER COPY-KEEP FOR YOUR RECORDS

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION.

315

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. ^{probably a cousin} List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. ^{b/1759 - no relation} Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Lerner's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

This
is
our
ancestor.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. ^{probably a cousin} Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

except for the two Samuel Ellis's from Medfield who probably are
cousins, The others above are all from Cape Cod and not related unless
very very distantly.

months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster on a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; *also*, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

✓ ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; *also*, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; *also*, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Learned's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; *also*, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; *also*, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

Rhode Island - *also* Capt. John Martin

sendo

501
316

MASSACHUSETTS SOLDIERS AND SAILORS

✓ ELLIS, SMITH, Sturbridge. Private, Capt. Timothy Parker's co. of Minute-men, Col. Warner's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 6 days; *also*, Capt. Adam Martin's co., Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted April 27, 1775; service, 3 mos. 12 days; *also*, company return dated Oct. 7, 1775.

ELLIS, STEPHEN, Halifax or Plympton (probably). Private, Capt. John Bradford's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Marshfield; service, 3 days; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. James Harlow's co. commanded by 1st Lieut. Elijah Bisbe, Jr., Col. Thomas Lothrop's regt., Brig. Joseph Cushing's brigade; service, 16 days; company marched to Bristol, R. I., on an alarm; roll dated Plympton, March 29, 1777; *also*, Capt. Thomas Samson's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., Gen. Palmer's brigade; service between Sept. 25, 1777, and Oct. 30, 1777, 32 days; company marched on a secret expedition against Newport, R. I.

ELLIS, STEPHEN. Private, Capt. Lawrence Kemp's co., Col. Leonard's regt.; engaged Feb. 23, 1777; discharged April 10, 1777; service, 47 days, at Ticonderoga.

✓
Lexington
Parker
& Learned

months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; *also*, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

✓ ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; *also*, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; *also*, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Learned's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; *also*, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; *also*, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

Rhode Island: *also* Capt. John Martin

fendo

316

MASSACHUSETTS SOLDIERS AND SAILORS

ELLIS, SMITH, Sturbridge. Private, Capt. Timothy Parker's co. of Minute-men, Col. Warner's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 6 days; *also*, Capt. Adam Martin's co., Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted April 27, 1775; service, 3 mos. 12 days; *also*, company return dated Oct. 7, 1775.

ELLIS, STEPHEN, Halifax or Plympton (probably). Private, Capt. John Bradford's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Marshfield; service, 3 days; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. James Harlow's co. commanded by 1st Lieut. Elijah Bisbe, Jr., Col. Thomas Lothrop's regt., Brig. Joseph Cushing's brigade; service, 16 days; company marched to Bristol, R. I., on an alarm; roll dated Plympton, March 29, 1777; *also*, Capt. Thomas Samson's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., Gen. Palmer's brigade; service between Sept. 25, 1777, and Oct. 30, 1777, 32 days; company marched on a secret expedition against Newport, R. I.

ELLIS, STEPHEN. Private, Capt. Lawrence Kemp's co., Col. Leonard's regt.; engaged Feb. 23, 1777; discharged April 10, 1777; service, 47 days, at Ticonderoga.

✓
Lexington

ELLIS, SMITH, Sturbridge. Private, Capt. Timothy Parker's co. of Minute-men, Col. Warner's reg't., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 6 days; *also*, Capt. Adam Martin's co., Col. Ebenezer Learned's reg't.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted April 27, 1775; service, 3 mos. 12 days; *also*, company returned dated Oct. 7, 1775.

ELLIS, STEPHEN, Halfax or Plympton (probably). Private, Capt. John Bradford's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's reg't., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Marshfield; service, 3 days; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. James Harlow's co. commanded by 1st Lieut. Elijah Bisbe, Jr., Col. Thomas Lothrop's reg't., Brig. Joseph Cushing's brigade; service, 16 days; company marched to Bristol, R. I., on an alarm; roll dated Plympton, March 29, 1777; *also*, Capt. Thomas Samson's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's reg't., Gen. Palmer's brigade; service between Sept. 25, 1777, and Oct. 30, 1777, 32 days; company marched on a secret expedition against Newport, R. I.

ELLIS, STEPHEN. Private, Capt. Lawrence Kemp's co., Col. Leonard's reg't.; engaged Feb. 28, 1777; discharged April 10, 1777; service, 47 days, at Ticonderoga.

ELLIS, STEPHEN, Jr. Private, Capt. Ward Swift's co., Col. Freeman's reg't.; service, 7 days, on an alarm at Dartmouth and Falmouth Sept. 6, 1778.

ELLIS, THOMAS, Sandwich. Private, Capt. Ward Swift's (2d Sandwich) co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 days.

ELLIS, THOMAS. Private, Capt. Nathaniel Wood's co., Col. Simon Cary's reg't.; service, 4 days. Roll dated Roxbury, April 1, 1776.

ELLIS, THOMAS. Private, Capt. Nathaniel Hammond's co., 4th Plymouth Co. reg't., commanded by Lieut. Col. White; enlisted July 30, 1780; discharged Aug. 8, 1780; service, 9 days, at Rhode Island on an alarm. Roll certified at Rochester.

ELLIS, TIMOTHY, Medway. Private, in West co. in Medway commanded by 1st Lieut. Moses Adams, Col. John Smith's reg't., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, and also on the alarm of April 30, 1775, under command of Maj. J. Fuller; service, 3 days; *also*, Capt. Ebenezer Pond's co., Maj. Metcalf's reg't.; service, 23 days; company marched from Wrentham to Providence and Warwick, R. I., on the alarm of Dec. 8, 1776; *also*, list of men drafted to march to Providence on an alarm dated April 18, 1777; *also*, list of men drafted for Continental service for 8 months dated May 15, 1777; the amount, £5, appears against name and was probably paid in lieu of service; *also*, list of men returned by a committee of the town of Medway April 13, 1778, as having rendered service at various times subsequent to April 19, 1775; *also*, Capt. Amos Ellis's co., Col. Benjamin Hawes's reg't.; enlisted July 26, 1778; discharged Aug. 16, 1778; service, 22 days, at Rhode Island; *also*, Capt. John Metcalf's co., 4th Suffolk Co. reg't., commanded by Maj. Seth Bullard; marched Aug. 1, 1780; discharged Aug. 7, 1780; service, 9 days, travel included; company marched to Rhode Island on an alarm.

ELLIS, TURNER, Mendon. Private, Capt. John Albee's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Roxbury; service, 8 days; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. Samuel Warren's co., Col. Joseph Read's (20th) reg't.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1776; enlisted May 8, 1775; service, 3 mos. 1 day; *also*, company return dated Sept. 26, 1775; *also*, Capt. Samuel Craggin's co., Lieut. Col. Nathan Tyler's reg't.; service between Dec. 8, 1776, and Jan. 21, 1777, 25 days, at Providence Plantation and Rhode Island on an alarm; mileage also allowed for 24 miles travel home to Mendon.

ELLIS, TURNER. Private, Capt. Philip Ammidon's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's reg't.; enlisted Aug. 2, 1780; discharged Aug. 8, 1780; service, 10 days; company ordered to march to Rhode Island on the alarm of July 27, 1780.

ELLIS, WILLIAM, Dedham. Captain of a company in Col. Heath's reg't., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 9 days.

ELLIS, WILLIAM, Harwich. Private, Capt. Seth Clark's co.; service from July 1, 1775 to Dec. 31, 1775, 6 mos. 1 day, in defence of sea-coast; *also*, Corporal, Capt. Samuel King's co.; company order for wages dated Hull, June 20, 1776; *also*, petition dated Camp at Hull, Sept. 17, 1776, signed by said Ellis and others, asking for increase and payment of wages; *also*, Capt. Samuel King's co., Col. Josiah Whitney's reg't.; enlisted May 23, 1776; service to Dec. 1, 1776, 6 mos. 12 days, travel included; rolls dated Camp at Hull; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. Abijah Bangs's co., Col. Nathaniel Freeman's reg't.; service from Oct. 1, 1777, to Nov. 1, 1777, 31 days, on a secret expedition to Rhode Island.

ELLIS, WILLIAM, Medway. Private, Capt. Samuel Cowell's co., Col. L. Robinson's reg't.; enlisted Jan. 29, 1776; service, 2 mos. 4 days; regiment raised in York and Suffolk counties; roll dated Roxbury; *also*, list of men returned by a committee of the town of Medway April 13, 1778, as having rendered service at various times subsequent to April 19, 1775.

ELLIS, WILLIAM, Middleborough. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Capt. Nathaniel Wood's co., Col. Sprout's (4th Plymouth Co.) reg't., sworn to at Middleborough, Feb. 19, 1778; residence, Middleborough; engaged for town of Middleborough; joined Capt. Eddy's co., Col. Bradford's reg't.; term 3 years; reported mustered between April 9, and April 24, 1777, by James Hatch Muster Master for Plymouth Co.; age, 17 yrs.; *also*, Private, 7th co., Col. Gamaliel Bradford's reg't.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from March 1, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; *also*, detachment from Capt. Eddy's co., Col. Bradford's reg't.; rations allowed from date of enlistment, March 1, 1777, to the last of April, 1777; credited with 61 days allowance; *also*, Private, Capt. Joshua Eddy's co., Col. Bradford's (12th) reg't.; muster return endorsed "Jan. 28, 1778; mustered by Elisha Padok, County Master; reported sick and absent *also*, same co. and reg't.; muster roll for July, 1778, dated White Plains; reported joined April 30, 1777; *also*, Capt. Lincoln's co., Col. Bradford's reg't.; Continentals Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Jan. 7, 1780.

ELLIS, WILLIAM, Montague. Private, Capt. Robert Oliver's co., Col. Ephraim Dot little's reg't.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1776; enlisted May 1, 1775; service 3 mos. 8 days. [See William Allis.]

ELLIS, WILLIAM. Lieutenant, in a company commanded by Capt. David Fairbank of Dedham, Col. McIntosh's (McIntosh's) reg't.; service, 4 days, at Dorchester Heights; company marched to Roxbury, March 4, 1776.

ELLIS, WILLIAM. Private, Capt. Thomas White's co., Maj. Edward Procter's detachment of guards; service between Dec. 10, 1777, and March 1, 1778, 1 mo. 23 days, at Dorchester.

ELLIS, WILLIAM. Private, Capt. Job Knap's co.; enlisted March 2, 1781; discharge March 15, 1781; service, 17 days, travel included; company marched to Rhode Island. Roll dated Douglas.

ELLIS, WILLIAM. Return of men raised for Continental service, agreeable to resolve Dec. 2, 1780; engaged April 19, 1781; engaged for town of Stoughton.

ELLIS [?], ZEBEDIAH. Private, Capt. Agrippa Wells's co., Col. Samuel Brewer's reg't.; pay abstract for mileage and travel allowance from place of discharge home sworn to at Deerfield, Dec. 10, 1777; company served at Ticonderoga for 3 months from Sept. 1, 1776.

ELLIS, FRANCIS. Capt. William Courties's co., Col. John Glover's (21st) reg't.; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated Beverly, Jan. 6, 1776.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

✓ ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Learned's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

Son Smith enlisted 1775 age 20. As master (his father) Samuel lead a company in 1776, age 49. no service discovered for Sons Jedediah or Samuel III

- ✓
 ELLIS, SMITH, Sturbridge. Private, Capt. Timothy Parker's co. of Minute-men, Col. Warner's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 6 days; *also*, Capt. Adam Martin's co., Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted April 27, 1775; service, 3 mos. 12 days; *also*, company return dated Oct. 7, 1775.
- ELLIS, STEPHEN, Halifax or Plympton (probably). Private, Capt. John Bradford's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Marshfield; service, 3 days; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. James Harlow's co. commanded by 1st Lieut. Elijah Bisbe, Jr., Col. Thomas Lothrop's regt., Brig. Joseph Cushing's brigade; service, 16 days; company marched to Bristol, R. I., on an alarm; roll dated Plympton, March 29, 1777; *also*, Capt. Thomas Samson's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., Gen. Palmer's brigade; service between Sept. 25, 1777, and Oct. 30, 1777, 32 days; company marched on a secret expedition against Newport, R. I.
- ELLIS, STEPHEN. Private, Capt. Lawrence Kemp's co., Col. Leonard's regt.; engaged Feb. 23, 1777; discharged April 10, 1777; service, 47 days, at Ticonderoga.
- ELLIS, STEPHEN, Jr. Private, Capt. Ward Swift's co., Col. Freeman's regt.; service, 7 days, on an alarm at Dartmouth and Falmouth Sept. 6, 1778.
- ELLIS, THOMAS, Sandwich. Private, Capt. Ward Swift's (2d Sandwich) co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 days.
- ELLIS, THOMAS. Private, Capt. Nathaniel Wood's co., Col. Simon Cary's regt.; service, 4 days. Roll dated Roxbury, April 1, 1776.
- ELLIS, THOMAS. Private, Capt. Nathaniel Hammond's co., 4th Plymouth Co. regt. commanded by Lieut. Col. White; enlisted July 30, 1780; discharged Aug. 8, 1780; service, 9 days, at Rhode Island on an alarm. Roll certified at Rochester.
- ELLIS, TIMOTHY, Medway. Private, in West co. in Medway commanded by 1st Lieut. Moses Adams, Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, and also on the alarm of April 30, 1775, under command of Maj. J. Fuller; service, 3 days; *also*, Capt. Ebenezer Pond's co., Maj. Metcalf's regt.; service, 23 days; company marched from Wrentham to Providence and Warwick, R. I., on the alarm of Dec. 8, 1776; *also*, list of men drafted to march to Providence on an alarm dated April 18, 1777; *also*, list of men drafted for Continental service for 8 months dated May 15, 1777; the amount, £5, appears against name and was probably paid in lieu of service; *also*, list of men returned by a committee of the town of Medway April 13, 1778, as having rendered service at various times subsequent to April 19, 1775; *also*, Capt. Amos Ellis's co., Col. Benjamin Hawes's regt.; enlisted July 26, 1778; discharged Aug. 16, 1778; service, 22 days, at Rhode Island; *also*, Capt. John Metcalf's co., 4th Suffolk Co. regt. commanded by Maj. Seth Bullard; marched Aug. 1, 1780; discharged Aug. 7, 1780; service, 9 days, travel included; company marched to Rhode Island on an alarm.
- ELLIS, TURNER, Mendon. Private, Capt. John Albee's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Roxbury; service, 8 days; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. Samuel Warren's co., Col. Joseph Read's (20th) regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted May 8, 1775; service, 3 mos. 1 day; *also*, company return dated Sept. 26, 1775; *also*, Capt. Samuel Craggin's co., Lieut. Col. Nathan Tyler's regt.; service between Dec. 8, 1776, and Jan. 21, 1777, 25 days, at Providence Plantation and Rhode Island on an alarm; mileage also allowed for 24 miles travel home to Mendon.
- ELLIS, TURNER. Private, Capt. Philip Ammidon's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's regt.; enlisted Aug. 2, 1780; discharged Aug. 8, 1780; service, 10 days; company ordered to march to Rhode Island on the alarm of July 27, 1780.

In these new constitutions we see the divergence of American political ideals from the constitutional forms then dominant in England. The American fundamental idea was that the power belongs to the people, and that the magistrates invested with the legislative, executive, and judicial functions are trustees and servants, and are accountable always. The state did not, as the great English charters presumed, give or yield rights to the individual, but by his own nature he had them.

In America, therefore, **BILLS OF RIGHTS** summed up the rights which the sovereign people withheld from their agents, the government. The English **COMMON LAW** guaranties of personal liberty were now placed in the fundamental law. The powers granted to government were balanced and apportioned among the several branches, that each might restrain the other. In their jealousy of any power but that of the common people, the framers of the Constitution spoke their dislike of privilege and hereditary rank. The democracy was fighting not only for independence, but for their own rights as against the aristocracy. Most radical of all their claims was: the right of rebellion; the old doctrine of nonresistance to arbitrary power and oppression was declared absurd and slavish. The foundations of democracy were laid when the makers of the Constitution had done their work; and there remained for future generations only certain parts of the superstructure—such as manhood suffrage and proportional representation as an unquestioned right, instead of a concession.

The Articles of Confederation. Although the several new governments thus constructed were regarded as independent and sovereign, the leaders in the Continental Congress saw that without some form of alliance binding the American states they could not hope to stand firm among the nations of the world. It was a most difficult end to accomplish, for in the past the relations between England and each colony had been closer than the relations of the colonies with one another. There were also sectional jealousies, due to different economic interests and lack of acquaintance; the small states feared the power of the larger states; and the landless states envied those whose charters drew their bounds only at the South Sea. Theological differences, unsympathetic nationalities, and quarrels over boundaries and territorial possessions, all tended to intercolonial hate rather than friendship. Yet the colonies had a common language and common political institutions, and men began to talk of America as a political as well as a geographical entity.

With the desire for independence came a proposition for articles of confederation. For 18 months Congress labored with that difficult problem; and even after it had devised and adopted such articles (November, 1777), nearly four years passed before all the states could be gotten to adhere to what at best was a league of friendship. In making the **ARTICLES OF CONFEDERATION**, America gave tangible form to those radical political ideals from which sprang her discontent with the imperial system of Great Britain. The problem inherited from the British government—how much power should reside at the center, and how much in the local governments—caused Congress little trouble. The latter assumed that the British plan was wrong, that each state would tax itself, and that when the central power needed money it would ask for it. Proportional representation could not be agreed upon, and each state was given one vote in the common assembly. The states were to regulate their own trade, except that the treaties of Congress



Minute Men engage British forces at Battle of Lexington

were not to be interfered with. This first attempt of America to better the imperial system of George III was a failure, however, and in less than a generation dire necessity drove the American statesmen to the creation of the present Federal system, which has proved the true solution.

Boston Campaign of 1775. The great work of creating new governmental forms and drawing up a league of friendship among the states had been entered upon in the midst of war. In April, 1775, General Gage in Boston decided to send out a small force to Concord to seize cannon and stores collected by the Massachusetts Committee of Safety, and to arrest Samuel Adams and John Hancock, two prominent patriot leaders. At **LEXINGTON** the troops were met (April 19) by **MINUTE MEN**, or militia, and there was fighting. They destroyed the stores at Concord, but did not capture Adams or Hancock, and were assailed on their return to Boston by the rapidly gathering militia. When the news of Lexington and Concord spread over New England, militia under Arnold, Stark, and Putnam hurried to Boston, and began a regular siege. To make the siege effective, cannon and powder were needed, and these were secured by hasty expeditions, which captured **FORT TICONDEROGA** (May 10) and **CROWN POINT** (May 11) on Lake Champlain.

On June 15 the second Continental Congress appointed, as commander in chief of the American forces, **GEORGE WASHINGTON**, who, like the American leaders already mentioned, had had some military experience in the French and Indian (or Seven Years') War. Before his arrival in Massachusetts, occurred (June 17) the **Battle of BUNKER HILL**, in which the British, after terrible losses, dislodged the Americans from their fortifications on Charlestown peninsula, immediately north of Boston. The success of the British by no means compensated them for their terrible losses, and the Americans were greatly emboldened even in defeat. The city was now invested. By Washington's sudden occupation (Mar. 4, 1776) and fortification of **Dorchester Heights** (on a peninsula south of Boston), General **HOWE** was outmaneuvered, and on March 17 he evacuated the city. **Ticonderoga** and **Crown Point** had been taken to forestall the British plan of cutting the colonies in two along the line of the Hudson. At the close of 1775 an expedition conducted by **Montgomery** and **Arnold** for the conquest of Canada had failed before the walls of Quebec, but not ingloriously.

New York Campaign of 1776. When Howe's fleet sailed away from Boston, Washington hurried part of his army to New York, since that was the most likely point of the British attack. The city of New York was the key to the Hudson Valley, which, if the British could control it, would separate rebellious New England from the less radical middle colonies, and enable Howe to crush the head of the rebellion. New York was very hard to defend with Washington's meager resources, and when Howe came, as expected, he easily drove the American army from Long Island (Aug., 1776) and later from

the boycott of British trade, both import and export, and after a six weeks' session adjourned. Before separating, however, they voted to



COMMEMORATIVE OF THE BATTLE ON LEXINGTON GREEN

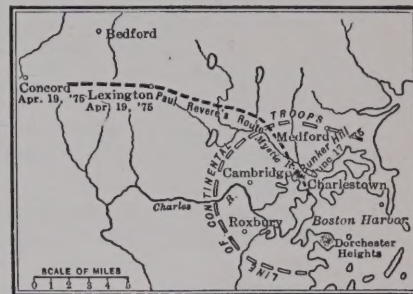
1, statue of a minuteman, by H. H. Kitson; 2, boulder marking the line of Captain Parker's troops; 3, Major Pitcairn's pistols; 4, the oldest Revolutionary monument in America, 1799

reassemble on the tenth of the following May, unless the obnoxious legislation of Parliament were repealed before that day.

118. Armed Rebellion in Massachusetts. But before the second Continental Congress convened the British regulars and the rustic

militia of Massachusetts had met on the field of battle. General Gage, who succeeded Hutchinson as governor of Massachusetts in the summer of 1774, tried to prevent the colonial legislature from meeting. But in spite of his prohibition they assembled at Salem and later at Cambridge and Concord. They appointed a Committee of Safety, began to collect powder and military stores, and assumed the government of the province outside the limits of Boston, where Gage had his regiments intrenched. Early in 1775 came news that Parliament, in spite of the repeated pleadings of Chatham, Burke, and Fox, had rejected the petition sent by the first Continental Congress and had declared that "rebellion existed in the American colonies."

119. The Battle of Lexington. On the night of the eighteenth of April Gage sent troops to seize the powder which the provincials had collected



PAUL REVERE'S ROUTE, APRIL 19, 1775

at Concord and at the same time to arrest the "traitors" John Hancock and Samuel Adams, who had taken refuge with parson Jonas Clark of Lexington. But the ardent Boston patriot Paul Revere had learned of the expedition, and, galloping ahead of the British troops, he roused the farmers on the way and warned the refugees. When the van of the British column reached Lexington, they found a little company of "minutemen" (militia ready to fight at a minute's notice) drawn up on the village green under Captain Parker. The British major Pitcairn ordered "the rebels" to disperse. When the minutemen bravely stood their ground the British fired a volley of musket shots and marched on, leaving eight of the patriot band dead or dying on the green. Reaching Concord, Pitcairn's troops destroyed the powder which the natives had not yet hidden and soon began the long march back to Boston, harassed by a deadly fire from behind stone walls and apple trees. Lord Percy, with the main column,

met the exhausted troops just below Lexington Green and conducted them safely within the British lines. The colonial militia, aroused for miles around, closed in upon Boston 16,000 strong and held Gage besieged in his capital.

120. *The Colonists' View of their Rights.* When we review, after a century and a half, the chain of events which changed the loyal British-Americans of 1763 into rebels in arms against their king in 1775, we see that the cause of the Revolution was a difference of opinion as to the nature of the British Empire. For the men



THE BATTLE OF LEXINGTON

From a drawing by an eyewitness

on this side of the Atlantic the Empire was a *federation* under a common sovereign. Each part of the federation was composed of groups of freemen who enjoyed all the "immemorial rights" of Englishmen,—a fair trial by one's peers, freedom of speech and assembly, and, above all, the right to vote money for the expenses of the king's government through their own representative bodies. These rights, they claimed, were guaranteed by their charters, which gave them all the privileges of Englishmen living in the realm. In theory they acknowledged the right of Parliament to regulate the commerce of the whole Empire, but in practice they had so long violated or evaded the Navigation Acts which they thought harmful to their own trade that the belated attempt of English ministers to enforce them seemed like a new "tyranny."

121. *The British View.* On the other side of the Atlantic the emphasis was on the *unity* of the British Empire. The great burden of debt incurred in the French wars, the desire to make America pay part of the expense for their own administration and defense, and, above all, the determination of King George and his Tory ministers to make the royal authority obeyed throughout the Empire, led to the new rigorous policy towards the colonies. With few exceptions, public men in England failed to see that the American colonies had any ground of complaint. If England controlled their trade, she also favored it, giving colonial goods preference in her markets and granting bounties on colonial products and drawbacks on colonial imports. It was universally agreed that no country of Europe had a more liberal colonial trade policy than England. As to the charters, they were royal favors creating corporations with certain powers of self-government (like a city charter), but not intended, of course, to exempt the grantees from the supreme authority of the state. That authority was the Parliament, in which the American subjects of his majesty were, like the great mass of English subjects, represented by the Commons.

122. *Was Reconciliation Possible?* Whether such widely separated theories as the federal empire of the colonial statesmen and the consolidated empire of the English statesmen could have been reconciled if the direction of affairs in England had been in the hands of wise men like Pitt, Burke, and Fox, we cannot say. Probably the colonies had already reached such a stage of economic self-sufficiency and political self-direction that their continued union with the British Empire could have been only on the basis of a virtual independence (like Canada's or Australia's today) such as not even a Pitt or a Burke would have tolerated in the eighteenth century.

123. *The Responsibility of King George III.* That the separation came when it did must be laid chiefly to the conduct of King George III. By lavish use of bribes ("golden pills"), places, and pensions he built up the powerful clique of the "King's Friends" in Parliament, who thwarted every move for broad and liberal statesmanship at Westminster. He gave his confidence to ministers of the type of Bute and Lord North, who made his will their law. He was determined to press the quarrel with the colonies to an issue, exclaiming with relief when the "Intolerable Acts" of 1774 were

NEHER 13:346

(Oct 1859)

MEDFIELD MEMORIAL, 1664.

[Communicated by CHARLES H. MORSE, of Cambridgeport, Mass.]

The following is a copy of a very fine original document in my possession. It is in the autograph of Rev. John Wilson, Jr., the first minister of Medfield, Mass. The names were all signed by the persons named:—

To the Honored Generall Court of Massachusetts Colonie assembled on the 19th day of the 8th month 1664, the humble Representation of the Inhabitants of Medfeild.

Forasmuch as wee have heard that there have bin Representations made vnto his Majestie concerninge divisions amongst vs, and dissatisfaction about the present Gouernment of this Colonie, Wee whose names are Vnder-written, the Inhabitants & householders of the Towne abovementioned do Hereby testifie our vnanimous Satisfaction in adheringe to the present Gouernment, so long & orderly established, and our earnest desire of the Continuance thereof, and of all the Liberties pertaininge therevnto, wch are contained in the Charter Graunted by King James and King Charles the First of famous Memorie. Vnder the Encouragement & security of which Charter; Wee or our Fathers ventured ouer the Ocean into this Wilderness through greate Hazzards Charges & Difficulties. And we humblie desire that our Honored Generall Court would addresse themselves by humble Petition to his Maiestie for his Royall favor in the continuance of the present establishment, and of all the Priviledges thereof, and that Wee may not be subjected to the Arbitrary power of any, who are not Chosen by this People accordinge to there Patent, so, earnestly begging y^e sweete presence and blessing of God on all your faithfull Endeauours, Wee shall rest full obedience to support the present Gouernment with our Persons and estates. Yours in all humble & faith

John Wilson Jr	Samuel Hinsdell	Nicholas Wood
Joshua Fisher Sen ^r	Thomas Mason	Daniell Mors
Thomas Wight Sen ^r	Robert Mason	Thomas Holbrook
John Thurstun [Sen ^r ?]]	Thomas Ellice	James Aldridg
Henry Smith	William Partridge	John Fisher
Thomas Boyden	John Pratte	Beniamin Wheelocke
✓ John Elice	Joseph Clerke Sen ^r	John Bullward
John Turner	Joseph Clarke Jr	John Partridge
John Plympton	Seath Smith	Joseph Bullward
Thomas Thurstun	Thomas Wight Ju ^r	John Medcalse
Samuell Bullin	Henry Leland	John Fussell
John Thurstun [Jr?]	Thomas Bass	John Frary [Jr?]
Samuell Wight	Gershom Wheelocke	Joseph Morse
Samuell Smith	John Frary	Ralph Wheelocke
Georg Barbur	Timothy Dwite	Martine Phillips

Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England Vol II pages 113-4 by James Savage

ELLIS, ARTHUR, came to N. E. in 1630, says Farmer, but my search for him has not been successf. / CHRISTOPHER, New London 1682, CONSTANT, Ipswich, d. 26 Oct. 1686. Felt. / EDWARD, Boston, m. 6 Oct. 1652, Sarah, d. of Robert Blott, had Sarah, b. 1 July 1654; perhaps others, certain. Edward, 26 Nov. 1656; and Ann, wh. d. 4 Dec. 1678; and he d. 23 Apr. 1695, aged 74. / FRANCIS, Salem, perhaps as early as 1691. Felt, I. 420. / FREDERICK, Norwich, had gr. of ld. 1678. / HENRY, Boston 1666, mariner. / JAMES, Stonington 1653, d. 1694. / JOHN, Dedham, freem. 2 June 1641, m. 10 Nov. 1641, Susan Lumber, had John, b. 26 Apr. 1646; and Hannah, 9 Apr. 1651, was of Medfield 1653, where his w. d. 4 Apr. 1654. He m. next, 16 June 1655, Joan, wid. of John Clapp of Dorchester, had Samuel, 24 May 1660, wh. d. at 24 yrs.; and Joseph, 24 Oct. 1662. He d. 2 Apr. 1697; and his wid. d. 2 Mar. 1704. Hannah m. 15 Dec. 1671, Samuel Rockett or Rockwood of M. / JOHN, Sandwich, m. a. 1645, Eliz. d. of first Edmund Freeman, had, perhaps, Bennet, b. 27 Feb. 1649; but certain. Mordecai, 24 Mar. 1651; Joel, 20 Mar. 1655; and Matthias, 2 June 1657; d. 1677, then call. jr. yet wh. was the sen. is unkn. His w. surv. and with Mordecai admin. the est. / JOHN, New London 1664, prob. rem. / JOSEPH, Mass. freem. 1663, may have been s. of the preced. MATTHIAS, Sandwich, s. of John, had Matthias, b. 5 Nov. 1681; a s. 17 Aug. 1683; Mary, 17 Aug. 1685; Experience, 26 July 1687; Malachi, 8 Oct. 1689; Remember, 1 Dec. 1691; ano. ch. d. 31 Dec. 1693, soon after b.; and (Samuel, 12 Nov. 1699. / RICHARD, Dedham, by w. Eliz. m. 1650, wh. may seem to be d. of Lambert Genery, espec. as G. in his will calls E. s.-in-law, had, perhaps sev. ch. but certain. a d. b. 1651; and Mary, 3 Feb. 1655, wh. m. 12 Mar. 1680, Amos Fisher. ROGER, Yarmouth, had John, b. 1 Dec. 1648. / THOMAS, Medfield 1649, may be the same wh. was bapt. at Wrentham, Eng. 13 Dec. 1629; and m. 21 May 1659, Mary, d. of Thomas Wight of Dedham, had Mary, b. 26 Sept. 1660; Abiel, 15 Oct. 1662; Samuel, 9 Nov. 1664; Thomas, 10 Jan. 1666; Patience, 22 Feb. 1668; Ruth, 31 Oct. 1670; Thomas, again, 24 July 1674; and Joanna, 17 Jan. 1677; and ano. d. nam. Juda, in the will of her gr.f.; and he d. 12 Dec. 1690. His wid. d. 7 Mar. 1693. Mary m. 20 Mar. 1678 or 9, Jonathan Adams, and Patience m. 10 Dec. 1691, Henry Adams, both of M. / ONE THOMAS, perhaps liv. at Marblehead 1668-74. / WILLIAM, Braintree. See Allis. Five of this name at Harv. and four at other N. E. coll. had been gr. 1828. Sometimes it is writ. Elice.

Clippings

Ellis

New England Marriages Prior to 1700

by Clarence Almon Torrey - p 248

ELLIS, Edward (-1695, ae 74) & Sarah **BLOTT** (ca 1628, 1631-1665+); 6 Oct 1652; Boston
ELLIS, Edward & Lydia ?; b 1669(70?); Boston
ELLIS, Eleazer & Marie/Mary **MEDCALFE/METCALFE**; 26 Oct 1687; Medfield
ELLIS, Eleazer & Mehitable **THURSTON**; 27 May 1690; Dedham
ELLIS, Francis & Sarah ?; b 1681(2?); Boston
ELLIS, Francis (-1708) & Sarah **[WILLARD]** (-living in 1712); b 1692; Salem
ELLIS, Freeman (see Matthias **ELLIS**) & Mercy **[?NYE]** (?1652-) (had child in 1705); b 1687; Rochester
ELLIS, Henry & Joanna **[WILLIS]** (1651-); b 1670; Boston
ELLIS, James & ?; b 1663; Wenham
ELLIS, James & Frances ?; b 1665; Boston
ELLIS, James & Susanna **[CHARMAN]**; b 1670; Boston/?Stonington, CT (see John & Richard **ELLIS**)
✓ ELLIS, John & 1/wf Susan/Susanna **LUMBER** (-1654); 10 Nov 1641; Dedham
ELLIS, John (-1677) & Elizabeth **[FREEMAN]** (1624-); ?bef 20 Aug 1644; Sandwich
- ELLIS, John (-1697) & 2/wf Joan (?) **CLAPP** (-1706), w John; ?4 Jun 1655, ?16 Jun 1655, aft 24 Jul 1655, ?16 Jun 1656; Medfield
ELLIS, John & Mary **HERRING**; 1 Feb 1677/8; Medfield
ELLIS, John & Susanna **[?CHARMAN]** (see James **ELLIS**, see Richard **ELLIS**); b 1678(9?); Boston
ELLIS, John, ?Muddy River & Sarah **[BACON]** (-1713, in 51st y); ca 1680/4; Boston/Brookline/Muddy River
ELLIS, John (1656-) & Elizabeth **FISHER** (1662-); 10 Mar 1685/6; Medfield
ELLIS, John (-19 Oct 1712) & Martha ?; b 1700?; Chatham
✓ ELLIS, John (1646-1716) & 2/wf Mary **HILL** (1662-1729); 7 Apr 1698; Boston/Medfield/Medway
ELLIS, John & ?; nr 1700; Dover, NH
ELLIS, John & Sarah **HOLMES** (1680-); 7 Nov 1700; Plymouth
ELLIS, Joseph & Ruth **[MORSE]**, m/2 John **BRACKETT** 1675; b 1662; Dedham
ELLIS, Joseph (1666-) & Mary **GRAVES**; 25 Oct 1688; Dedham
ELLIS, Joseph & Lydia **LOVELL**; 23 Nov 1688; Medfield
ELLIS, Joseph & Dorothy **SPALDING** (1664-); 18 May 1690; Dedham
ELLIS, Joseph & Elizabeth **[METCALF]**; b 1697; Medfield
ELLIS, Matthias (1657-1748) (see Freeman **ELLIS**) & ?Mercy **NYE**/?Mary **BURGESS** (1656-); aft 1678/9, b 1679(80?); Sandwich/Yarmouth
ELLIS, Mordicai (1651-1710) & Sarah ? (-25 Oct 171-, 1717?); ca 1676?; Sandwich
ELLIS, Richard (-1694) & Elizabeth **FRENCH** (1629-); 19 Sep 1650; Dedham
ELLIS, ?Richard (see James **ELLIS**, see John **ELLIS**) & Susannah **[CHARMAN]** (1649, 1648-); b 1668; Stratford, CT
ELLIS, Richard & Mary **[LANE?]** (1653-); b 1685; Boston
ELLIS, Robert & ?; b 1671; Boston
ELLIS, Robert/Ruben & Elizabeth **PEMBERTON** (1678-); 4 Jun 1698, b 1698(9?); Boston
ELLIS, Roger (-1668) & Jane **LISHAM**, m/2 George **BULLARD** 1672; b 1648, b 1647?, lic 12 (9) 1644, 12 Nov 1644 lic; Yarmouth
ELLIS, Samuel & ?; b 1690; very doubtful
ELLIS, Samuel, Medfield & Deborah **LOVELL**, Medfield; 20 Dec 1693; Medfield/Middlesex Co.
ELLIS, Thomas (-1696) & Mary **WIGHT** (-1693); 21 May 1657, 21 May 1659; Medfield
ELLIS, William & ?; b 1661; Boston
ELLIS, William & Mary **MITCHELL**; 5 Jul, 5/5/1675; Middlesex Co.
ELLIS, William & Susanna ?; b 1689; Boston
ELLIS, William & Lydia ?; ca 1694?; ?Sandwich/Middleboro
ELLIS, ? & Esther **NICHOLS** (1650-), dau Adam; b 1682; ?Hartford
ELLIS, ? & Sarah ?; b 1639; Lynn

976 John ELLICE, Jr.
26 Apr 1646/7
Dedham, Norfolk, MA Bay
7 Apr 1698
Boston, Suffolk, MA
14 Nov 1716
Medway, Norfolk, MA

488 Samuel ELLICE
14 Jul 1699
Medfield, Norfolk, MA
14 Sep 1720
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
14 Aug 1769
E. Medway (now Millis) Nfk, MA

977 Mary HILL
28 Oct 1662
Sherburne, Middlesex, MA
3 Mar 1729
Medway, Norfolk, MA

244 (Capt.) Samuel ELLICE (Ellis)
Revolutionary War Veteran
15 Feb 1726
Medway, Norfolk, MA
15 May 1750 -Brooklyn, Windham, CT
21 Dec 1802
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA

978 Benjamin HALL
7 Aug 1669
Rehoboth, Bristol, Plymouth Col.
5 Jan 1692
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
26 Aug 1726
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA

489 Dorothy HALL
20 May 1700
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA
13 May 1790
Medway-Millis, Norfolk, MA

979 Sarah FISHER
1668
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA Bay
17--
Wrentham, Norfolk, MA

122 Jedediah ELLIS
9 Jul 1751
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA
8 Apr 1774
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA
14 Jun 1804
Sturbridge, Worcester, MA

980 SMITH
of Mass or Connecticut

? Henry
490 (~~Thomas~~) SMITH
~~ca 1705~~
of "Canterbury" CT

245 Abigail SMITH
? 2 Apr. 1734?
Pomfret, Windham, CT
17
Sturbridge? Worcester, MA

981

982

Hannah
491 ~~Abigail~~
m. Ca 1708? *1698?*
Windham Co., CT

Jr.	1952 John ELLICE ca 1615 Wrentham, Norfolk, England 12 Dec 1644 Dedham, Norfolk, MA 2 Apr 1697 Medfield, Norfolk, MA	1635* Boston	3904 ELLICE
MA Bay	1953 Susan LUM 16-- 4 Apr 1653/4 Medfield, Norfolk, MA	England	3906 3907
MA	1954 John HILL 1630 Chaffcombe, Somerset, England ca 1653 ?Sherburne, Middlesex, MA 23 Jan 1717/8		by 1633* 3908 John HILL Dorchester ca 1602 Pitminster, Somerset, Eng. ca 1629 Chaffcombe, Somerset 31 May 1664 Dorchester (Uncaty-bec Milt 3909 Frances TILLESTON (Tilden) ca 1608 Chard, Somerset, England 18 Nov 1676 ?Milton, MA
esex, MA	1955 Hannah 16-- ca 1692 ?Sherburne, MA		3910 3911
MA	1956 Edward HALL 16-- ca 1649 ? Braintree MA ca 27 Nov 1670-will Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony	1636* Duxbury	3912 3913
L	1957 Hester 16-- after 1674, Rehoboth? (as Mrs. Thos Jordan)		3914 3915
l, Plymouth Col.	1958 Cornelius FISHER 1632 Denton, Norfolk, England 25 Jul 1665 Dedham, Norfolk, MA 2 Jan 1699 -Dedham?		1637* "Rose" 3916 Anthony FISHER Dedham 23 Apr 1591 Syleham, Jfk., Eng 16-- "Mignotte" at Syleham 18 Apr 1671- Dorchester, Norfolk MA 3917 Alice ca 1600 Suffolk? England 12 Jan 1662/3 Dedham, Norfolk, MA
k, MA	1959 Sarah EVERETT 12 Apr 1644 Dedham, Norfolk, MA 28 Feb 1676 Dedham?		163* 3918 Richard EVERETT Cambridge ca 1615 England 29 Jun 1643 -Springfield (Fynchon's settlement) claimed by MA Bay Col. 3 Jul 1682 - Dedham, Norfolk, MA 1634* "Francis" 3919 Mary WINCH Roxbury ca 1619 Ipswich? Suffolk, England after 1682 Dedham, Nfk, MA
k, MA Bay	1960 SMITH		3920 SMITH
k, MA	1961		3921 3922 3923
SMITH	1962		3924 3925
necticut			

The Freeman / Ellis Family
of
Sturbridge, Massachusetts

For better understanding of this report about our progenitors:

Samuel and Mary Freeman
Samuel and Abigail Ellis
+ their children
Jedediah and Martha Ellis
their grand-daughter
Keziah Ellis
who married
Levi Dodge

we start with the place they all lived:

STURBRIDGE.

THE land of this town was originally granted, in 1729, to several petitioners of Medfield, and many of the first settlers were from that town, and hence the place was called New Medfield, until its incorporation in 1738, when it received the name of Sturbridge. The following, respecting the first settlers, is from Rev. Joseph S. Clark's Historical Sketch of Sturbridge, published in 1838:

"Henry Fiske, one of the original proprietors, and his brother Daniel, pitched their tent near the top of the hill which has ever since borne their name. They had been at work for some time without knowing which way they must look for their nearest neighbor, or whether indeed they had a neighbor nearer than one of the adjacent towns. At length on a clear afternoon they heard the sound of an axe far off in a southerly direction, and went in pursuit of it. The individual whose solitary axe they heard had also been attracted by the sound of theirs, and was advancing towards them on the same errand. They came in sight of one another, on opposite sides of the Quinebang river. By felling two trees into the stream, one from each bank, a bridge was constructed on which they were able to meet and exchange salutations. The unknown man of the axe was found to be James Denison, one of the proprietors, who, in the absence of a better home, had taken lodgings in a cave, which is still to be seen not far from Westvill. In that lonely den he continued his abode, it is said, till a neighboring wolf, who probably had a prior claim to the premises, signified a wish to take possession, when Mr. Denison peaceably withdrew and built him a house of his own.

"For some time after the work of clearing the forest had been undertaken, no one had ventured to spend the winter in a place so desolate and distant from the track of man. The proprietors, or whomsoever they employed, usually came in the spring, and returned to their respective towns in the autumn. Joseph Smith, with no other companion than his faithful dog, was the first who encountered the rigors of winter in Sturbridge. Alexander Selkirk was not more secluded from human society on the island of Juan Fernandez, than Mr. Smith was in this place during four months, having neither seen nor heard from a human being in all that time. The cellar which protected his frugal store from the frosts of that dreary winter may still be seen on the farm of Jabez Harding, Esq., not far from an aged pear-tree, which Mr. Smith is said to have planted soon after he came."

The proprietors built a meeting-house, which was consecrated, in 1733, by Rev. Joseph Baxter, of Medfield. In 1736 the Rev. Caleb Rice was ordained pastor. About 1747, a number of his church, conceiving they had received *new light*, different from the rest of the people, separated from him. Mr. Rice died in 1759. He was succeeded by Rev. Joshua Paine, who was ordained in 1761. Rev. Otis Lane, the next minister, was ordained in 1801, and was succeeded by Rev. Alvan Bond, in 1819. Rev. Joseph S. Clark succeeded Mr. Bond in 1831. The persons who separated from Mr. Rice's

STURBRIDGE.

church formed themselves into a Baptist church about 1750. The first meeting-house of this society was built on Fisk's Hill, in 1784. Rev. William Ewing was their first minister. Rev. Jordan Dodge was ordained their pastor in 1784, and was dismissed in 1788. The next minister, Rev. Zenas L. Leonard, was ordained in 1796. His successor, Rev. Addison Parker, was installed in 1833. Rev. Isaac Merriam and Rev. O. O. Stearns have been the succeeding pastors.

The central village lies in a valley between two hills, which are about two miles apart. The soil in this valley is fertile. The village consists of about 30 dwelling-houses, a Congregational and Baptist church. The engraving shows the appearance of the village as it appears when seen from the north-east, upon the Charlton road. Population, 2,004. Distance, 18 miles from Worcester, and 58 from Boston. The Quinebaug has its source in this town; it originates from near Lead-mine pond, takes a circuitous course into Union, Holland, Brimfield, and back into Sturbridge. Upon this stream are considerable tracts of interval and meadow lands. There are a number of ponds in this town, near one of which, called Lead-mine pond, a number of adventurers from Europe, many years since, dug deep for ore, a considerable quantity of which they carried with them to England. They never, however, returned.

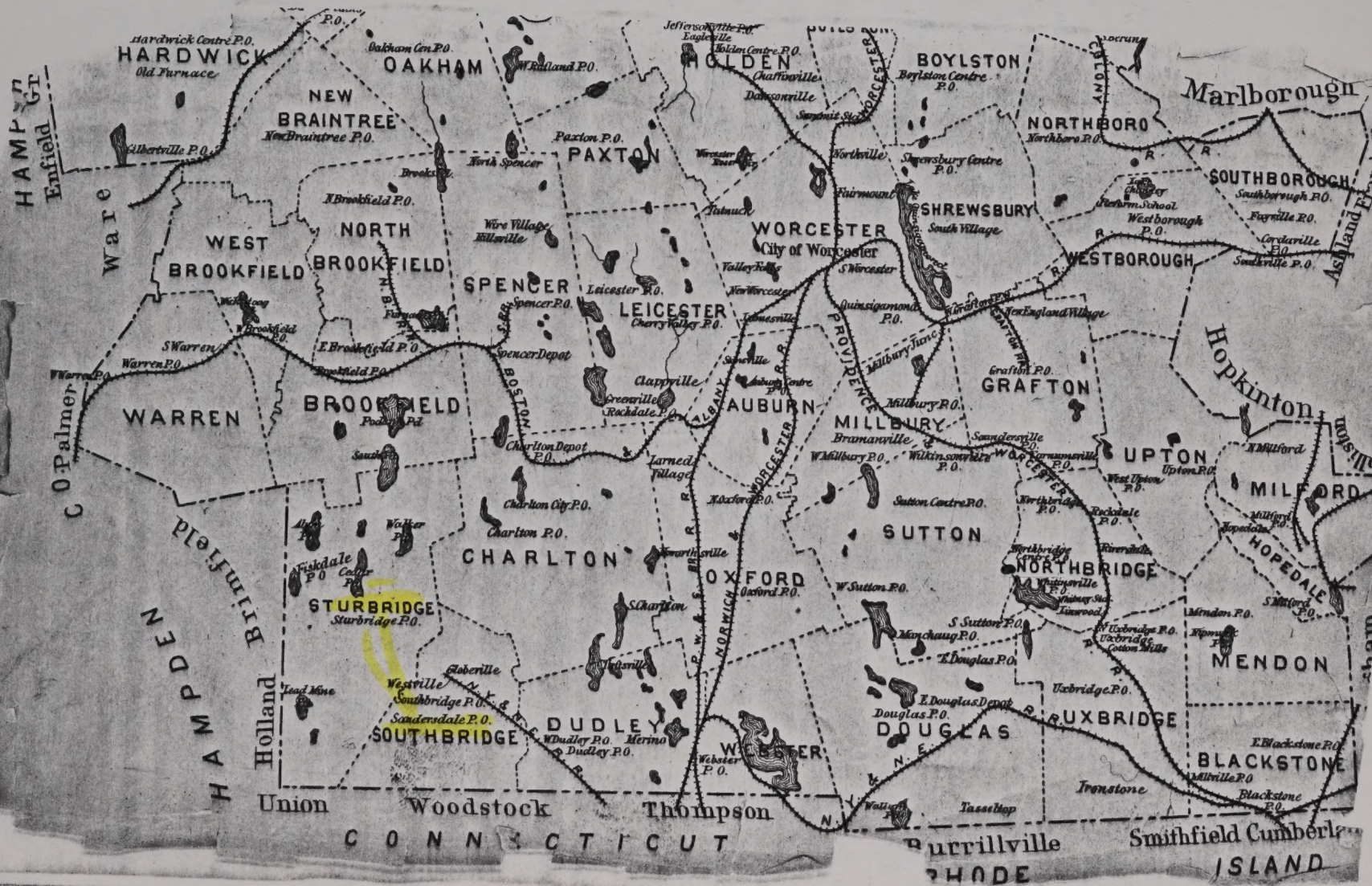


View of the central village in Sturbridge.

In 1837 there were 6 cotton mills, 8,664 spindles; 829,749 yards of cotton goods were manufactured; value, \$117,134; males employed, 71; females, 117; there were manufactured 2,220 pairs of boots, and 12,660 pairs of shoes; value, \$18,306 40; males employed, 35; females, 15; value of pocket rifles manufactured, \$20,275; hands employed, 36.

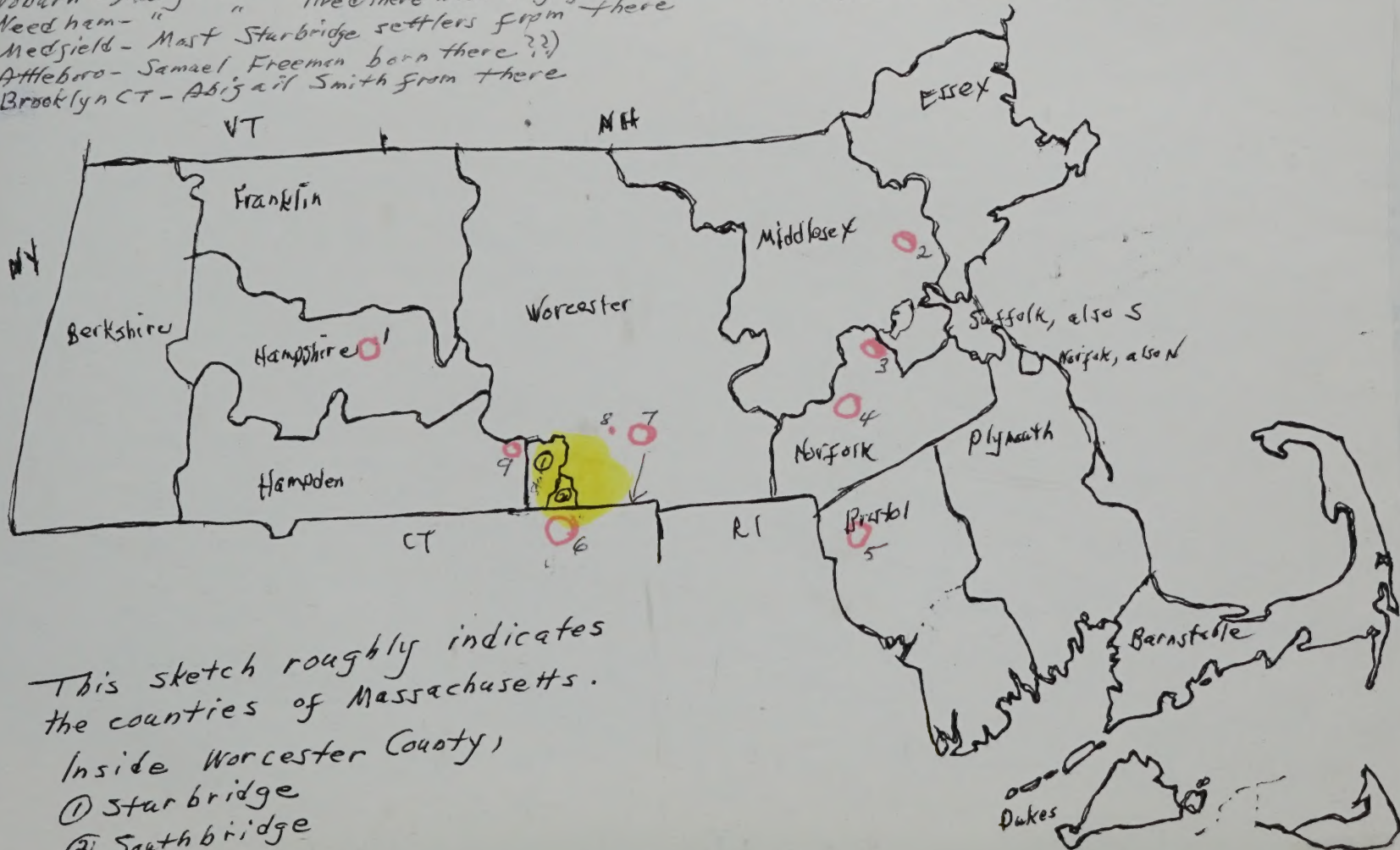
In the southern part of the township is an extensive tract of broken land, called Breakneck, near which the Breakneck pond in Union, Conn., takes its rise. A ledge of rocks in this tract extends about a mile, which, in some places, is 100 feet perpendicular. This ledge has been a great place for rattlesnakes. It is stated that an old lady, the wife of an extensive farmer by the name of Howard, living in this vicinity, after her dairy business was done in the morning, in the Month of May, used to go out and kill rattlesnakes; and that she had been known to have killed as many as 16 in one morning. These snakes, some years ago, were made considerable use of for medicinal purposes; the oil as a remedy for the quinsy and sprains, the skin for rheumatism and head-aches; and the gall was also used in medicinal preparations. They were worth from about 50 to 75 cents per head, and it was for the profit of the business that it was followed by the old lady. The only instance known of any person being bit here by a rattlesnake was that of a lad—his father filled his mouth with tobacco juice and sucked out the poison, so that the effects of the bite were scarcely perceptible. Black snakes, upwards of nine feet in length, have been killed in the Breakneck region.

The Southern Half of Worcester Co., MA



1. Hadley - the first William Chubb there in King Philip's War
2. Woburn - Mary Chubb born there
3. Needham - " " lived there when engaged
4. Medfield - Most Starbridge settlers from there
5. Attleboro - Sarnael Freeman born there ??
6. Brooklyn CT - Abigail Smith from there

7. Sutton - Leri & Richard Dodge lived there
8. There is still a tiny village - Dodge MA - there
9. Palmer - Keziah Ellis Dodge died there



This sketch roughly indicates
the counties of Massachusetts.

Inside Worcester County,

① Starbridge

② Southbridge

are featured.

Nantucket

Sturbridge

In Early New England, a family man didn't just go out into the wilderness, pick a site, and settle in. The government was pretty rigid about settlement, and needed to be. There had to be boundaries to prevent disputes, and the backbreaking task of taming the wilderness required an extreme amount of teamwork. Even if Indians had left or been forced out of an area there was the chance of an attack. The first procedures used by the Pilgrims in setting up little Christian settlements continued to be followed pretty much by the civil authorities later because of practicality. By then the law did not require it, but the association of families & investors who petitioned the court for permission to settle the new town which became Sturbridge set aside some of the lands for "minister's right," and a new church was one of the earlier buildings.

While Sturbridge was still wilderness, Joseph Plimpton (later to become one of the association members) exploited the forest for furs, mining, and other products, making use of the Quinebaug River which ran through the site. William Ward surveyed the land and started laying out lots, for the new town.

What was called a town in those days might be more like a township now, because it included farms of 50 acres or more, not just houses. Groups of families and investors formed associations, selected the site, surveyed it, and petitioned the court for a land grant to settle the place. Owing to the big families they produced, in a couple of generations the town would get crowded & maybe the soil depleted. Then the process to start a new town would start over. Often the associates who petitioned for land grants were not interested in settling themselves, but were paying for land for their children and grandchildren. Some wanted to turn a profit by selling to settlers. And of course many of them did want to become settlers.

Forty-four men, mainly but not all from Medfield, were in the Association for Sturbridge. William Ward and Joseph Morse petitioned the General Court and on 3 Sept 1729 received their grant. Certain conditions had to be met. At least 50 families had to be established there within 7 years. 100 lots had to be laid out by 9 July 1730. (No problem for surveyor Ward!) Lots had to be at least 50 acres, with at least 7 acres of that plowed. If the land were not fit for crops then it had to have at least 7 acres of good grass for grazing. Houses had to be at least 18x18 feet.

The first lots were on the north side of the Quinebaug River and the next set of lots south of the river, to the west of Shumway Hills. A second division of land occurred in 1733, and most of the rest in 1740 except for a few small remnants in 1761.

The ~~association~~ ^{settlers} members, ~~were~~ ^{from Medfield and other places} Meletiah & Ezra Bourne; William & Nahum Ward of Southborough, Shubael Gordon, Thos & Ebenezer Learned of Oxford, Nathan Fisk of Watertown, Gershom Keyes of Boston, Zerobabel Eager, John Shearman of Marlborough, Jos. Baker, Jonas Houghton of Lancaster, Thos & Moses & Jonas Gleason, Joshua & Nathaniel Morse, Jos. & Wm. & John Plimpton, Nataniel Smith of Dedham, Solomon & Ezra & Jos. Clark, Timothy Hamant, Ephraim Partridge, Abraham & Moses & Ichabod Harding, Peter Balch, Francis Moquet of Framingham, Josiah Cheney, John Dwight, Jonathan Boyden, James Davison, Jos. Marsh, Josiah Ellis, Samuel Ellis, David Ellis, Henry Adams, and minister's right. Seven extra shares were sold later - one to Seth Wight for 75 pounds (a heap of money in those days). ~~Where no city is indicated above, member from Medfield.~~

At least 12 of the ~~settlers~~ ^{others} members ~~named above~~ ^{of the} came as settlers. A ~~very~~ ^{large} great number of ~~them~~ ^{of the}, esp. the Medfield ones, sent their children & grand children. Others sold their property to settlers. Families living in Sturbridge to whom we are related (through previous generations) include Adams, Chubb, Ellis, Freeman, Smith, and Wight.

The town was called Dummer at first, but in 1731, so many ~~were~~ ^{came} from Medfield that ~~it became~~ ^{they started calling it} New Medfield. In 1738 it was renamed Sturbridge. Moses Macy (whose dtr Mary married Jared Freeman in 1774) became acting town proprietor (administrator) in 1735 by power of attorney from the members, and held the position a great many years. Abraham Harding was Town Clerk. Rev. Caleb Rice (wife Priscilla) was appointed first minister of the church in 1736. Our (Lt) Samuel Freeman (who served in the French & Indian Wars) was a selectman 1759 & 1769. He was older than most of the others; evidently he was living in adjoining Charlton when the others came. Part of Charlton was later annexed into Sturbridge.

By 1774, on the eve of the Revolutionary War, only 10 of the original family heads had passed away, including Lt Samuel Freeman and minister ^(Rev.) Caleb Rice. Most of the settlers were young and vigorous. On 20 Jan 1775 (Mass) General Congress selected a Committee of Inspection whose duty was to prepare the populace for a military alarm, and protect the community/country in case of attack, seeing to it that the men had arms. Seven local men were appointed inspectors, including Benjamin Freeman (the late Samuel's son). By 1777 he was Lieutenant and finally a Colonel in the Revolutionary War. His brother, Comfort Freeman, was a Captain. Samuel Ellis, Jr., was also a Captain. (our ancestor).

Was Sturbridge a healthy place to live? Perhaps, by standards of those days. By today's standards, no. Judging from the causes of death on those lists, "consumption" seemed to be common. Babies, small children, and new mothers very often did not survive. Men stood a better chance once they survived childhood. It was probably pretty there

The town of Sturbridge was officially created 24 June 1738 by renaming + incorporating the common lands of New Medfield.

25 Oct 1754 certain adjoining lands were annexed.

26 June 1792 part of Charlton was annexed

25 June 1794 part of Middlesex Gore was annexed

On 15 Feb 1816 and again 6 April 1839, parts of Sturbridge were taken away and annexed to Southbridge (including Samuel + Mary's house site?)

Population rose from 896 in 1765 to 2658 in 1960.

Before going on into statistics and genealogy, this compiler feels compelled to issue a note of caution, especially after having been led astray by previous reports about a Samuel Freeman who turned out to be the wrong one. First of all, there were a goodly number of Samuel Freemans at that point in time, living in the Cape Cod area, Boston area, Salem area, Connecticut area (where many of the records were lost or destroyed, particularly during the Rev. war) and even one who was married in Newport RI in the 1750's. It appears that our Samuel is from the Attleboro Freemans though more details are being searched out.

All of the children in the list which follows were recorded in Sturbridge Vital Stats (and LDS church records) as sons and daughters of "Samuel Freeman and Mary." No actual proof of any marriage ceremony of this period in time (earlier or later) has been found. Perhaps Needham area VR will yield it some day. The best that has been found were the "intentions" announced in Sturbridge 20 April 1744. Benjamin Freeman was born 24 Oct 1744, six months later. Either he came early, records are missing, or there was yet another Samuel Freeman with yet another Mary whose marriage date can't be found, living there too (hardly likely). These were fine, hardworking, intelligent, patriotic people to whom the United States of America owes a great debt. They fought valiantly in the Wars for Independence. Without them and people like them there would be no United States today.

re done

Family of Samuel Freeman & Mary Chubb (Cont'd)

notes:

- ① Samuel, Jr.'s name is misspelled "Samewell" on the original records. Also 2 dates - Aug. 9 or 25 Sep 1746.
- ② Samuel^{Jr} & Elisebeth's infant dtr, Chloe, d. 5 Mar 1767
Their little son, Ebenezer, died 16 Feb. 1768
They both died, themselves, in 1772, and less than a year later, their very young son, Samuel III d. 13 July 1773
- ③ Clarinda, little dtr of Comfort & Lucy d. 28 Nov. 1773.
Comfort (Jr.?) evidently grew up & d. 17 April 1825 at Woodstock CT
- ④ Jared's ^{listed} birthdate is impossible (probably 1751 creased - the writing poor & looked like 1757?) He was married in 1774 (22 or 23 years old?) to Mary Marcy, daughter of Moses Marcy. Moses became acting town proprietor in 1735 and held that position for a good many years, by consent of the members.
- ⑤ Name also (mis)spelled "Phaneala" & "Pheneela." Probably pronounced Fan-uh-la?
- ⑥ A Chester Freeman "of Argyle N.Y." m Rachel Parker 22 Nov 1774
Is this the man (same name) who died 16 Oct 1835 & was buried in the new cemetery? Any relation to the baby who died.
- ⑦ An Ebenezer Freeman died "of paralysis" 28 Jan 1813 age 73
(b 1740?)
- ⑧ A Joseph Freeman died that same day of "n. Palsey"?? age 74
(b 1739?)
- ⑨ A Delia Freeman (didn't get her age) died 1839.

Nos 6-7+8 would appear to be relatives (possibly nephews of Samuel) who joined the community. Wrong ages to be his sons.

redo this page

Mary Chubb Freeman's Relatives in Starbridge

There were several Chubb families in Starbridge, apparently headed by brothers of Mary. William and wife Mary had Hannah 12 Aug. 1743, Elisabeth 26 June 1746 + Prentice (misspelled "Printis" sometimes) 18 Aug 1751. Mary died 24 May 1764. William took another wife, Mary Shafter (of Woodstock CT, intentions 20 May 1765) and by her had Lydia 14 Feb 1767 and William Jr 7 Jan 1768. William m. Anna Blanchard, int. 10 June 1790. Elisabeth m. Daniel Hebbard (written "Hobbs" on intentions) 23 July 1767. Lydia m. Solomon Miles ("Mighills" on int.) 30 Dec 1789.

Five children were born to Samuel Chubb and wife. Sarah is given as mother of the last two. Whether another wife had the first three, or she had them all, is not known. Children: Samuel Jr 22 April 1751. John 14 Aug 1755. Luce (girl) 15 May 1757. Hannah 18 April 1759. Bette 14 Aug 1767.

also Timothy?

Possibly a (brother?) Timothy was there. "Mary Chubb, widow of Timothy" died 4 April 1813 in her 87th year. And a Molly Chubb m. Zebediah Abbott of Brookfield (or Brimfield?) 25 Mar 1780.

1813
87
1126

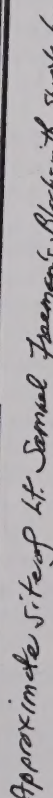
daughter of Samuel Chubb of Andover, Mass.

All the above was extracted from Starbridge Vital Records. A book of MA marriages beg 1800 shows that in adjoining Charlton a Joseph Chubb married 20 Feb 17 Mrs. Mary Freeman. Who was she? Date of Jared Freeman's death not shown - was she his widow? It is probably far-fetched to think of our ancestor Mary Chubb Freeman - a widow in her 60's marrying a cousin? Probably someone young.

She was Jared's daughter

Medfield Vital Records do not show any Chubbs. Mary (on intentions) "from Needham." about 40 miles East. Latter Day Saints records show that brother William were born in Woburn, Middlesex Co, but their younger bro. Ebenezer born in Needham (1725). Their father William born in Salem. Author James Savage says this family's American start was through her grandfather, the first William Chubb, who was a soldier first noted at Hadley in 1676. That would be during Indian king Phillips war against the colonists. See map.

Step 2

West

A blow of the storm of Starbuck
from an actual survey, taken since Armiter last, & led down a scale of 80 chains to an inch.
The principal points in the town are Allum Pond, one mile long, half a mile wide. Suckerman Pond, 300 rods long
and 100 rods wide. Cedar Pond, 2.80 rods long, 70 rods wide. Long Pond, 2 1/2 rods long and 70 rods wide.
Sedgwick Pond, 70 rods in circumference; that part of South Pond lot is in Starbuck is 150 rods long
& 100 rods wide. Littleaug River is 5 rods wide.

EARLY SETTLEMENTS IN THIS VICINITY.

The history of the first planting of the territory, now the county of Worcester, shows that there were only a few scattered settlements in all this territory until the close of the war between England and France, terminated by the treaty of Utrecht, July 13, 1713.

Previous to this time several plantations had been granted by the General Court, commencing in 1643 with Lancaster, then Mendon, 1660; Brookfield, 1660; Worcester, 1668; Oxford and Woodstock, in 1683; but the two latter, as has been shown, did not commence settlements before 1686.

All these, except Woodstock, had at some time during their progress been destroyed before 1713, and efforts had continued during all that period (from 1643 to 1713) to induce settlers to locate in them, with but little success.

The fear of assault from the Indians was such that but few settlers could be persuaded to remove to any of them until after the peace before mentioned.

But now settlements spread over all this territory with great rapidity, and within a period of twenty-two years (up to 1735) following 1713, all the territory in this county had been granted for towns.

This period was remarkable for a spirit of land speculation; colony. The governors, judges of the courts, clergymen, officers of the college, and merchants, all entered into this scramble for these interior lands.*

It has been stated in connection with Dudley, that settlements commenced in its territory in 1721, and in Sturbridge in 1730, and also in the west part of Oxford, afterwards Charlton, about the same time.

These dates are likewise the time when settlements began in the territory now Southbridge, and, as the deeds recorded at Worcester, and in Suffolk county at Boston show, the whole line of the lands bordering upon the Quinebaug river were occupied in the years from 1730 to 1733.

The center part, including the water-power and the land now occupied by the center village, as before related, was held by Moses Marcy; that adjoining above, now the Globe village, by William Plimpton; and that above him by John Plimpton, covering Westville and vicinity.

The land next below Mr. Marcy was occupied by Colonel Thomas Cheney on both sides, down to Saundersdale, and thence on the south side to land bought by John Vinton, of Stoneham, in 1738.

On the north side of the Quinebaug, below the bridge across the river (lately called the "Red Bridge"), was the land of Joseph Sabin, where he settled in 1733. The Ammidowns did not locate in that vicinity till 1760. The first sale of land by Moses Marcy, in the tract now the center village, was to Samuel Freeman, blacksmith, of Sturbridge, six acres, partly in Sturbridge and partly in Oxford; another lot adjoining, eight acres, and one of 110 rods, on which said Freeman's house now stands, as expressed; and a third lot of 32 perch in Oxford, a triangular piece adjoining the road. These two latter pieces are those on which stand the house of Mrs. Vinton, lately the Shumway house, on Elm street, the building

on the corner east of the Edwards hotel, and extending to a point near the present bank building, the property of Mr. Leonard at this time. The first lot includes the large building west of Elm street, formerly the "Old Tavern." The low part at the south end, by the large elm and the well, was Samuel Freeman's dwelling-house, in which he raised his family of children. His son, the late Colonel Benjamin Freeman, was born there the same year it was erected, in 1744.

This deed is witnessed by Nathaniel Walker and Rowland Clark, recorded b. 29, p. 400, Worcester. This Nathaniel Walker was from Weston, near Boston; he bought a tract of land in the large gore, north part of Sturbridge and Charlton, of John Davis, May 12, 1743—270 acres; consideration £1,600. (See b. 26, p. 596). He was the father of the late Deacon Asa Walker, and the ancestor of all of the name in this vicinity. Rowland Clark bought, in 1746, on the hill south, known now as the "Clark Place," as will be shown hereafter.

Samuel Freeman located his blacksmith shop east of the south part of the Edwards brick hotel, standing where Elm street now is, and the front on the range of the two large elms recently cut down. These two trees grew up, one at the south front corner, and the other at the north front corner of said shop.

The location of the saw-mill and grist-mill erected by Mr. Marcy, was a point to be reached by roads, first in the direction of Woodstock, as at this time that town had been settled 58 years, having begun its first settlement in 1686. The second road was to Oxford, that town having been settled since 1713, then 31 years. Then it became necessary to accommodate the pioneer settlers in New Medfield (Sturbridge), and those in the west part of Dudley. All these roads were built at first with the design of reaching these mills in the shortest and most convenient way.

Mr. Freeman, no doubt, selected his location at the junction of these roads, to secure the business for his blacksmith shop, as the farmers came to the mills. It is proper to observe, that the first settlers in Sturbridge, many of them settled within the limits of this town; one range of these settlers, extending from the Globe village, south, on the hill land; beginning with the Plimptons, at what is now the Globe village; thence south, the Hardings, Denisons, Wheelocks, Masons, Moses, Ellises, and Fosters; then, on the south road, the Clarks, and on Lebanon hill, the Moses; thence east on the lower road to Woodstock, the Moses, Morrises, Pratts, and Bacons; and to the east, on the road to Dudley, the Cheneys, Sabins, Putneys, Ammidowns, and Vintons; all these settlers made these mills a common center, now about 135 to 140 years since, and 126 years (now 1870) since Samuel Freeman located here.

December 8, 1772. Edward Foster to his son, Fletcher Foster, both of Sturbridge, £80, b. 71, p. 416. This family have been long known; their farm was at Westville. The first improvement of the water-power on the Quinebaug at this place was by this family, aided by the late Jedediah Ellis; this Mr. Ellis was the son of Samuel Ellis, one of the proprietors of New Medfield.

April 20, 1815. Luther and Calvin Ammidown to Larkin Ammidown, the interest of John Ammidown in Freeman farm, being one third part, also one third of the old store, the open lot west of library building, and west of Baptist meeting-house, all John Ammidown's interest; see b. 196, pp. 171 and 172.

April 20, 1815. Larkin Ammidown to Luther and Calvin Ammidown, quits all right to two thirds of Freeman farm—a deed of partition. This was the beginning for dividing up Col. Benjamin Freeman's homestead. The three brothers, John, Luther, and Calvin, having all deceased sometime since, this estate has, to a large extent, passed from that name.

* See Hutchinson's History of Massachusetts, vol. II, pp. 299 and 300.

"And forasmuch as your petitioners have received encouragement from some of the proprietors of the 10,000 acres lately sold by the province, that they are desirous of being set off to said tract, which being so done will make a sufficient township.

"Therefore, your petitioners most humbly pray your Honor's consideration of the premises, and that this great and honorable Court would be pleased to grant or sell unto them the said tract of land, under such conditions and limitations as your Honor, in your great wisdom, shall deem best.

"And your petitioners in duty bound shall ever pray.

"Signed as follows:

Abraham Harding,	John Dwight,	Moses Gleason,
Joseph Plimpton,	Thomas Stroeter,	Gersham Keys,
Jonathan Boydon,	Thomas Gleason,	Jonas Houghton,
Silas Brown,	Joshua Morse,	William Plimpton,
Ebenezer Learned,	Nathaniel Smith,	Zerubbabel Eager,
Josiah Ellis,	Francis Moquit,	John Sherman,
Ichabod Harding,	Timothy Hammond,	Nathan Ward,
Nathaniel Morse,	Solomon Clark,	Ezra Clark,
Peter Balch,	Ephraim Partridge,	Joseph Baker.

"In the House of Representatives, June 13, 1728, read and ordered that the petition be referred to the next full session, and in the mean time Colonel Thaxter, Major Tileston, and Major Chandler be a committee to repair to the land petitioned for and described in the within plan, that they view and well consider the nature and circumstances of said land, and report their opinion what the land may be worth at said session.

"Sent up for concurrence.

"WILLIAM DUDLEY, *Speaker*.

"In Council, June 14, 1728, read and concurred.

"J. WILLARD, *Secretary*."

REPORT OF COLONEL THAXTER, MAJOR TILESTON, AND MAJOR CHANDLER.

This committee, having visited and examined the lands prayed for in the second petition, made report to the General Court that said lands were worth £1,000.

The action of the General Court upon the foregoing, for some reason which has not been ascertained, was unfavorable, but the probability is that there was not a sufficient quantity

* See vol. II, p. 737, Book of Towns, State Records, Boston.

A special meeting was called by the selectmen, June 27, 1774, to consider of some measure proper to be adopted for the safety and defense of the province in her distressed condition, by reason of several late acts of the British Parliament.

The selectmen at this time were Daniel Fiske, Nathaniel Walker, James Johnson, John Tarbell, and Samuel Ellis. After solemn prayer to God for direction, they chose one of their number to act as speaker, and having discussed the public grievances for several hours, the vote of the town was, not to purchase any goods which should be imported from England. This was in conformity to the late Non-Importation act, fixing public sentiment uniformly through all the towns in the province.

On the 25th of August following, another meeting was called for considering provincial affairs, viz.:

"That, considering the present alarming condition of our public affairs, by reason of several late acts of the British Parliament, altering the course of justice, and annihilating our once free constitution and government, a committee be chosen in each town in the county to meet at Worcester, or some other suitable place, to consult and advise what is necessary and prudent to be done by the inhabitants of this county."

After some discussion a committee was appointed, consisting of Moses Weld, Timothy Newell,* William McKinstry, John

These letters were addressed to Mr. Thomas Whately, former member of Parliament, who having deceased, they by some means fell into the hands of Dr. Franklin, then residing in London, as the agent of both Massachusetts and Pennsylvania; and finding that the object of said letters was prejudicial to the interests of the colony of Massachusetts, for whom he was there to aid and defend, he felt it his duty to return the same to his constituents. Their contents becoming known in Boston, it caused those officials, Hutchinson and Oliver, to be regarded as traitors to the rights and interests of the people; thus, through excitement, those gentlemen's houses were mobbed, broken into, and the furniture and personal property contained in them destroyed. The English government had demanded payment of the colony for this damage to these officials, and that question was to come before the Legislature for their action: thus the instructions to their representative.

* The Hon. Timothy Newell was born at Needham in 1742. He removed to Sturbridge without property or patrons, and, being a mechanic, he engaged in the manufacture of spinning-wheels, rakes, and chairs, about the year 1763. By industry and economy, he was soon enabled to open a small store, and continued enlarging his business until he was an extensive country trader, and accumulated a large estate for that period in such business. His early education was quite limited; but being an attentive reader, he became a person of

of good land to encourage inhabitants enough to settle upon them to be able to carry on the affairs of a town. But these petitioners believed otherwise, and presented a third petition to the court, viz.:

THIRD PETITION.

It is set forth, after the preface to the petition, that

"Your petitioners humbly beg leave to inform this Honorable Court that, although there is indeed much poor land contained therein, yet there is also a considerable quantity of good land fit for settlement; and, in our humble opinion, a sufficiency to enable your petitioners, by the blessing of God, in concurrence with diligence and industry, to support the ordinary charges of a township."

This third petition contained names as follows:

Melaniah Bourne, Esq.,	Thomas Learned,	Nathan Ward,
William Ward, Esq.,	Nathan Fiske,	Gersham Keyes,
Ezra Bourne,	Henry Fiske,	Zerubbabel Eager,
Shubal Goram,	Capt. Ebenezer Learned,	John Sherman,
Joseph Baker,	Samuel Ellis,	Jonas Gleason,
Jonas Haughton,	David Ellis,	Josiah Cheney,
Timothy Hamant,	Francis Moquet,	Capt. John Dwight,
William Plimpton,	Henry Adams,	Capt. Joseph Clark,
Ephraim Partridge,	Ichabod Harding,	Nathaniel Morse,
Abraham Harding,	John Plimpton,	James Denison,
Moses Harding,	Thomas Gleason,	Joseph Marsh,
Josiah Ellis,	Joshua Morse,	Capt. Jonathan Boyden,
Peter Balch,	Joseph Plimpton,	Solomon Clark,
Ezra Clark,	Nathaniel Smith,	Moses Gleason.

This petition came up in the General Court, July 4, 1729, viz.:

"A petition of William Ward, Esq., and Joshua Morse, in behalf of themselves and about forty others, inhabitants of Medfield, etc., setting forth that, whereas, they had petitioned this court for a grant of land lying between Oxford, Brookfield, and Brimfield, and the Province line, the court was pleased to appoint a committee to value the same: that the said committee reported their opinion that the said lands are worth £1,000, and that forasmuch as many of the petitioners

* See Court Records, vol. XIV, p. 264.

Sahnon, and Benjamin Freeman. The convention was held soon after, and a report of its proceedings was prepared for each town to act upon, in the county. This being read at a town meeting, called for that purpose in Sturbridge, was unanimously approved by vote. The foregoing preamble and action was the result of correspondence received from the vigilance committee at Boston, the duty of which was not only to keep the citizens of the interior towns advised of the actions of the British Parliament, but to guide their opinions, so as to form a unanimity of sentiment in opposition to any and all encroachments upon the hitherto rights and liberties exercised and enjoyed by the people of the colonies, whether by charter or assumed rights, or by a broader sense, which included those rights as English subjects, claimed by all as Englishmen, under the provisions of the great charter of England, the constitution.* It is probably not affirming too

quite varied intelligence, and familiar with many of the sciences, to which he added a general knowledge of history and politics.

His general knowledge of subjects gave him much influence in society, which soon brought him into public business. He entered the Revolutionary army at the commencement of the war as brigade major, and when he left the service he held the rank of colonel.

He was one of the foremost in resisting the molten spirit of Shay's rebellion in the year 1794, which arose on account of the heavy taxes following the late war; the State debt being \$1,300,000, besides \$250,000 due the officers and soldiers of the State line of the army, and their proportion of the Federal debt was not less than \$1,000,000, while the State debt, before the war, was but about \$100,000.

This heavy burden was the cause of their rebellion; they did not, in their trouble, stop to calculate the great blessing this debt had purchased for them and their descendants in the future of time. This unwise and misjudged affair was closed the beginning of the following year. About this time Mr. Newell was advanced to a major-general of the militia. As a civilian he became a man of distinction; and was elected several times to a seat in the governor's council.

General Newell was a leading man in this town many years, and contributed liberally for the support of all good objects. He was influential in placing a school upon the Congregational meeting-house, and contributed a clock at his own expense. He died, February 5, 1819, aged seventy-six.

* The rights of Englishmen were guaranteed to the colonists of Massachusetts by the terms of their charter, given in the old and repeated in the new, by King William, as follows:

"And further our will and pleasure is, and we do hereby for us, our heirs and successors grant, establish, and ordain that all and every the subjects of us, our heirs and successors, which shall go to and inhabit within our said province and territory, and every of their children which shall happen to be born there, or on the seas in going thither, or returning thence, shall have and enjoy all liberties and immunities of free and natural subjects, within any of the dominion of us, our heirs and successors, to all intents, constructions,

soil, which the General Court, a hundred years ago, judged unworthy of sale, and hardly fit to give away, as being 'not capable of making a township.' The result has shown that the first settlers of this town, in placing their chief reliance on 'the blessing of God, in concurrence with diligence and industry,' rested on a firm basis."

Its manufactures derive their water-power from the Quinebaug river: Only a portion of this is as yet occupied, but has thus far been a great source of its growth.

Up to the year 1811, when the first act of incorporation was obtained, its water-power had been occupied but little, if any, except for saw and grist mills. Its other manufactures are as follows: 1st,

THE STURBRIDGE MANUFACTURING COMPANY, WESTVILLE.

At what time the water-power was first made use of on the Quinebaug, at this place, is not certain; but it is known that Jedediah Ellis and Fletcher Foster built a dam across the river, where the principal dam is now located, in this village, and erected a saw-mill, as early as the year 1799, on the south side of the same, as now indicated by those works. And not long after a grist-mill was erected at the north end of said dam.

This association was incorporated the 5th of December, 1811, with the following names who subscribed for the shares which stand against their names respectively. The shares were \$250 each.

Rev. Zenas L. Leonard, - - - - -	2 Shares, \$500
Stephen Newell, - - - - -	2 " 500
Lieut. John Plimpton, - - - - -	2 " 500
Moses Fiske, - - - - -	4 " 1,000
Jephthah Plimpton, - - - - -	1 " 250
Ziba Plimpton, - - - - -	1 " 250
Moses Newell, - - - - -	1 " 250
Eliaser Rider, - - - - -	2 " 500
Comfort Freeman, - - - - -	2 " 500
Nathaniel Rider, - - - - -	3 " 750
Franklin Rider, - - - - -	3 " 750

\$5,750."

CHARLTON.

PART OF CHARLTON ANNEXED TO STURBRIDGE,

JUNE 27, 1792.

That Benjamin Freeman, Daniel Marcy, and Elijah Sebree, with all their lands lying on the south side of the road leading from Sturbridge meeting-house to Sarah Cheney's, in Dudley, including so much of the road aforesaid as now lies in Charlton, with the dwelling-houses and other buildings thereon, be and they hereby are set off from the town of Charlton, and annexed to the town of Sturbridge.

Provided, nevertheless, that the several persons above named, and their estates, shall be still holden to pay all legal taxes assessed upon them before passing of this act, and also their proportionable part in building and repairing the bridge over Quinebaug River, by Marcy's Mills, in like manner as though the act had not been made.

The piece of land here described was the south-west corner of Charlton, formerly the south-west corner of Oxford, including all that part thereof situated south of the road aforesaid, now Main street in Southbridge. Sarah Cheney, here referred to, was the widow of Colonel Thomas Cheney, and her residence was on the south side of the old road leading from Southbridge center village to Dudley, and opposite on the south of the Saunders Dale Print Works.

This town, in dimensions, was about seven miles square when incorporated, including the county gore annexed on its north line, or about 31,000 acres. When the town of Southbridge was formed, it embraced about 12,500 acres, of which about 3,000 acres were taken from the south-west corner, leaving about 28,000 acres—its present territory. With that part taken for a part of the territory of Southbridge was included the most important water-power of this town, taking all that power on the Quinebaug river that was within the limits of its territory. All this tract of land taken for South-

This company having been organized, and the above stock subscribed, their first outlay for establishing the cotton-mill, was a purchase made of Moses Fiske of the water-power and grist-mill before referred to, at the north end of the dam erected by Ellis and Foster, in 1799, with a tract of land for the canal, and a site for the contemplated mill.

The sum paid for this water-power, grist-mill, and canal, with ground for the mill site, was \$645.

The five stockholders first on the foregoing list, contracted with the company to dig the canal, wheel-pit, and race-way, stone the same, and erect a building thirty feet by forty-five, and three stories in height; to put in a water-wheel and suitable gearing connected with the shafting for running the machinery, and to have all complete for operating by the 1st of June, 1812.

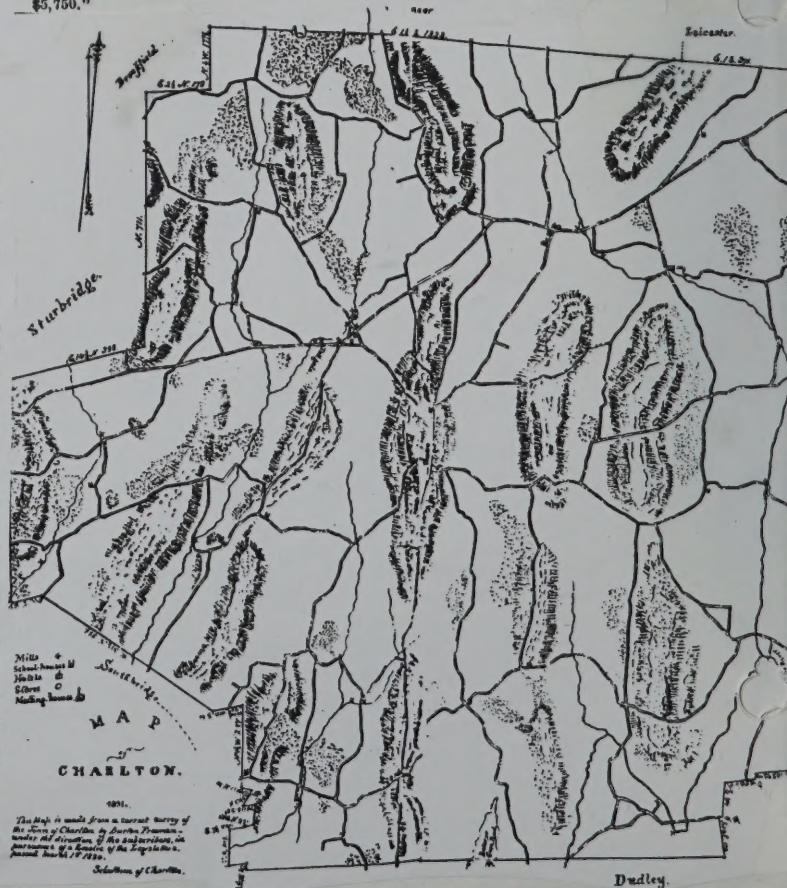
The two last named stockholders contracted to build 128 spindles of cotton machinery, with all the necessary preparation suitable for carding and spinning yarn from cotton, for the sum of \$14.00 per spindle, and to have the same all perfect, complete, and ready for operating, by the 15th of June, 1812; and they to receive an extra sum of \$600 for the carding machine.

The above contracts were completed, a double carding machine in, and all put in motion and tested, so as to commence the spinning of cotton in August, of said year.

The mill was run the first two weeks by Nathaniel Rider, on his own stock, to test the perfection of his machinery.

The mill began to run for the company, under the superintendence of Nathaniel Rider, the 7th of September, 1812. His brother, Franklin Rider, operated the carding-machine till the 6th of November, 1812, at three cents per pound.

The shares were all paid in to the company, and that account closed the 26th of October, the same year, and the aggregate sum received was about equal to the expenditure to that time.



this estate has, to a large extent, passed from that name.

CHAPTER VI.

THE CONGREGATIONAL SOCIETY.

THE origin of the Congregational church and society was a colony of twenty-one members of the Congregational church in Sturbridge. They were residents in the poll parish that was established here by an act of the Legislature, February 28, 1801. These members were dismissed from the church in Sturbridge, and organized this church on the 16th day of September following:

NAMES OF THESE FIRST MEMBERS.

Ralph Wheelock,	Samuel Ellis,	Lucy Johnson Mason,
Asa Walker,	Deborah Child Freeman,	Mary Howard Mason,
Daniel Morse,	Lois Hibbard Morse,	Abigail Smith Ellis,
Elias Plimpton,	Rachael Smith Foster,	Phebe Stacy Morse,
Fletcher Foster,	Experience C. Wheelock,	Jemima Corbin Harding,
Abel Mason,	Anne Clark Dresser,	Ruth Hobbs Mason,
Jason Morse,	Lois Smith Foster,	Mary Chub Chamberlain.

This small colony united in their public religious worship with the Baptists and Methodists in the parish meeting-house; and their number of members in this church was not increased until the year 1815, when, during that year, five new members were added, to wit: George Sumner, Margaret Burt Sumner, Keziah Freeman Brown, Lydia Plimpton, and Joshua Harding.

This was the condition of the church when the parish was, by an act of the Legislature, made a town by the name of Southbridge, February 15, 1816.

*At copied was only living child of Benjamin & Deborah (Child) Freeman, daughter of
David 2 of 1816. Thomas & Samuel Child.*

*This is one of the nicest pages in the book. Shows P.D. Capt Samuel
& his wife Abigail (Smith) Ellis as well as Mary (Child) (Freeman) Chamberlain
widow of Capt Lt Samuel Freeman (1716-1772) & Lt James Chamberlain, also de'd. joining*

This society was incorporated by the General Court, December 13, 1816, by the name of "Congregational Religious Society in Southbridge," with all the powers and privileges which other religious societies enjoy, according to the constitution and laws of Massachusetts.

The following are the names of the incorporators, to wit:

"Daniel Morse, Joshua Harding, Samuel Newell, Frederick Whiting Bottom, Fletcher Foster, Abel Mason, Oliver Plimpton, Jason Morse, Freeman Pratt, Timothy Paige, George Sumner, Oliver Mason, Junior, James Wheelock, Ralph Harding, Elbridge G. Harding, Salem Marsh, Calvin Ammidown, Joseph Clark, Abel Mason, Junior, Ralph Wheelock, Waterman Potter, Pliny Arnold, Ebenezer D. Ammidown, Asabel Prouty, Oliver Mason, Smith Foster, Duty Marsh, Duty Marsh, Junior, Moses Mason, Oliver Hooker, Henry Hooker, Abijah Richardson, Parker Morse, John Rider, Mason Morse, Enoch Bacon, Stephen H. Esterbrook, Nathaniel Marsh, David Atherton, Smith Ellis, Denison Wheelock, Corbin Lyon, John Newell, Jonathan Green, George Gleason, John Marsh, Alpheus Foster, Joseph Eaton, Moses Wheelock, Aaron Putnam, John Marsh, Junior, Joel Walker, Dresser Bacon, Benjamin Walker, Hinsdale Foster, Davis Wheelock, Calvin Wheelock, Luther Wheelock, Chauncey Plimpton, Samuel Austin Groves, Samuel Lewis Newell, Bela Carpenter, with their families and estates, together with such others as may hereafter associate with them, and their successors."

*Smith Ellis
grandson*

In the year 1815 this society arranged for a piece of ground for the location of a meeting-house, including 1 and $\frac{1}{4}$ acres of land, it being the same on which the meeting-house of this society now stands, and the house and lot, now the residence of Dr. Samuel Hartwell, next south of the same.

This meeting-house lot was a part of the homestead farm of the late Colonel Benjamin Freeman, (son of Samuel Freeman, born, October 24, 1744, and died, May 22, 1806); it contained 149 acres, 1 quarter, and 15 rods. It was sold by his executors, Joshua Harding and Jonathan Perry, of Sturbridge, to Andrew Brown, of Woodstock, April 8, 1807.* Andrew Brown, of Woodstock, sold this farm to Daniel Briggs, of Sturbridge, January 4, 1811;† Daniel Briggs, sold the same farm to John, Luther, and Calvin Ammidown, for \$5,600, March 29, 1813.

*joining combined Baptist-Unit. Church in 1801. * & is a grand daughter*

and, while it is true that the...
 ...the...
 ...the...

In...
 ...the...

By the year 1841, when the...
 ...the...

THE...
 ...the...

It...
 ...the...

The...
 ...the...

- 1. ...
- 2. ...
- 3. ...
- 4. ...
- 5. ...
- 6. ...
- 7. ...
- 8. ...
- 9. ...
- 10. ...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

MASSACHUSETTS

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS

REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

A COMPILATION FROM THE ARCHIVES.

PREPARED AND PUBLISHED BY THE

SECRETARY OF THE COMMONWEALTH

IN ACCORDANCE WITH CHAPTER 106, § 10, MASS. GEN. STAT. c. 106, § 10.

BOSTON:

WRIGHT & POTTER PRINTING CO. STATE PRINTERS.

18 POST OFFICE SQUARE.

1897.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

✓ ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 23, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Larned's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SYMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

NATIONAL ARCHIVES ORDER FOR COPIES OF VETERANS RECORDS

DATE RECEIVED IN NNRG

31

1997

INDICATE BELOW THE TYPE OF FILE DESIRED AND THE METHOD OF PAYMENT PREFERRED.

1. FILE TO BE SEARCHED

(Check one box only)

☐ PENSION

☐ BOUNTY-LAND WARRANT APPLICATION
(Service before 1856 only)

☒ MILITARY

REQUIRED MINIMUM IDENTIFICATION OF VETERAN - MUST BE COMPLETED OR YOUR ORDER CANNOT BE SERVICED

3. VETERAN (Give last, first and middle names)

Captain Samuel
Massachusetts

Ellis

4. BRANCH OF SERVICE IN WHICH HE SERVED

☒ ARMY

☐ NAVY

☐ MARINE CORPS

5. WAR IN WHICH, OR DATES BETWEEN WHICH, HE SERVED

Revolutionary

7. IF SERVICE WAS CIVIL WAR,

☐ UNION

☐ CONFEDERATE

PLEASE PROVIDE THE FOLLOWING ADDITIONAL INFORMATION, IF KNOWN

8. UNIT IN WHICH HE SERVED (Name of regiment or number, company, etc. name of ship)

Col Ebenezer Learned's Regt

Capt. Samuel Ellis (himself)

Continental Service 6 Dec 1775 - 1 Feb 1776

9. IF SERVICE WAS ARMY, ARM IN WHICH HE SERVED

☒ INFANTRY

☐ CAVALRY

☐ ARTILLERY

10. KIND OF SERVICE

☒ VOLUNTEERS

☐ REGULARS

11. PENSION/BOUNTY-LAND FILE NO.

12. IF VETERAN LIVED IN A HOME FOR SOLDIERS, GIVE LOCATION (City and State)

13. PLACE(S) VETERAN LIVED AFTER SERVICE

Starbridge MA

14. DATE OF BIRTH

15 Feb 1726

15. PLACE OF BIRTH (City, County, State, etc.)

Medway (Millic) MA

16. NAME OF WIDOW OR OTHER CLAIMANT

Abigail (Smith) Ellis

16. DATE OF DEATH

21 Dec 1802

17. PLACE OF DEATH (City, County, State, etc.)

Starbridge MA

NATIONAL ARCHIVES TRUST FUND BOARD NRTF Form 10-93

THESE ARE THE
COPIES YOU
ORDERED FROM THE
FILE IDENTIFIED
ABOVE.

DO NOT SEND
ADDITIONAL
PAYMENT.

DATE SEARCHED 4/30/99	SEARCHER Complete File
FILE DESIGNATION Ellis Samuel Mass	

To inquire about this order,
please write to the address below or
telephone 202-501-5170.

NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS ADMINISTRATION
GENERAL REFERENCE BRANCH (NNRG-P)
7TH AND PENNSYLVANIA AVENUE, NW
WASHINGTON, DC 20408

SEND TO:

NAME (Last, First MI) Norma Hansen Zaniewski	
STREET 8924 West Plainfield	
CITY, STATE Greenfield WI	ZIP CODE 53228-2230

A316760

5/4/99

PLEASE DO NOT DETACH

561
Ellis, Samuel

Massachusetts.

(Revolutionary War.)

Captain

Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

57372945

3606

6447

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of personal papers herein

Book Mark:

See also

E | Mass.

Ellis

Appears as shown below on a

List

of the Men Raised in the County of Middlesex
in the State of the Massachusetts Bay for the
Purpose of filling up and Compleating the Fif-
teen Battalions of Continental Troops Directed
To be raised for the Term of Nine Months from
the Time of their Arival at Fish Kill Agreeable
to a Resolve of Genl Court Past 20th April 1778

(Revolutionary War.)

List dated

Not dated, 17

Name,

Richard Darling

Time of Arival at Fish Kill, June 19, 17

Town Procured for, Holliston

Regl Belongs to, Col. Howe

Comp^y Procured from, Ellis

Age, 17

Stature, 5-8

Complexion, -

Remarks:

Number of record:

41

Storrell

(545m)

Copyist

E | Mass.

Ellis

Capt

Appears as shown below on a

List

of the Men Raised in the County of Suffolk
in the State of the Massachusetts Bay for the
Purpose of filling up and Compleating the Fif-
teen Battalions of Continental Troops Directed
To be raised for the Term of Nine Months from
the Time of their Arival at Fish Kill Agreeable
to a Resolve of Genl Court Past 20th April 1778

(Revolutionary War.)

List dated

Not dated, 17

Name,

Emariah Holbrook

Time of Arival at Fish Kill, June 13, 17

Town Procured for, Bellingham

Regl Belongs to, Col. Hawes

Comp^y Procured from, Capt Ellis

Age, 21

Stature, 5-8

Complexion, Dark

Remarks:

Number of record:

41

Storrell

(545m)

Copyist

E | Mass.

Saml Ellis

Capt

Appears as shown below on a

Return

of the Companies of the Massachusetts Militia in
the Continental Army

(Revolutionary War.)

Return dated

Dec, 1775

Captain, Saml Ellis

Lieutenant, David Frith

2 Lieutenant, Elizah Lamb

Ensign,

Serjeants, 3

Corporals, 3

Drums & fifes, 1

Privates, 57

Remarks:

Number of record:

18

Storrell

(548d)

Copyist

EDWARDS, Jacob and Hannah Marcy, Nov. 2, 1806.

Samuel Curtis of Charlton, and Mary Marcy, May 19, 1811.

EDY (see Eddy), Patience and Jasper Marsh, int. May 31, 1784.

ELDRICK, Sarah C. and John F. Hyde, int. Aug. 17, 1845.

ELLENWOOD, Thomas [int. Ellingwood of Brimfield, dup. int. Ellinwood] and Rebecca [int. Rebaca, dup. int. Rebeckah] Livermore, Nov. 17, 1757. [Rebecca, C.R.I.]

ELLIOTT, Thomas [int. Elliot] of Thompson, Conn., and Mrs. Eleanor [int. Eleanor] Fiske [int. wid., omits Mrs.], Nov. 18, 1821. [Eliot of Thomson, and Elaenor Fiske, wid., P.R.I.]

ELLIS, Abigail and Jabez Willis, int. Aug. 23, 1787.

Abner, Capt., of Dedham, and Polly Newell, May 10, 1807.

Benjamin and Comfort Baker, Feb. 27, 1760.

Jedediah and Martha Freeman, Apr. 28, 1774. — *Samuel's son*

Joseph and Molley Dunten [dup. Dunton, dup. int. Mary Dunton], May 5, 1784.

✓ Kezia and Levi Dodge, Mar. 15, 1796. — *Samuel's grand-daughter*

Levina and Richard Dodge Jr. of New Grantham [int. adds Vt.], Nov. 29, 1802. — *

Mary and Joseph Towne, June 28, 1780.

Polley [dup. Polly] and Jonathan Glezen [dup. Gleason] of Western, int. Oct. 7, 1785.

Ruben [dup. Reuben] and Sarah Martain [dup. Martin], int. Nov. 12, 1752.

✓ Samuel and Abigail Smith of Canterbury [dup. Canterbury], int. Mar. 10, 1749-50 [dup. 1749]. (*Rev. Ancestor*)

Samuel [int. 2d] and Sally Dresser, Nov. 28, 1799.

Samuel and Betsy Young of Woodstock, Conn., int. Feb. 11, 1808.

Silas of Southbridge, and Susanna Marsh, wid., int. Apr. 24, 1824.

Smith and Rebecca Dresser, Oct. 23, 1803.

ELLWELL (see Elweel, Elwel), Aaron [dup. and dup. int. Elwell, int. Elweel] and Abigail Wood, May 23, 1754.

ELWEEL (see Ellwell, Elwel), Abigail [dup. Abigail Elwell] and Thomas Weedge [dup. Wedge] of Brookfield, int. Jan. 15, 1755.

ELWEL (see Ellwell, Elweel), Meheteble [dup. Meheteble Elwell] and Samuel Pick [dup. John Pike], int. Feb. 5, 1757.

ELY, Alfred, Rev., of Monson, and Lucinda Newell, Jan. 25, 1814.

VITAL RECORDS

OF

STURBRIDGE,

MASSACHUSETTS,

TO THE YEAR 1850.



PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
AT THE CHARGE OF
THE EDDY TOWN-RECORD FUND.

BOSTON, MASS.,

1906.

(* Levina Ellis & Richard Dodge Jr. were Kezia's sister & Levi's older brother. The brother came from New Grantham New Hampshire [rather than Vt.] to marry his brother's sister-in-law.)

EATON, Erasmus, s. John and Liddia (second w.), Jan. 5, 1783.
 Lemuel, s. John and Abigail, Nov. 6, 1779.
 Lucy, d. John and Lydia, Dec. 29, 1784.
 Molley Warren, d. John and Liddia, Nov. 11, 1780.
 —, d. Ebephaz, carpenter, and Mary, June 11, 1845.

EDDY, Emily, d. Josiah and Dolly, May 5, 1825.
 Harriet, d. William and Marcia, Jan. 25, 1830.
 Henry Dwight, s. William and Maria, Mar. 12, 1828.
 Mary Ann, d. William and Maria, May 15, 1826.

EDGERTON, Clarinda Freeman, d. Samuel, farmer, and Eliza,
 Aug. 4, 1847.

Jane Elizabeth, d. Alfred, machinist, and Roxa, Sept. 19, 1845.

ELIS (see Elles, Ellis), Moses, s. John and Mary, Oct. 14, 1748.
 [Ellis, C.R.I.]

ELKINS, Emeline, d. Edward and Mary, July 29, 1829.
 Thomas, s. Edward and Mary, Jan. 29, 1832.

ELLES (see Elis, Elli.), Jedidiah, s. Samuel and Abigail, July
 9, 1751. [Ellis, s. Samuel and Abigail, C.R.I.]

ELLET, William, s. Abigail Johnson, July 16, 1779.

ELLIS (see Elis, Elles), Abigail, d. Samuel and Abigail, Aug. 20,
 1762.

Alfred, s. Benjamin and Comfort, Mar. 31, 1769.

Amasai, s. Reuben and Sarah, Oct. 17, 1753.

Benjamin, s. Benjamin and Comfort, June 28, 1773.

Cyrus, s. Benjamin and Comfort, May 4, 1765. [Circus, C.R.I.]

Damaris, d. Samuel and Abigail, Feb. 17, 1767.

Dorothy, d. Jedediah and Martha, Dec. 18, 1792.

[Dorothy] d. John and w., bp. [Apr.] 15, 1753. C.R.I.

Electia, d. Samuel 2d and Sally, Apr. 5, 1800.

George, s. Samuel and Betsy [dup. Betsey], Dec. 27, 1809.

Harva, s. Benjamin and Comfort, May 14, 1771.

James, s. Sam[ue]l and Betsey, Jan. 6, 1809.

Jane, d. Jonathan Ellis and Patience Shepard, May 21, 1816.

Jane Harrington, d. Gaius, bp. Sept. 19, 1840. C.R.I.

Jedediah, s. Jedediah and Martha, Apr. 25, 1788.

John, s. John and Mary, Nov. 12, 1750.

Joseph, s. Benjamin and Comfort, Aug. 12, 1760.

Joseph, ch. Benjamin, bp. Oct. 29, 1764. C.R.I.

Joseph Dresser, s. Sam[ue]l and Sally, June 2, 1802.

Julia Chamberlain, d. Gaius, bp. July 15, 1837. C.R.I.

✓ ELLIS, Kezia, d. Jedidiah [dup. Jedidah] and Martha, Feb. 15,
 1780.

Levina, d. Jedidah and Martha, Mar. 21, 1778, in Charlton

Lucreatia, d. Jedediah and Martha, Feb. 28, 1798.

Martha, d. Jedidiah and Martha, Mar. 20, 1784.

Martilda, d. Benjamin and Comfort, June 13, 1767.

Mary, d. Samu[ue]l and Abigail [d. Sam[ue]l and Abigail, C.R.I.],
 Sept. 13, 1755.

Moses, s. Reuben and Sarah, Sept. 20, 1757.

Oliver, s. Jedediah and Martha, Dec. 2, 1794.

Orison, s. Smith and Rebecca, July 19, 1810.

Polly, d. Jedediah and Martha, April 14, 1786.

Priscilla, d. Benjamin and Comfort, Mar. 4, 1763.

Priscilla, ch. Benjamin, bp. Oct. 29, 1764. C.R.I.

Rachel, d. Samuel and Sarah, Jan. 24, 1728-9.

Reuben, s. Reuben and Sarah, Oct. 12, 1755.

Samuel, s. Samuel and Abigail, July 20, 1760. [Ellice, C.R.I.]

Samuel, s. Jedediah and Martha, June 2, 1776, in Charlton.

Sarah, d. Reuben and Sarah, May 9, 1762.

Sarah, d. Smith and Rebecca, Aug. 27, 1808.

Silas, s. Jedediah and Martha, Sept. 8, 1790.

Smith, s. Samuel and Abigail [Abigail, C.R.I.], Apr. 30, 1753.

Smith, s. Jedediah and Martha, Jan. 15, 1782.

—, s. Sam[ue]l and Betsey, Dec. 4, 1811.

—, s. Parker, farmer, and Rebecca, Feb. 5, 1845.

ELSBREE, Elizabeth, d. Bradford and Waity, July 18, 1829.

Ephraim, s. Bradford B. and Waity, Apr. 20, 1831.

Mary Ann, d. Bradford and Waity, Feb. 18, 1833.

ELWELL, Simeon, s. Aaron and Abigail, Feb. 28, 1755.

Susanah, d. Aaron and Abigail, Sept. 5, 1756.

EMMONS, Julia Caroline, d. Rev. Francis W. and Mariann H.,
 Sept. 28, 1842.

EVONS, Sintha, d. Elisabeth Badger, Feb. 12, 1786.

EWING, John, s. William and Eleanor, Apr. 5, 1769.

FAGANS, —, s. Luther, Sept. 21, 1812.

FARNUM, Hiram Oliver [dup. omits Oliver], s. Joshua and
 Lois, July 1 [dup. July 2], 1807.

Olive, d. Joshua and Lydia, Nov. 27, 1814.

FAULKNER, Chlboe, d. Daniel and Sarah, Sept. 27, 1765.

Daniel, s. Daniel and Sarah, Nov. 21, 1759.

EASTMAN, ———, d. Thomas and Loiza, fits, May 4, 1845,
a. 3 d.

———, s. Thomas, ——— [rec. Feb. —, 1846], a. 3 d.

EASTWARD, ———, Mrs., July 9, 1827, a. 37.

EATON, Diadame, tochunia, Oct. 19, 1795, a. 7. [ch. John, P.R.I.]

Parley, s. John, dysentery and worms, Aug. —, 1793.

———, ch. John, May 21, 1790.

———, twin ch. John, Nov. 30, 1792.

EDWARDS, ———, inf. Jacob, Mar. —, 1807. [s[till] born,
P.R.I.]

———, s. Jacob, kick of horse, [May] 30, 1815, a. 3. P.R.I.

ELKIN (see Elkins), ———, ch. Edward, Feb. 1, 1832.

ELKINS (see Elkin), ———, s. ———, Jan. —, 1832, a. 4 d.
C.R.I.

ELLIOT, Elinor [w. ———], [wid.] David Fiske, July 14, 1846,
a. 81. G.R.I. [[dup. Elean (Jones)] Eliot, w. Mr. Eliot
of Thomson, P.R.I.]

ELLIS, George, s. Samuel, spotted fever, "in 7 hours sickness,"
Mar. 20, 1810, a. 3 m.

✓ Jedediah, Mr., June 15, 1804. [Jedediah, [June] 14, a. 53, P.R.I.]

Rebecca, w. Smith, consumption, Jan. 11, 1816. [Jan. 12, P.R.I.]

Sally, d. Smith, consumpt[ion], Jan. 17, 1810. [[Jan.] 18, a. 18 m.,
P.R.I.]

Samuel, Capt., Dec. 21, 1802. [a. 77, P.R.I.]

William, s. Parker and Rebecca, Apr. 7, 1845, a. 2.

———, ch. Jedediah, Aug. 4, 1790.

———, d. Jedediah and Martha, Apr. 4, 1797. [Apr. 3, a. 13,
P.R.I.]

✓ ———, ch. Samuel, Feb. 1, 1803. [a. 3, P.R.I.]

———, w. Jedediah, May —, 1804. [Ellice, May 9, a. 48,
P.R.I.]

———, w. Samuel, Dec. 31, 1806. [a. 29, P.R.I.]

———, s. Sam[ue]l, consumpt[ion], Feb. 22, 1809, a. 2 m.

———, d. Sam[ue]l, [Mar.] 20, 1810, a. 6 m. P.R.I.

———, ch. Smith, July 24, 1814.

———, ch. Smith, dropsy in the head, Feb. 17, 1816, a. 4.

———, ch. Silas, June 17, 1825, a. 13 m. [s. Silas, July 2, P.R.I.]

EWELL, ———, w. Malachi, nervous fever, Feb. 14, 1780.

———, puerperal [fever], w. Capt. Ewell, Apr. 6, 1783. [Ewel,
P.R.I.] [Evell [?], Apr. 6, 1784, P.R.I.]

The death date of Capt Samuel Ellis' widow has not been found yet. She
+ her son Jedediah w/ Martha joined a new church congregation in 1801.
I think she went elsewhere to stay with relatives.

PALMER

DAVIS, Mary Jane, ch. Leonard, [Nov.] —, 1838, a. 7 m. C.R.

[d. Leonard and Eliza G., Nov. 29, G.R.2.]

Nathan, [July] —, 1836, a. 68. C.R.

Porter, Dr. [h. Almira H.], Apr. 7, 1824, a. 27. G.R.2.

———, w. Nathan, Dec. —, 1832, a. 22. C.R.

DENNISON, Charles G., b. Springfield, s. William and Esther,
lung fever, Sept. 14, 1849, a. 4 m.

Esther, b. Guilford, Vt., [d. or w.] William, consumption, Sept.
15, 1849, a. 22.

DEWEY, Alonzo N., s. Capt. Alonzo N. and Mary P., Aug. 8,
1847. G.R.I.

Frances Abby, d. A. N., Feb. 14, 1841, a. 1. C.R. [d. Capt.
Alonzo N. and Mary P., G.R.I.]

George, s. Alonzo N., June 3, 1837, a. 18 m. C.R. [George E.,
s. Capt. Alonzo N. and Mary P., G.R.I.]

Mary, inflammation of the bowels, Apr. 24, 1843, a. 21. C.R.

[Mary O., d. Capt. Alonzo N. and Mary P., Apr. 21, G.R.I.]
W[illia]m H., s. Capt. A. N., Mar. 3, 1846, a. 17 m. C.R. [s.
Capt. Alonzo N. and Mary P., G.R.I.]

DIBBLE, Nancy, b. Leyden, consumption, Sept. 16, 1849, a. 38.

DODGE, Charlotte, d. William and A., Feb. 25, 1845, a. 1 y.
8 m. G.R.2.

✓ Keziah, w. Levi, Feb. 4, 1845, a. 65. G.R.2.

Samuel Orison, s. Levi and Keziah, Oct. 7, 1839, a. 21. G.R.2.

DOOLITEL, Samuel, Lt., July 17, 1736.

DORCHESTER, John, s. James and Lydia, Feb. 12, 1732, a.
24, "Perished on the Rode agojine from Kingsfield to Spring-
field."

DOULOGE, ———, Miss, b. England, cholera, Aug. 16, 1849,
a. 32.

DRUMMOND, Alexander, b. Scotland, dysentery, ——— [rec.
between Sept. 20 and Sept. 29, 1849], a. 30 y. 4 m.

DUNBAR, Ellen A., d. James R. and L., teething, Aug. 10,
1849, a. 3 m. 1 d.

DURANT, John, Mar. 8, 1814.

Mary, wid., Aug. 16, 1845, a. 80. C.R. [w. Nathaniel, G.R.2.]

Nathaniel, July 4, 1840, a. 80. C.R. [h. Mary] G.R.2.]

* Keziah (Ellis) Dodge, mother of Dwight and
grand-daughter of Rev. Coffin, Samuel Ellis

GENEALOGY

OF THE

DODGE FAMILY

OF ESSEX COUNTY, MASS

1629-1894.

BY

JOSEPH THOMPSON DODGE, PH. D.,

MEMBER NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
MEMBER PHI BETA KAPPA SOCIETY, ETC.

MADISON, WIS.:

DEMOCRAT PRINTING COMPANY, PRINTER.

1894

- vii. MARY, b. 10 Sept., 1808, at Prospect, Hancock Co., Me.; d. in Thorndike, Mass., 10 Sept., 1891; m. Jonathan McElwaine, who d. 17 Sept., 1879.
170. viii. LEWIS WILLIAMS, b. 16 May, 1811, at Swanville, Me.; d. 3 March, 1889. Was a carrier at Grafton, Mass., where he became a respected and wealthy citizen. He left a son, Joseph A. Dodge of Grafton, a man of high standing.
- ix. RICHARD TOWNE, b. 25 April, 1815, at Swanville, Me.; living.

651

- ✓ LEVI* (Richard,¹ Richard,² Richard,³ Richard,⁴ Richard,⁵ Richard⁶), b. at Sutton, Mass., 22 June, 1772; d. at Croydon, N. H., 8 December, 1835. Was a blacksmith; m. Keziah Ellis, b. at Sturbridge, 15 February, 1780, and d. at Palmer, 4 February, 1845. Their children:
- i. CHARLOTTE, b. 9 June, 1796, at Sturbridge, Mass.; d. 8 Dec., 1866; m.
- ✓ ii. DWIGHT, b. 28 May, 1798, at Sturbridge, Mass.; d. 23 August, 1869; m. twice.
- iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 7 March, 1800, at Grantham, N. H.; d. 20 August, 1825, m.
- iv. LEVI, b. 17 March, 1802, at Grantham; d. 1862; m.
- v. KEZIAH, b. 27 August, 1804, at Croydon, N. H.; d. 25 March, 1875; m. twice.
- vi. JOHN, b. 17 Jan'y, 1807, at Grantham; d. 26 Feb., 1807.
- vii. FREEMAN, b. 17 Feb., 1809, at Croydon; d. 15 Jan'y, 1886.
- viii. SIMON, b. 6 July, 1811, at Croydon; d. 8 Sept., 1811.
- ix. SILAS, b. 21 Feb., 1814, at Grantham; d. 1 Oct., 1818.
- x. SAMUEL ORISON, b. 19 April, 1818, at Croydon; d. 7 Oct., 1839.
973. xi. ADALINE, b. 2 April, 1824, at Croydon; m. William⁸ Dodge (1135).
974. xii. ELLIS, b. 7 May, 1825, at Croydon; res. Palmer, Mass.

654

SIMON,* (Richard,⁵ Richard,⁴ Richard,³ Richard,² Richard¹), b. 22 February, 1781, at Sutton, Mass., and d. at Damariscotta, Me., 23 Sept., 1817. He was a musician in the war of 1812, stationed at Castine, Me. He was a boot and shoe maker. He m. at Damariscotta, Miss Mary Turnbull, who, after the death of her husband, m. Mr. John B. Gibbs of Scotland, and had three children by him. Children of Simon Dodge:

- i. MARY, —; m. Liberty Packard of N. Bridgewater, now Brockton, Mass. Both dead.
- ii. EMELINE, —; m. Robert Hiscock. Both died in Cambridgeport, Mass.
- iii. ELEANOR, P., —; m. John Rogers. She still lives at Hopewell Hill, Albert Co., Province, N. B.
- iv. ELIZA TOWN, —; m. Avery F. Howe, at Cambridgeport. Both dead.
975. v. JAMES S., —; b. 1817, at Damariscotta; m. Edna Snow, of Pomfret, Vt., in 1851. Children: 1 son and 3 daus. James S., at the age of 76, still keeps a jeweler's shop and repairs watches in Chelsea, being remarkably well preserved.
- vi. HULDAH, —; d. at the age of 14.

Genealogy data is compiled by Bill Woods, 114 Lewis, Croydon, N. H. 03303. Sturbridge & Palmer, N. H. 03303. Volume 1

Sullivan G

1827

GENEALOGY

DODGE FAM.

OF ESSEX COUNTY, MA.

1827-1834

JOSEPH THOMPSON DODGE, JR.

651

✓ LEVI* (Richard,³ see p. 168, "D. F."), born 1772 at Sutton, Mass. Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE, b. 9 June, 1796; m. John Stockwell in Croydon, N. H., had 3 ch. Moved to Palmer, Mass.
- ✓ ii. DWIGHT, b. 28 May, 1798; m. at Sempronius, N. Y., a lady from Croydon, N. H. Had 7 children. He was a blacksmith, farmer and Baptist preacher. His two oldest sons, Silas and John, went to California "overland" and after making some money, returned to Far West, Mo., where the Mormons had been, before going to Nauvoo, Ill. John bought a farm in "Far West" and m. the dau. of a Mormon neighbor. Silas bought one in the town of Hamilton, Caldwell Co. Their father, Dwight, also moved to Kingston, where he died. Silas and John were strong union men and incurred serious dangers during the war. John Dodge was county judge.
- iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 7 March, 1800; m. Miss Martha Blanchard. Ch'n: 1, Martha, b. at Croydon, N. H., 1823; unm.; 2, Martin, b. at Croydon, 14 May, 1825; m. and live in Croydon.
- iv. LEVI, b. 17 March, 1802; m. Olive Blanchard of C. and lived at Grantham. Ch'n: 1, Elias, d. at Lowell, Mass.; 2, Elbridge; 3, Austin; 4, Henry. Levi moved to Chelsea, Vt., in 1832, and later to Randolph, where he died. Elbridge went to Wisconsin. Austin, with his mother, moved to Hamilton, Mo., where they died. Henry "went west."
- v. KEZIAH, b. 27 Aug., 1804; m. (1) Nathan Holbrook at Croydon. Of 4 children only one is living, Mrs. Palmer, in Worcester, Mass. She m. (2) Cyrus Olds at Troy, N. Y., moved to Milford, Mass., where she died, 25 March, 1874. Cyrus Olds died 19 Nov., 1874, aged 71. One dau., Mrs. Wakefield, lives in Keokuk, Iowa, and another, Mrs. Judd, lives in Salina, Kansas.
972. vii. FREEMAN, b. 17 Feb., 1809; m. Candace Stockwell of Croydon at Troy, N. Y., where they lived awhile, moved to Milton, Saratoga Co., where a dau., Frances, was born in 1833; a son, Freeman M., was born 22 August, 1840. See p. 409, "D. F." Thence he moved to Wilmurt, Herkimer Co., thence to Trenton Falls, N. Y., thence to Palmer, Mass. His dau., Frances, m. Oct., 1865, Geo. M. Stacey, now lives at New London, Ct., where Mr. Stacey died.
- xi. ADALINE, b. 2 April, 1820. See No. 1135, p. 348, "D. F."
- 974c. xii. ELLIS, b. 7 May, 1825.

652

STEPHEN P.* (Richard,⁵ Richard,⁴ Richard, Richard, Richard), was b. in Royalston, Mass., 24 Dec., 1774; came to live in the town of New Grantham, N. H., in March, 1797; was m. to Mary Dunbar of the same town, 10 Nov., 1799. She was b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 24 Sept., 1779. The above as well as the names of their children below are on a paper in his own handwriting, dated 8 May, 1834. He served in the war of 1812. Children:

- i. SALMON H., b. 31 July, 1800, in Croydon, N. H.
- ii. MALYNDA, b. 9 April, 1802; d. 21 Nov., 1803.
- iii. IRA, b. 28 February, 1804.
- iv. LOIS, b. 27 January, 1806.

(P.S. Dwight Dodge's youngest brother, Ellis Dodge was in correspondence with the author, Dr. Joseph T. Dodge, while the book was being written. You will notice his given name was his mother's maiden name!)
ELLIS

SECOND UNITED STATES CENSUS--1800--NEW HAMPSHIRE
HEADS OF FAMILIES
CHESHIRE COUNTY

NAMES of HEADS of FAMILIES	FREE WHITE MALES					FREE WHITE FEMALES					All other free persons except Indians not taxed
	Under 10 years of age	Of 10 & under 16	Of 16 & under 26 including heads of families	Of 26 & under 45 including heads of families	Of 45 & upwards including heads of families	Under 10 years of age	Of 10 & under 16	Of 16 & under 26 including heads of families	Of 26 & under 45 including heads of families	Of 45 & upwards including heads of families	
NEW GRANTHAM											
Alexander, Samuel	3	1	1			1		1			
Bachelder, Amos	3		1				1	1			
Baker, Thomas		1	1			2		1			
Ballow (?), Jeremiah	1	1	1		1			1		1	
Bachelder, Jonathan	1	1	1			2		1			
Bean, Samuel		2	1			1	1	2			
Bixbee, Amasa			1					1			
Brown, Jonathan		1	1		1	2	2	1		1	
Brown, Jonathan Jr.	2		1			1		1			
Brown, John	1		1			1		1			
Burbank, Ebenezer	1		1					1			
Burr, Ebenezer	2	1	1		1	1	1	1		1	
Burr, Seymour			1		3			1			
Busswell, Ezra	2		1			2	1	1		1	
Calf, Nathaniel	2		1			2		1	1		
Carr, Parker			2		1	3	1	1		1	
Clement, David			1		1			1	1		1
Clement, David Jr.	1		2	1		3	1	1	1		
Clement, Jonas	1		1	1		3	1	1	1		
Clement, Jacob	1		1			3			1		
Cotton, Lemuel	2		1					1			
Co(illegible), Joel	3		1	1				1	1	1	
Crocker, John	1		1					2			
Davis, Jeremiah		1	2		2			1	2	1	
Delano, Moses	1		1			3	1	1	1		
Dodge, Richard	2	1	1		1			1		1	
Dodge, Ananiah	2		1			1		1	1		
Dodge, Levi	2		1			1		1			
Dunbar, Ezekiel			1		1		1	1		1	
Dunbar, John		1	2		1		1			1	
Dunbar, Ansel			1					1			
Duncan, Robert	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	2	1		
Dutton, Silas			1		1			1		1	
Dutton, Silas Jr.			1					1			
Dutton, Oliver	3		1					1	1		
Eastman, William			1			1	1	1		1	
Eastman, Henry	3		1			3		1			
Eastman, Stephen			1					1			
Emerson, Moses			1			2		1			1
Fraser, Moses			1	1			1			1	
Gale, Francis	1	2	1	1		3		1			

Photostatic copy of published printed copy--page 30

This is in the part of the county which later became Sullivan County. (The town is now called "Grantham" during the "New" appellation. It bordered on Croydon, where Levi located his home. In 1800 Levi and Ezekiel (Ellis) Dodge had dau. age 4 & 2 sons Dwight age 2 and baby Jededick--named for Ezekiel's father Jededick Ellis, son of Revolutionary ancestor Captain Samuel Ellis.)

From film #0015374, copied October 1999 at Family History Library, Salt Lake City.
 Town Records of Croyden NH - 1819 Tax List shows Dwight Dodge, then aged 21, next to his father Levi. (This is in agreement with the Dodge Bible, which states that he and Susanna were back in New Hampshire for the birth of their second child, Lucy, in March 1820, but back in Sempronius in August 1821 when their third child, Levi--named for his grandfather--was born.) The Bible also reveals that little Levi died age 1, and that after his second marriage to Lydia Pearce they had little Levi James, named for his two grandfathers Levi Dodge, and James Pearce. Dwight & Lydia's first child was Phebe Keziah Dodge, named for grandmothers Phebe (Wood) Pearce and Keziah (Ellis) Dodge --Dwight's MOTHER.

Names	Age	Sex	Age	Sex	Age	Sex	Age	Sex		
Paul A. Black	1	28	86	10	14	22	52			
Nathan Black Jr	1	04	66	32	14	2	01			
James Chase	1	89	1	25	58	20	3	66		
John Carpenter	2	73	1	84	86	30	5	35		
Frederick Carroll	4	82	3	22	50	53	9	44		
William Carroll	1	04	66	32	14	2	01			
Charles Carroll	1	77	1	00	54	14	3	42		
Nathan Carroll	1	04	57	26	9	1	64			
Wm Clement	1	04	68	32	11	2	01			
Isaac Coquer	1	28	86	40	14	2	52			
Silas Cooper	1	83	1	27	58	20	3	66		
Asaph Cooper	1	15	76	35	12	2	21			
John Cooper	1	38	93	43	15	2	71			
Libu Cooper	2	76	1	86	86	30	5	41		
Charles Culling	1	84	57	26	4	1	63			
Saml Cooper	4	37	2	59	1	34	27	8	44	
Sherman Cooper	2	15	7	46	67	23	4	22		
Joel Cooper	1	41	95	44	16	2	77			
Felix Carpenter	1	84	57	26	7	1	64			
George Carroll	1	41	92	44	16	2	77			
Wm Clement Jr	3	17	2	21	17	33	6	25		
Alvanah Carpenter	1	71	62	28	10	1	76			
Heetus Culling	1	70	61	38	10	1	84			
Benj C. Cooper	1	27	22	32	11	2	18			
Frederick Cooper	1	71	62	28	10	1	76			
Sylvester Cumber	4	26	2	87	1	33	27	8	32	
Amos Custer	4	17	3	10	1	22	54	9	21	
Theodore Custer	1	20	1	80	81	34	6	28		
Levi Dodge	1	24	1	54	2	25	4	53		
Dwight Dodge	1	84	57	27	9	1	64			
Charles Dodge	1	84	57	27	9	1	64			
Parla Dodge	1	71	62	28	10	1	76			
Nathan Emery	3	84	2	58	1	20	0	12	9	56
Stephen Emery	4	24	2	84	1	32	1	16	8	31
Clark Emerson	1	78	65	30	10	1	89			

DODGE FAMILY

Below: Center section of photostatic copy of page 326, Croyden New Hampshire Town Records. Film # 0015374, Mormon Library

The Intention of Marriage between Samuel Cooper & Leona Winter both of the Town has been published as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817. Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk	
The Intention of Marriage between Silas Skinner & Betsy Powers both of this Town has been published as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817. Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk	
The Intention of Marriage between Johnnie Rider Jr of the Town & Betsy George of Hamdell has been published in this Court as the Law requires. Decr 24 1817. Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk	
→ The Intention of Marriage between Dwight Dodge of this Town & Susanna Monroe of Sempronius, N.Y. has been published in this Town as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817. Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk	
The Intention of Marriage between Christopher Forchard of Keabers, N.H. & Helen Walker of Croyden has been published in this Town as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817. Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk	

This is a little hard to read. It says, "The Intention of Marriage between Dwight Dodge of This Town & Susanna Monroe of Sempronius, S NY has been published in this Town as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817. Attest Jacob Haven, Town Clerk."

This was 19-year-old Dwight Dodge's first marriage. Pages from his family Bible reveal that they were married in Sempronius on 21 Dec 1817, and that Susanna was born 10 Aug 1799 in Croyden (then Cheshire Co NH) and died 5 Aug 1830 in New York, in the 31st year of her life.

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

BIRTHS.

Dwight Dodge
was born in
Shirbridge State
of Massachusetts
County of Worcester
May 28 Oct 1798.

His Dwight Dodge
was born in
Sampson's State of
New York County
of Cayuga August
25 Oct 1818

Sisannah Dodge
was born in Croydon
on a Venturishire
County of Cheshire
August 10 Oct 1799

Lucy Moriah Dodge
was born in New York
State of New York
County of Cheshire
March the 13 Oct 1800

Lydia - 1st wife of
Dwight Dodge was
born in Schoharie
town and County
in the month of
October 6 May 1802

Levi Freeman
Dodge was born in
Sampson's State
of New York County
of Cayuga August
15 Oct 1823

John Freeman
Dodge was born in
Sampson's State
of New York County
of Cayuga May the
17 Oct 1824

FAMILY RECORD.

MARRIAGES.

MARRIAGES.

Dwight Dodge
was married
to Sisannah
December 21
Oct 1811

Dwight Dodge and
Lydia Woodman
was married in Sampson's
State of N.Y. Decmber
the 4 - 1830

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

BIRTHS.

Lupia Susannah
Dodge was born
in the town of Lockes
the 13 day of July
in the year of our Lord
one thousand eight hundred
and thirty of A

William H
Dodge was born in
January 7-1837
in town of Summerhill
Cayuga Co. N.Y.

Elizabeth Dodge
was born in the town
of Summerhill the 12th
of October in the year
of our Lord 1841 N.Y.

Emma A Dodge
was born in town
of Summerhill
Cayuga Co. N.Y.

Charles H. Dodge
was born in the town
of Summerhill the 2nd of
the year of our Lord 1843
N.Y.

Cayuga Co. N.Y.
7-1841 N.Y.

Levi James Dodge
was born in town
of Summerhill
Cayuga Co.
April 30 1835 N.Y.

Isaac C. Dodge was
born April 30 1835
in town of Summerhill
Cayuga Co. N.Y.

FAMILY RECORD.

DEATHS.

DEATHS.

Levi Freeman
Dodge died in town of
August 2nd 1847
aged one year and
fourteen days

D. Dwight Dodge
died August 23.
1869 age seventy one
and three months

Susannah the wife
of Dwight Dodge died
August 5th 1830 in the
third year of her age

Silas Dwight Dodge
died June 1 1880
age 61 nine month
six days

Phoebe Henrietta Dodge
died on Thursday June 29
1847 in Caldwell Co. N.Y.

Levi James Dodge
died at his place in
town of Summerhill
August 4th 1841

Susan Dodge
Lydia Susannah De Haven
died on Monday October 1
1860 in Cal.

Levi James Dodge died
February 3-1841 age
nine years nine month
three days old

MASSACHUSETTS

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS

REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

A COMPILATION FROM THE ARCHIVES.

PREPARED AND PRINTED BY THE

SECRETARY OF THE COMMONWEALTH

IN ACCORDANCE WITH CHAPTER 104, BY CHAP. 180C.

BOSTON:

WRIGHT & POTTER PRINTING CO. STATE PRINTERS.

15 POST OFFICE SQUARE.

1899.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

✓ ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Learned's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

NATIONAL ARCHIVES ORDER FOR COPIES OF VETERANS RECORDS

DATE RECEIVED IN NNRC

INDICATE BELOW THE TYPE OF FILE DESIRED AND THE METHOD OF PAYMENT PREFERRED.

1. FILE TO BE SEARCHED

(Check one box only)

☐ PENSION

☐ BOUNTY-LAND WARRANT APPLICATION

(Service before 1856 only)

☒ MILITARY

REQUIRED MINIMUM IDENTIFICATION OF VETERAN - MUST BE COMPLETED OR YOUR ORDER CANNOT BE SERVICED

3. VETERAN (Give last, first and middle names)

Captain Samuel

Ellis

4. BRANCH OF SERVICE IN WHICH HE SERVED

☒ ARMY

☐ NAVY

☐ MARINE CORPS

5. STATE FROM WHICH HE SERVED

Massachusetts

6. WAR IN WHICH, OR DATES BETWEEN WHICH, HE SERVED

Revolutionary

7. IF SERVICE WAS CIVIL WAR,

☐ UNION

☐ CONFEDERATE

PLEASE PROVIDE THE FOLLOWING ADDITIONAL INFORMATION, IF KNOWN

8. UNIT IN WHICH HE SERVED (Name of regiment or number, company, etc., name of ship)

*Col Ebenezer Learned's Regt 6th Soldiers
Capt. Samuel Ellis (himself) 6th Mass Stabridg Det
Continental Service 6th Co 1775-1781 6th Mass Stabridg Det*

9. IF SERVICE WAS ARMY, ARM IN WHICH HE SERVED

☒ INFANTRY

☐ CAVALRY

☐ ARTILLERY

10. KIND OF SERVICE

☒ VOLUNTEERS

☐ REGULARS

11. PENSION/BOUNTY-LAND FILE NO.

12. IF VETERAN LIVED IN A HOME FOR SOLDIERS, GIVE LOCATION (City and State)

13. PLACE(S) VETERAN LIVED AFTER SERVICE

Stabridg MA

14. DATE OF BIRTH

65 Feb 1726

15. PLACE OF BIRTH (City, County, State, etc.)

Medway (Wick) MA

18. NAME OF WIDOW OR OTHER CLAIMANT

Abigail (Smith) Ellis

16. DATE OF DEATH

21 Dec 1802

17. PLACE OF DEATH (City, County, State, etc.)

Stabridg MA

NATIONAL ARCHIVES TRUST FUND BOARD NRTF Form (rev. 10-93)

THESE ARE THE
COPIES YOU
ORDERED FROM THE
FILE IDENTIFIED
ABOVE.

DO NOT SEND
ADDITIONAL
PAYMENT.

DATE SEARCHED <i>4/30/99</i>	SEARCHER <i>Ellis Samuel</i>
FILE DESIGNATION <i>Mass</i>	

To inquire about this order,
please write to the address below or
telephone 202-501-5170.

NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS ADMINISTRATION
GENERAL REFERENCE BRANCH (NNRG-P)
77H AND PENNSYLVANIA AVENUE, NW
WASHINGTON, DC 20408

SEND TO:

NAME (Last, First MI) <i>Norina Hansen Zaniewski</i>	
STREET <i>8924 West Plainfield</i>	
CITY, STATE <i>Greenfield WI</i>	ZIP CODE <i>53228-2230</i>

A316760

5/4/99

WASHINGTON 202-501-5170 NOT DETACH

361
Ellis, Samuel

Massachusetts.
(Revolutionary War.)

Captain | Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

1	37372445	20	
2	3606	21	
3	6447	22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of personal papers herein

Book Mark:

See also

E

Mass.

Ellis

Appears as shown below on a

List

of the Men Raised in the County of Middlesex
in the State of the Massachusetts Bay for the
Purpose of filling up and Compleating the Fif-
teen Battalions of Continental Troops Directed
To be raised for the Term of Nine Months from
the Time of their Arival at Fish Kill Agreeable
to a Resolve of Genl Court Past 20th April 1778

(Revolutionary War.)

List dated

Not dated 17

Name, Richard Darling

Time of Arival at Fish Kill, June 19, 17

Town Procured for, Holliston

Regl Belongs to, Col Howe

Comp^y Procured from, Ellis

Age, 17

Stature, 5-8

Complection, -

Remarks:

Number of record:

41

(546m)

Holliston

Copyist

E

Mass.

Ellis

Capt

Appears as shown below on a

List

of the Men Raised in the County of Suffolk
in the State of the Massachusetts Bay for the
Purpose of filling up and Compleating the Fif-
teen Battalions of Continental Troops Directed
To be raised for the Term of Nine Months from
the Time of their Arival at Fish Kill Agreeable
to a Resolve of Genl Court Past 20th April 1778

(Revolutionary War.)

List dated

Not dated 17

Name, Emeriah Holbrook

Time of Arival at Fish Kill, June 13, 17

Town Procured for, Bellingham

Regl Belongs to, Col Hawes

Comp^y Procured from, Capt Ellis

Age, 21

Stature, 5-8

Complection, Dark

Remarks:

Number of record:

41

(545m)

Holliston

Copyist

E

Mass.

Saml Ellis

Capt

Appears as shown below on a

Return

of the Companies of the Massachusetts Militia in
the Continental Army

(Revolutionary War.)

Return dated

Dec 1775

Captain, Saml Ellis

Lieutenant, David Trith

2 Lieutenant, Elizah Lamb

Ensign,

Serjeants, 3

Corporals, 3

Drums & fifes, 1

Privates, 57

Remarks:

Number of record:

18

(548d)

J. E. Viard

Copyist

VITAL RECORDS

OF

STURBRIDGE,

MASSACHUSETTS,

TO THE YEAR 1850.



PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
AT THE CHARGE OF
THE EDDY TOWN-RECORD FUND.

BOSTON, MASS.,

1906.

Proof of Descent

- EDWARDS, Jacob and Hannah Marcy, Nov. 2, 1806.
Samuel Curtis of Charlton, and Mary Marcy, May 19, 1811.
EDY (see Eddy), Patience and Jasper Marsh, int. May 31, 1784.
ELDRICK, Sarah C. and John F. Hyde, int. Aug. 17, 1845.
ELLENWOOD, Thomas [int. Ellingwood of Brimfield, dup. int. Ellinwood] and Rebecca [int. Rebaca, dup. int. Rebeckah] Livermore, Nov. 17, 1757. [Rebecca, C.R.I.]
ELLIOTT, Thomas [int. Elliot] of Thompson, Conn., and Mrs. Eleanor [int. Eleanor] Fiske [int. wid., omits Mrs.], Nov. 18, 1821. [Eliot of Thomson, and Elaenor Fiske, wid., P.R.I.]

- ELLIS, Abigail and Jabez Willis, int. Aug. 23, 1787.
Abner, Capt., of Dedham, and Polly Newell, May 10, 1807.
Benjamin and Comfort Baker, Feb. 27, 1760.

- ✓ Jediaiah and Martha Freeman, Apr. 28, 1774. — Samuel's son
Joseph and Molley Dunten [dup. Dunton, dup. int. Mary Dunton], May 5, 1784.

- ✓ Kezia and Levi Dodge, Mar. 15, 1796. — Samuel's grand-daughter
Levina and Richard Dodge Jr. of New Grantham [int. adds Vt.], Nov. 29, 1802. — *

- Mary and Joseph Towne, June 28, 1780.
Polley [dup. Polly] and Jonathan Glezen [dup. Gleason] of Western, int. Oct. 7, 1785.

- Ruben [dup. Reuben] and Sarah Martain [dup. Martin], int. Nov. 12, 1752.

- ✓ Samuel and Abigail Smith of Canterbury [dup. Canterbury], int. Mar. 10, 1749-50 [dup. 1749]. (Rev. Ancestor)

- Samuel [int. 2d] and Sally Dresser, Nov. 28, 1799.
Samuel and Betsy Young of Woodstock, Conn., int. Feb. 11, 1808.
Silas of Southbridge, and Susanna Marsh, wid., int. Apr. 24, 1824.
Smith and Rebecca Dresser, Oct. 23, 1803.

- ELLWELL (see Elweel, Elwel), Aaron [dup. and dup. int. Elwell, int. Elweel] and Abigail Wood, May 23, 1754.

- ELWEEL (see Ellwell, Elwel), Abigail [dup. Abigail Ellwell] and Thomas Weedge [dup. Wedge] of Brookfield, int. Jan. 15, 1755.

- ELWEL (see Ellwell, Elweel), Meheteble [dup. Meheteble Elwell] and Samuel Pick [dup. John Pike], int. Feb. 5, 1757.

- ELY, Alfred, Rev., of Monson, and Lucinda Newell, Jan. 25, 1814.

(* Levina Ellis + Richard Dodge Jr. were Kezia's sister + Levi's older brother. The brother came from New Grantham New Hampshire [rather than VT] to marry his brother's sister - in - law.)

EATON, Erasmus, s. John and Liddia (second w.), Jan. 5, 1783.
 Lemuel, s. John and Abigail, Nov. 6, 1779.
 Lucy, d. John and Lydia, Dec. 29, 1784.
 Molley Warren, d. John and Liddia, Nov. 11, 1780.
 —, d. Ebephaz, carpenter, and Mary, June 11, 1845.

EDDY, Emily, d. Josiah and Dolly, May 5, 1825.
 Harriet, d. William and Marcia, Jan. 25, 1830.
 Henry Dwight, s. William and Maria, Mar. 12, 1828.
 Mary Ann, d. William and Maria, May 15, 1826.

EDGERTON, Clarinda Freeman, d. Samuel, farmer, and Eliza,
 Aug. 4, 1847.
 Jane Elizabeth, d. Alfred, machinist, and Roxa, Sept. 19, 1845.

ELIS (see Elles, Ellis), Moses, s. John and Mary, Oct. 14, 1748.
 [Ellis, C.R.I.]

ELKINS, Emeline, d. Edward and Mary, July 29, 1829.
 Thomas, s. Edward and Mary, Jan. 29, 1832.

ELLES (see Elis, Elli.), Jedidiah, s. Samuel and Abigail, July
 9, 1751. [Ellis, s. Samuel and Abigail, C.R.I.]

ELLET, William, s. Abigail Johnson, July 16, 1779.

ELLIS (see Elis, Elles), Abigail, d. Samuel and Abigail, Aug. 20,
 1762.

Alfred, s. Benjamin and Comfort, Mar. 31, 1769.
 Amasai, s. Reuben and Sarah, Oct. 17, 1753.
 Benjamin, s. Benjamin and Comfort, June 28, 1773.
 Cyrus, s. Benjamin and Comfort, May 4, 1765. [Circus, C.R.I.]
 Damaris, d. Samuel and Abigail, Feb. 17, 1767.
 Dorothy, d. Jedediah and Martha, Dec. 18, 1792.
 [Dorothy] d. John and w., bp. [Apr.] 15, 1753. C.R.I.
 Electia, d. Samuel 2d and Sally, Apr. 5, 1800.
 George, s. Samuel and Betsy [dup. Betsey], Dec. 27, 1809.
 Harva, s. Benjamin and Comfort, May 14, 1771.
 James, s. Sam[ue]l and Betsey, Jan. 6, 1809.
 Jane, d. Jonathan Ellis and Patience Shepard, May 21, 1816.
 Jane Harrington, d. Gaius, bp. Sept. 19, 1840. C.R.I.
 Jedediah, s. Jedediah and Martha, Apr. 25, 1788.
 John, s. John and Mary, Nov. 12, 1750.
 Joseph, s. Benjamin and Comfort, Aug. 12, 1760.
 Joseph, ch. Benjamin, bp. Oct. 29, 1764. C.R.I.
 Joseph Dresser, s. Sam[ue]l and Sally, June 2, 1802.
 Julia Chamberlain, d. Gaius, bp. July 15, 1837. C.R.I.

✓ ELLIS, Kezia, d. Jedidiah [dup. Jedidah] and Martha, Feb. 15,
 1780.

Levina, d. Jedidah and Martha, Mar. 21, 1778, in Charlton
 Lucreatia, d. Jedediah and Martha, Feb. 28, 1798.

Martha, d. Jedidiah and Martha, Mar. 20, 1784.

Martilda, d. Benjamin and Comfort, June 13, 1767.

Mary, d. Samuel and Abigail [d. Sam[ue]l] and Abigail, C.R.I.,
 Sept. 13, 1755.

Moses, s. Reuben and Sarah, Sept. 20, 1757.

Oliver, s. Jedediah and Martha, Dec. 2, 1794.

Orison, s. Smith and Rebecca, July 19, 1810.

Polly, d. Jedediah and Martha, April 14, 1786.

Priscilla, d. Benjamin and Comfort, Mar. 4, 1763.

Priscilla, ch. Benjamin, bp. Oct. 29, 1764. C.R.I.

Rachel, d. Samuel and Sarah, Jan. 24, 1728-9.

Reuben, s. Reuben and Sarah, Oct. 12, 1755.

Samuel, s. Samuel and Abigail, July 20, 1760. [Ellice, C.R.I.]

Samuel, s. Jedediah and Martha, June 2, 1776, in Charlton.

Sarah, d. Reuben and Sarah, May 9, 1762.

Sarah, d. Smith and Rebeckah, Aug. 27, 1808.

Silas, s. Jedediah and Martha, Sept. 8, 1790.

Smith, s. Samuel and Abigail [Abigail, C.R.I.], Apr. 30, 1753.

Smith, s. Jedediah and Martha, Jan. 15, 1782.

—, s. Sam[ue]l and Betsey, Dec. 4, 1811.

—, s. Parker, farmer, and Rebecca, Feb. 5, 1845.

ELSBREE, Elizabeth, d. Bradford and Waity, July 18, 1829.

Ephraim, s. Bradford B. and Waity, Apr. 20, 1831.

Mary Ann, d. Bradford and Waity, Feb. 18, 1833.

ELWELL, Simeon, s. Aaron and Abigail, Feb. 28, 1755.

Susanah, d. Aaron and Abigail, Sept. 5, 1756.

EMMONS, Julia Caroline, d. Rev. Francis W. and Mariann H.,
 Sept. 28, 1842.

EVONS, Sintha, d. Elisabeth Badger, Feb. 12, 1786.

EWING, John, s. William and Eleanor, Apr. 5, 1769.

FAGANS, —, s. Luther, Sept. 21, 1812.

FARNUM, Hiram Oliver [dup. omits Oliver], s. Joshua and
 Lois, July 1 [dup. July 2], 1807.

Olive, d. Joshua and Lydia, Nov. 27, 1814.

FAULKNER, Chlhoe, d. Daniel and Sarah, Sept. 27, 1765.

Daniel, s. Daniel and Sarah, Nov. 21, 1759.

EASTMAN, ———, d. Thomas and Loiza, fits, May 4, 1845,
a. 3 d.

———, s. Thomas, ——— [rec. Feb. —, 1846], a. 3 d.

EASTWARD, ———, Mrs., July 9, 1827, a. 37.

EATON, Diadame, tochnia, Oct. 19, 1795, a. 7. [ch. John, P.R.I.]

Parley, s. John, dysentery and worms, Aug. —, 1793.

———, ch. John, May 21, 1790.

———, twin ch. John, Nov. 30, 1792.

EDWARDS, ———, inf. Jacob, Mar. —, 1807. [s[till] born,
P.R.I.]

———, s. Jacob, kick of horse, [May] 30, 1815, a. 3. P.R.I.

ELKIN (see Elkins), ———, ch. Edward, Feb. 1, 1832.

ELKINS (see Elkin), ———, s. ———, Jan. —, 1832, a. 4 d.
C.R.I.

ELLIOT, Elinor [w. ———], [wid.] David Fiske, July 14, 1846,
a. 81. G.R.I. [[dup. Elean (Jones)] Eliot, w. Mr. Eliot
of Thomson, P.R.I.]

ELLIS, George, s. Samuel, spotted fever, "in 7 hours sickness,"
Mar. 20, 1810, a. 3 m.

✓ Jedediah, Mr., June 15, 1804. [Jedidiah, [June] 14, a. 53, P.R.I.]

Rebecca, w. Smith, consumption, Jan. 11, 1816. [Jan. 12, P.R.I.]

Sally, d. Smith, consumpti[on], Jan. 17, 1810. [[Jan.] 18, a. 18 m.,
P.R.I.]

Samuel, Capt., Dec. 21, 1802. [a. 77, P.R.I.]

William, s. Parker and Rebecca, Apr. 7, 1845, a. 2.

———, ch. Jedediah, Aug. 4, 1790.

———, d. Jedediah and Martha, Apr. 4, 1797. [Apr. 3, a. 13,
P.R.I.]

✓ ———, ch. Samuel, Feb. 1, 1803. [a. 3, P.R.I.]

———, w. Jedediah, May —, 1804. [Ellice, May 9, a. 48,
P.R.I.]

———, w. Samuel, Dec. 31, 1806. [a. 29, P.R.I.]

———, s. Sam[ue], consump[ti]on, Feb. 22, 1809, a. 2 m.

———, d. Sam[ue], [Mar.] 20, 1810, a. 6 m. P.R.I.

———, ch. Smith, July 24, 1814.

———, ch. Smith, dropsy in the head, Feb. 17, 1816, a. 4.

———, ch. Silas, June 17, 1825, a. 13 m. [s. Silas, July 2, P.R.I.]

EWELL, ———, w. Malachi, nervous fever, Feb. 14, 1780.

———, puerperal [fever], w. Capt. Ewell, Apr. 6, 1783. [Ewel,
P.R.I.] [Ewell [?], Apr. 6, 1784, P.R.2.]

The death date of Capt Samuel Ellis' widow has not been found yet. She
& her son Jedediah (w/ Martha) joined a new church congregation in 1801.
I think she went elsewhere to stay with relatives.

DAVIS, Mary Jane, ch. Leonard, [Nov.] —, 1838, a. 7 m. C.R.

[d. Leonard and Eliza G., Nov. 29, G.R.2.]

Nathan, [July] —, 1836, a. 68. C.R.

Porter, Dr. [h. Almira H.], Apr. 7, 1824, a. 27. G.R.2.

———, w. Nathan, Dec. —, 1832, a. 22. C.R.

DENNISON, Charles G., b. Springfield, s. William and Esther,
lung fever, Sept. 14, 1849, a. 4 m.

Esther, b. Guilford, Vt., [d. or w.] William, consumption, Sept.
15, 1849, a. 22.

DEWEY, Alonzo N., s. Capt. Alonzo N. and Mary P., Aug. 8,
1847. G.R.I.

Frances Abby, d. A. N., Feb. 14, 1841, a. 1. C.R. [d. Capt.
Alonzo N. and Mary P., G.R.I.]

George, s. Alonzo N., June 3, 1837, a. 18 m. C.R. [George E.,
s. Capt. Alonzo N. and Mary P., G.R.I.]

Mary, inflammation of the bowels, Apr. 24, 1843, a. 21. C.R.
[Mary O., d. Capt. Alonzo N. and Mary P., Apr. 21, G.R.I.]

W[illiam] H., s. Capt. A. N., Mar. 3, 1846, a. 17 m. C.R. [s.
Capt. Alonzo N. and Mary P., G.R.I.]

DIBBLE, Nancy, b. Leyden, consumption, Sept. 16, 1849, a. 38.

DODGE, Charlotte, d. William and A., Feb. 25, 1845, a. 1 y.
8 m. G.R.2.

✓ Keziah, w. Levi, Feb. 4, 1845, a. 65. G.R.2.

Samuel Orison, s. Levi and Keziah, Oct. 7, 1839, a. 21. G.R.2.

DOOLITEL, Samuel, Lt., July 17, 1736.

DORCHESTER, John, s. James and Lydia, Feb. 12, 1732, a.
24, "Perished on the Rode agojine from Kinsgfield to Spring-
field."

DOULOGE, ———, Miss, b. England, cholera, Aug. 16, 1849,
a. 32.

DRUMMOND, Alexander, b. Scotland, dysentary, ——— [rec.
between Sept. 20 and Sept. 29, 1849], a. 30 y. 4 m.

DUNBAR, Ellen A., d. James R. and L., teething, Aug. 10,
1849, a. 3 m. 1 d.

DURANT, John, Mar. 8, 1814.

Mary, wid., Aug. 16, 1845, a. 80. C.R. [w. Nathaniel, G.R.2.]

Nathaniel, July 4, 1840, a. 80. C.R. [[h. Mary] G.R.2.]

* Keziah (Ellis) Dodge, mother of Dwight and
grand-daughter of Rev. Captain Samuel Ellis

Selected & Martha Ellis died of TB about a month after leaving, among other
3 little daughters. Two of them, Dorothy & Oliver, then went to New Hampshire to live
with the Dugges.

Samuel's son

Revolutionary
Ancestor

Martha (Fleeman)
Ellis, Jedediah's
wife & Keziah's
mother

GENEALOGY

OF THE

DODGE FAMILY

OF ESSEX COUNTY, MASS

1629-1894.

BY

JOSEPH THOMPSON DODGE, PH. D.,

MEMBER NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
MEMBER PHI BETA KAPPA SOCIETY, ETC.

MADISON, WIS.:

DEMOCRAT PRINTING COMPANY, PRINTER.

1894

- vii. MARY, b. 10 Sept., 1808, at Prospect, Hancock Co., Me.; d. in Thorndike, Mass., 10 Sept., 1891; m. Jonathan McElwaine, who d. 17 Sept., 1879.
270. viii. LEWIS WILLIAMS, b. 16 May, 1811, at Swanville, Me.; d. 3 March, 1889. Was a carrier at Grafton, Mass., where he became a respected and wealthy citizen. He left a son, Joseph A. Dodge of Grafton, a man of high standing.
- ix. RICHARD TOWNE, b. 23 April, 1815, at Swanville, Me.; living.

651

✓ LEVI* (Richard,* Richard,* Richard,* Richard,* Richard*), b. at Sutton, Mass., 22 June, 1772; d. at Croydon, N. H., 8 December, 1835. Was a blacksmith; m. Keziah Ellis, b. at Sturbridge, 15 February, 1780, and d. at Palmer, 4 February, 1845. Their children:

- i. CHARLOTTE, b. 9 June, 1790, at Sturbridge, Mass.; d. 8 Dec., 1860; m.
- ✓ ii. DWIGHT, b. 28 May, 1798, at Sturbridge, Mass.; d. 23 August, 1869; m. twice.
- iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 7 March, 1800, at Grantham, N. H.; d. 20 August, 1825, m.
- iv. LEVI, b. 17 March, 1802, at Grantham; d. 1862; m.
- v. KEZIAH, b. 27 August, 1804, at Croydon, N. H.; d. 25 March, 1875; m. twice.
- vi. JOHN, b. 17 Jan'y, 1807, at Grantham; d. 26 Feb., 1807.
- vii. FREEMAN, b. 17 Feb., 1809, at Croydon; d. 15 Jun'y, 1886.
- viii. SIMON, b. 6 July, 1811, at Croydon; d. 8 Sept., 1811.
- ix. SILAS, b. 21 Feb., 1814, at Grantham; d. 1 Oct., 1818.
- x. SAMUEL ORISON, b. 19 April, 1818, at Croydon; d. 7 Oct., 1839.
273. xi. ADALINE, b. 2 April, 1824, at Croydon; m. William* Dodge (1135).
274. xii. ELLIS, b. 7 May, 1825, at Croydon; res. Palmer, Mass.

654

SIMON,* (Richard,* Richard,* Richard,* Richard,* Richard*), b. 22 February, 1781, at Sutton, Mass., and d. at Damariscotta, Me., 23 Sept., 1817. He was a musician in the war of 1812, stationed at Castine, Me. He was a boot and shoe maker. He m. at Damariscotta, Miss Mary Turnbull, who, after the death of her husband, m. Mr. John B. Gibbs of Scotland, and had three children by him. Children of Simon Dodge:

- i. MARY, —; m. Liberty Packard of N. Bridgewater, now Brockton, Mass. Both dead.
- ii. EMELINE, —; m. Robert Hiscock. Both died in Cambridgeport, Mass.
- iii. ELEANOR, P., —; m. John Rogers. She still lives at Hopewell Hill, Albert Co., Province, N. B.
- iv. ELIZA TOWN, —; m. Avery F. Howe, at Cambridgeport. Both dead.
275. v. JAMES S., —; b. 1817, at Damariscotta; m. Edna Snow, of Pomfret, Vt., in 1851. Children: 1 son and 3 daus. James S., at the age of 76, still keeps a jeweler's shop and repairs watches in Chelsea, being remarkably well preserved.
- vi. HULDAH, —; d. at the age of 14.

Genealogy data is compiled by Billie Woods at Dacey, Croydon NH Town Records, Sturbridge & Palmer MA Vital Records
Volume 1

651

✓ LEVI* (Richard,* see p. 168, "D. F."), born 1772 at Sutton, Mass. Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE, b. 9 June, 1796; m. John Stockwell in Croydon, N. H., had 3 ch. Moved to Palmer, Mass.
- ✓ ii. DWIGHT, b. 23 May, 1798; m. at Sempronius, N. Y., a lady from Croydon, N. H. Had 7 children. He was a blacksmith, farmer and Baptist preacher. His two oldest sons, Silas and John, went to California "overland" and after making some money, returned to Far West, Mo., where the Mormons had been, before going to Nauvoo, Ill. John bought a farm in "Far West" and m. the dau. of a Mormon neighbor. Silas bought one in the town of Hamilton, Caldwell Co. Their father, Dwight, also moved to Kingston, where he died. Silas and John were strong union men and incurred serious dangers during the war. John Dodge was county judge.
- iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 7 March, 1800; m. Miss Martha Blanchard. Ch'n: 1, Martha, b. at Croydon, N. H., 1823; unm.; 2, Martin, b. at Croydon, 14 May, 1825; m. and live in Croydon.
- iv. LEVI, b. 17 March, 1802; m. Olive Blanchard of C. and lived at Grantham. Ch'n: 1, Elias, d. at Lowell, Mass.; 2, Elbridge; 3, Austin; 4, Henry. Levi moved to Chelsea, Vt., in 1832, and later to Randolph, where he died. Elbridge went to Wisconsin. Austin, with his mother, moved to Hamilton, Mo., where they died. Henry "went west."
- v. KEZIAH, b. 27 Aug., 1804; m. (1) Nathan Holbrook at Croydon. Of 4 children only one is living, Mrs. Palmer, in Worcester, Mass. She m. (2) Cyrus Olds at Troy, N. Y., moved to Milford, Mass., where she died, 25 March, 1874. Cyrus Olds died 19 Nov., 1874, aged 71. One dau., Mrs. Wakefield, lives in Keokuk, Iowa, and another, Mrs. Judd, lives in Salina, Kansas.
979. vii. FREEMAN, b. 17 Feb., 1809; m. Candace Stockwell of Croydon at Troy, N. Y., where they lived awhile, moved to Milton, Saratoga Co., where a dau., Frances, was born in 1833; a son, Freeman M., was born 22 August, 1840. See p. 409, "D. F." Thence he moved to Wilmurt, Herkimer Co., thence to Trenton Falls, N. Y., thence to Palmer, Mass. His dau., Frances, m. Oct., 1865, Geo. M. Stacey, now lives at New London, Ct., where Mr. Stacey died.
- xi. ADALINE, b. 2 April, 1820. See No. 1135, p. 348, "D. F."
- 974c. xii. ELLIS, b. 7 May, 1825.

652

STEPHEN P.* (Richard,* Richard,* Richard, Richard, Richard), was b. in Royalston, Mass., 24 Dec., 1774; came to live in the town of New Grantham, N. H., in March, 1797; was m. to Mary Dunbar of the same town, 10 Nov., 1799. She was b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 24 Sept., 1779. The above as well as the names of their children below are on a paper in his own handwriting, dated 8 May, 1834. He served in the war of 1812. Children:

- i. SALMON H., b. 31 July, 1800, in Croydon, N. H.
- ii. MALYNDA, b. 9 April, 1802; d. 21 Nov., 1803.
- iii. IRA, b. 28 February, 1804.
- iv. LOIS, b. 27 January, 1806.

(P. S. Dwigth Dodge's youngest brother, Ellis Dodge was in correspondence with the author, Dr Joseph T. Dodge, while the book was being written. You will notice his given name was his mother's maiden name!)

ELLIS

SECOND UNITED STATES CENSUS--1800--NEW HAMPSHIRE
HEADS OF FAMILIES
CHESHIRE COUNTY

NAMES of HEADS of FAMILIES	FREE WHITE MALES					FREE WHITE FEMALES				
	Under 10 years of age	Of 10 & under 16	Of 16 & under 26 including heads of families	Of 26 & under 45 including heads of families	Of 45 & upwards including heads of families	Under 10 years of age	Of 10 & under 16	Of 16 & under 26 including heads of families	Of 26 & under 45 including heads of families	Of 45 & upwards including heads of families

NEW GRANTHAM

Alexander, Samuel	3	1	1			1		1		
Bachelder, Amos	3		1				1		1	
Baker, Thomas		1	1			2			1	
Ballow (?), Jeremiah	1	1	1		1			1		1
Bachelder, Jonathan	1	1	1						1	
Bean, Samuel		2	1			1	1	2		
Bixbee, Amasa			1						1	
Brown, Jonathan		1	1		1	2	2	1		1
Brown, Jonathan Jr.	2		1			1			1	
Brown, John	1		1			1			1	
Burbank, Ebenezer	1		1						1	
Burr, Ebenezer	2	1	1		1	1	1	1		1
Burr, Seymour			1		3			1		
Busswell, Ezra	2		1			2	1		1	
Calf, Nathaniel	2		1			2		1	1	
Carr, Parker						3	1	1		1
Clement, David		1		1				1	1	1
Clement, David Jr.	1	2	1			3	1		1	
Clement, Jonas	1		1			3	1	1	1	
Clement, Jacob	1		1			3			1	
Cotton, Lemuel	2		1					1		
Co(illegible), Joel	3		1	1				1	1	
Crocker, John	1		1						2	
Davis, Jeremiah		1	2		2			1	2	1
Delano, Moses	1		1			3	1		1	
✓ Dodge, Richard	2	1	1		1			1		1
✓ Dodge, Ananiah	2		1			1			1	
✓ Dodge, Levi	2		1			1		1		
Dunbar, Ezekiel			1	1			1	1		1
Dunbar, John		1	2	1			1			1
Dunbar, Ansel			1					1		
Duncan, Robert	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	2	1	
Dutton, Silas			1	1				1		1
Dutton, Silas Jr.			1					1		
Dutton, Oliver	3		1					1	1	
Eastman, William			1		1			1		1
Eastman, Henry	3		1		3			1		
Eastman, Stephen			1					1		
Emerson, Moses		1				2		1		1
Fraser, Moses		1		1			1		1	
Gale, Francis	1	2	1		3			1		

Photostatic copy of published printed copy--page 30

This is in the part of the county which later became Sullivan County. (The town is now called "Granatham" deriving the "new" appellation. It bordered on Croydon where Levi located his home. In 1800 Levi and Ezekiel (Ellis) Dodge had four age 4 & 2 sons Dargit age 2 and baby Vededick-- named for Ezekiel's father Vededick Ellis, son of Revolutionary ancestor Captain Samuel Ellis.)

[illegible]

DODGE FAMILY

Below: Center section of photostatic copy of page 326, Croyden New Hampshire Town Records. Film # 0015374, Mormon Library

The Intention of Marriage between Dwight Dodge of Croyden & Susanna Monroe both of this Town has been published as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817.
Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk

The Intention of Marriage between Silas Minner & Betsy Powers both of this Town has been published as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817.
Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk

The Intention of Marriage between Nathaniel Rider Jr of this Town & Betsy George of Handell has been published in this Town as the Law requires. Decr 24 1817.
Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk

The Intention of Marriage between Dwight Dodge of this Town & Susanna Monroe of Sempronius, N.Y. has been published in this Town as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817.
Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk

The Intention of Marriage between Christopher Forehand of Keokuk, Ia & Betsey Walker of Croyden, has been published in this Town as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817.
Attest Jacob Haven Town Clerk

This is a little hard to read. It says, "The Intention of Marriage between Dwight Dodge of This Town & Susanna Monroe of Sempronius, S NY has been published in this Town as the Law requires. Decr 1st 1817. Attest Jacob Haven, Town Clerk."

This was 19-year-old Dwight Dodge's first marriage. Pages from his family Bible reveal that they were married in Sempronius on 21 Dec 1817, and that Susanna was born 10 Aug 1799 in Croyden (then Cheshire Co NH) and died 5 Aug 1830 in New York, in the 31st year of her life.

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

BIRTHS.

Dwight Dodge
was born in
Sturbridge State
of Massachusetts
County of Worcester
May 28th Oct 1778

Wm Dwight Dodge
was born in
Sampson's State of
New York County
of Cayuga August
25th Oct 1818

Suzannah Dodge
was born in Cayuga
County of New York
County of Cheshire
August 10th Oct 1797

Lucy Moriah Dodge
was born in New York
State of New York
County of Cheshire
March the 13th Oct 1720

Lydia W. Dodge the
Second Wife of
Dwight Dodge was
born in Schoharie
town and County
in the month of
October 6th 1812

Levi Freeman
Dodge was born in
Sampson's State
of New York County
of Cayuga August
15th Oct 1822

John Freeman
Dodge was born in
Sampson's State of
New York County
of Cayuga May the
1st 1824

FAMILY RECORD.

MARRIAGES.

MARRIAGES.

Dwight Dodge
was married
to Suzannah Dodge
the
December 21st
1811

Dwight Dodge and
Lydia Woodman Pierce
was married in Sampson's
State of N. Y. Decem-
ber 4 - 1830

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

BIRTHS.

Lydiah Susannah Dodge was born in the town of Lockes the 13 day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty six

Elizabeth Dodge was born in the town of Summerhill the 12 day of October in the year of our Lord 1837

Charles H. Dodge was born in the town of Summerhill the 22 day of the year of our Lord 1838

Levi James Dodge was born in Summerhill Cayuga Co April 30 1835

Isaac C. Dodge was born April 30 1835 son of Summerhill Cayuga Co N.Y.

William H. Dodge was born in January 7 1837 town Summerhill Cayuga Co N.Y.

Emma C. Dodge was born in town of Summerhill Cayuga Co March 7 1841 N.Y.

FAMILY RECORD.

DEATHS.

DEATHS.

Levi Freeman Dodge died in Somerset August 28 1860 aged one year and fourteen days

Susannah the wife of Dwight Dodge died August 5 1830 in the first year of her age

Phoebe Reuben Dodge died on Thursday June 29 1847 in Caldwell Co - Mo

Susannah C. Dodge Lydiah Susannah De Haven died on Monday October 1 1860 in Cal

Levi James Dodge died February 3 1844 age nine years nine months three days old

Dwight Dodge died August 23 1869 age seventy one years and three months

Salas Dwight Dodge died June 1 1880 age 61 nine months six days

Lydiah Freeman Dodge died at Kingston N.Y. will county Illinois August 4 1851

18 Mar 1804
Mr. 18 Mar 1804
ages 3

(Vedical & mother's son) m. d

① Samuel (1776)

(a) George^d 20 Mar 1810 settled Penn. (b. 27 Dec 1801) to 29

child of George & Sarah 1853 age 3

② Jem^d 22 Feb 1809 age 2 mos
child 20 Mar 1800 6 mos

③ Smith (1782)

Refused wife of Smith - "don't like" corrected

Sally 17 Jan 1810 (age 2) emigrated

child 2nd July 1819

child 17 Feb 1846 age 9

④ Vedical (1788)

son 04 Aug 1790 his sister Polly

⑤ Silas (1788)

m. Aug 1824

son 12 (here 2 mos) 1825 13 mos

son Silas & Martha 04 Apr 1791
age 13

(F)

prose

Ellis - 1st son
Sturbridge

Reuben - son David & Rachel
b 14 Nov 1727 Medfield m Sarah Martin 12 Nov 1752 Sturbridge

Amasei 17 Oct 1753

Moses 20 Sep 1757

Reuben 12 Oct 1755

Sarah 9 May 1762

Benjamin - son Samuel & Dorothy

b 29 Nov 1734 Medway m Comfort Behn 27 Feb 1760 Sturbridge

Alfred 31 Mar 1769 Levi Martilde 13 Jan 1767

Benjamin 28 Jan 1773 Priscilla 4 Mar 1763

Cyrus 4 May 1765 " b 29 Oct 1764

Haroon 14 May 1771

Josiah 12 Aug 1760

" b 29 Oct 1764

John - son Samuel & Dorothy

b 28 Oct 1723 Medway m Mary Baker 17 Apr 1746 Medfield

Moses 14 Oct 1748

Dorothy 15 Apr 1753

John 12 Nov 1750

Samuel - son Samuel & Dorothy

b 15 Feb 1724 Medway m Abigail Smith 10 Mar 1749-50 1st Sturbridge
to Canterbury CT

Jedediah 9 Sep 1751

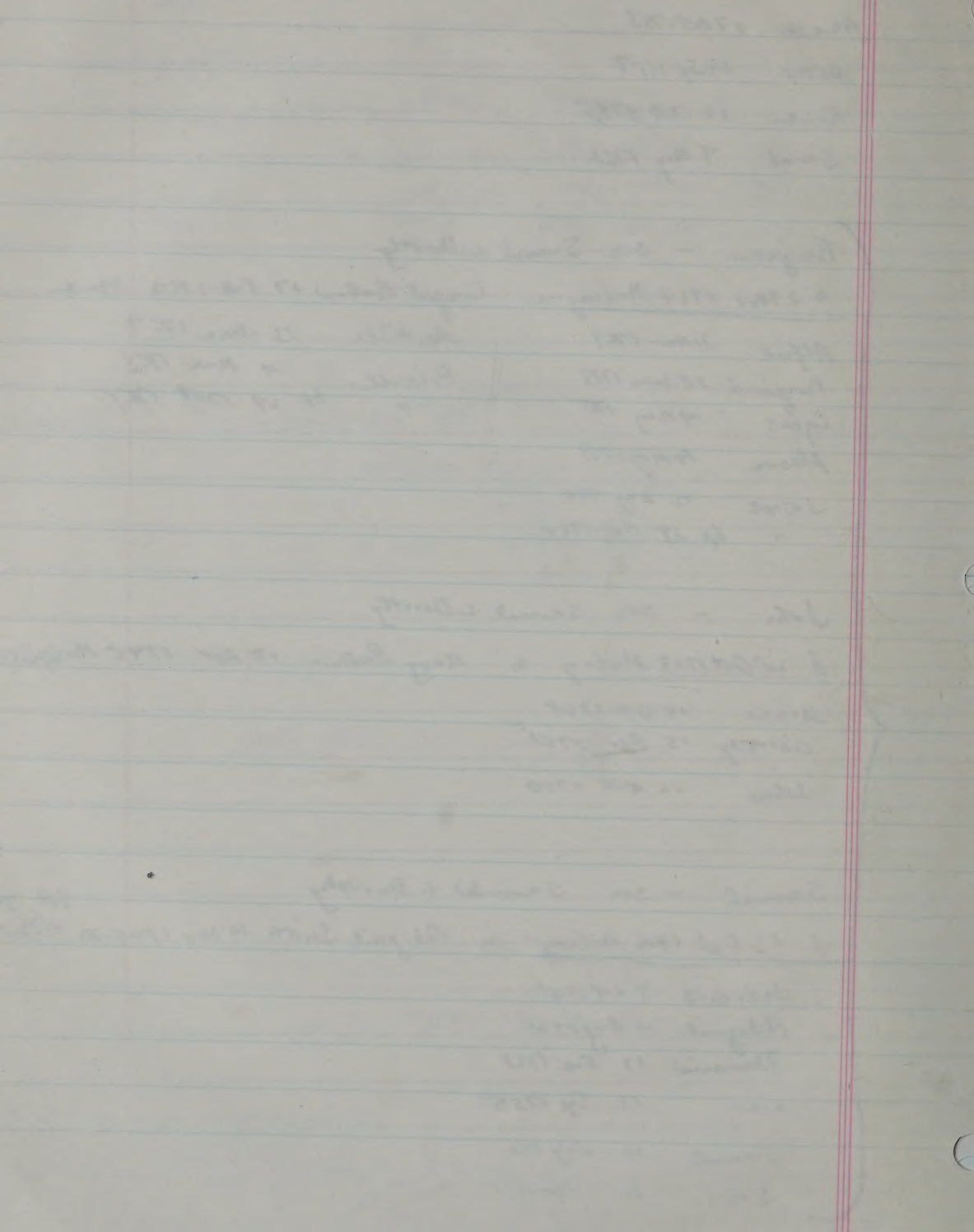
Abigail 20 Aug 1762

Damaris 17 Feb 1767

Mary 13 Sep 1755

Samuel 20 July 1760

Smith 30 Apr 1753



Freeman / Ellis Family

Keziah Ellis, our ancestor, born 15 Feb 1780 to Jedediah Ellis b 9 July 1751 and Martha Freeman b 14 Sep 1757 (all three of these at Starbridge MA) was the third of 11 children. She was granddaughter of Samuel Freeman of Charlton MA, Mary Chubb of Needham MA; and of Samuel Ellis of Starbridge (probably born at Medfield MA) and Abigail Smith of Canterbury CT.

Keziah met and married Levi Dodge when she was 16 years old. He was 24. He was born in Sutton MA which is about 15 miles E by NE of Starbridge, in 1772. His parents were Richard Dodge from the ancient town of Ipswich, and Lois Towne of Sutton. (Two of whose great grandfathers' sisters had been executed as witches 80 years before she was born, in the famous Salem witch trials). ~~Both families were very patriotic. Levi's dad, Captain Richard Dodge V fought bravely in the Revolution, as did her grandfather, Captain Samuel Ellis, uncle, Col. Benjamin Freeman & other relatives. Most likely the~~ ^{families} ~~knew one another through military service.~~

Levi was a blacksmith. They were married at Starbridge on 15 March 1796. According to our relative, George Dodge of Hamilton, Mo., this couple had 12 children: Charlotte, Dwight, Jedediah, Levi, John, Freeman, Simon, Silas, Samuel Orison, Adaline, and Ellis. The family & Levi's parents, relocated to Croyden NH (formerly Cheshire Co) (now Sullivan Co.) Levi died 8 Dec 1835 at Croyden.

Freeman / Ellis / Dodge

After Levi died, Keziiah Ellis Dodge left New Hampshire and returned to Palmer MA where some of her children had remained. Palmer is about 10 miles or so northwest of Starbridge, across the Worcester County line into Hampden Co. She passed away ten years later on a wintry day - 4 Feb 1845. In 11 days she would have been 65.

During the previous summer her oldest son, the Rev. Dwight Dodge (born in Starbridge 22 May 1798) had taken his second wife, Lydia Pierce, and his 11 children (her grandchildren) the oldest a grown man and youngest a tiny girl, from their home in the Finger Lakes region of New York, half way across the continent. According to information Dwight's oldest son, Siles Dwight, passed down to his descendant, Our Cousin George Dodge of Hamilton, Mo., they left in June 1844 "by ox team via the Ohio River and up the Mississippi and Missouri" to a new settlement. But this account is not about that.

This report is about our loved ones in Starbridge.

The Lovells married into our Ellis family but we are not descended from them. More data is in a section of our PERKINS file.

The Norman People

(by Sir Matthew Hale) GPC (1874 London) reprint 1989 page 315

Lovell Roger, William, Nicholas, Adam Lovel, or Lowel, Normandy 1180 (M.E.S.) The Lovell, Barons of Cary, were a branch of the house of Ivry. (also see Percival)

The above is consistent with Frank R Holmes "Directing of Ancestral Heads" though Thomas Lovell seems to have been from Ireland.

P235 Ellis, or Alys, from Alys near Port de l'Arche. 11978

Hugh d'Alas witnessed a deed the Abbey of Chartres and was a favorite of Fulco Niger, Count of Anjou.

William Alys is mentioned as a Baron in Normandy by Orderic Vitalis. He held lands in a barony in England 1086 (Domesday).

He was a feudal tenant of William de Breteuil in Normandy.

Philip Alys 1165 held a fief in Haver. The decaud of Sir Roger Alys or Helga in Thomas Earl of Norfolk, son of Edward I.

From this family descended the Lords Howard de Walden, Seafield & Dover.

pg 258 Genney, for Cherney or Chinneray - from St Ceneray or St. Serenico, Normandy. Augustus de St. Saverio

and Robert of Normandy 1180-85. A branch of the Geröies, barons of St. Genéri.

(Garrison, born of St. George's
 and Robert of Henry 1180-82. A branch of the
 St. George's and Robert. The first of St. George's
 by the Council for Henry - for St. George's

For the first branch of the last branch of the last branch

After a time a third line of the last branch of the last branch

After the last branch of the last branch of the last branch

was a family of the last branch of the last branch of the last branch

The last branch of the last branch of the last branch of the last branch

branch of the last branch of the last branch of the last branch

The last branch of the last branch of the last branch of the last branch

Samuel Freeman and Mary Chubb

Samuel Freeman of Charlton (part of which was later annexed to Starbridge MA) and Mary Chubb of Needham (SW of Boston) announced their marriage intentions 20 April 1744. Actual date of ceremony undetermined. He was Lieutenant in French & Indian Wars and died 31 December 1772, age 51* according to gravestone in the older of the two cemeteries. Mary survived him. Date or place of her death as yet unknown to compiler. At the time the old book (History of Worcester Co., MA by Hurd VI - R974.4 H95-) was written, "Samuel Freeman & wife Mary's house site was on Elm Street, Southbridge." Their¹³ children were:

birth	s	name	marriage	spouse, etc	death
4 Oct 1744	s	(Col.) Benjamin	?	— wife, died 9 Mar 1805 a. 66	22 Mar 1806 a. 60
27 Sep 1746	s	Samuel ①	25 Sep 1766	Elisabeth Cheney, d 30 Aug 1772 a. 22 ③	26 Sep 1772 a. 26
9 Sep 1748	d	Rachel	23 Sep 1767	Silas Hodges of Woodstock (CT)	?
23 Aug 1750	s	(Capt) Comfort	4 May 1771	Lucy Walker, d 15 Aug 1832 a. 83 ③	1 Dec 1806 a. 56
11 Jan 1753	s	David	?		?
26 Aug 1754	s	Walter	—	dy —	16 Oct 1754 2 mos.
13 Oct 1755	d	Mary	—	" —	8 Aug 1757 22 mos.
14 Sep 1757	² / ₅	Mary again	?	dy ?	?
"	?	Martha	8 April 1774	Jedediah Ellis d 14 June 1804 a. 53	8 May 1804 a. 48
(date wrong!) 27 Dec 1757	s	Jared	22 Dec 1774	Mary Mary ④	?
20 Aug 1759	s	Walter again	4 Aug 1784	Phannela Child ⑤	?
22 Mar 1763	d	Rainy	19 May 1784	Elijah Holbrook	?
7 Nov 1766	s	Chester	—	dy — ⑥	8 May 1767 6 mos.

① to ⑥ → see notes on the following page

* (Samuel born 1 Mar 1721 (Bristol, Co.) Attleboro to Benjamin Freeman & Rachel Peck)
(Mary Chubb born 8 Dec 1719, Woburn, Middlesex Co. to William Chubb Jr & Sarah)

Family of Samuel Freeman & Mary Chubb (Cont'd)

notes:

- ① Samuel, Jr.'s name is misspelled "Semewell" on the original records. Also 2 dates - Aug. 9 or 25 Sep 1746.
- ② Samuel^{Jr} & Elisebeth's infant dtr, Chloe, d. 5 Mar 1767
Their little son, Ebenezer, died 16 Feb. 1768
They both died, themselves, in 1772, and less than a year later, their very young son, Samuel III d. 13 July 1773
- ③ Clarinda, little dtr of Comfort & Lucy d. 28 Nov. 1773.
Comfort (Jr.?) evidently grew up & d. 17 April 1825 at Woodstock CT
- ④ Jared's^{listed} birthdate is impossible (probably 1751 creased - the writing poor & looked like 1757?) He was married in 1774 (22 or 23 years old?) to Mary Marcy, daughter of Moses Marcy. Moses became acting town proprietor in 1735 and held that position for a good many years, by consent of the members.
- ⑤ Name also (mis)spelled "Phaneala" & "Phenecla." Probably pronounced Fan-ah-la?
- ⑥ A Chester Freeman "of Argyle N.Y." ^{nee of Sarah's Sigs} m Rachel Parker 22 Nov 1774.
Is this the man (same name) who died 16 Oct 1835 & was buried in the new cemetery? Any relation to the baby who died?
- ⑦ An Ebenezer Freeman died "of paralysis" 28 Jan 1813 age 73 (b 1740?)
- ⑧ A Joseph Freeman died that same day of "n. Palsey"?? age 74 (b 1739?)
- ⑨ A Delia Freeman (didn't get her age) died 1839.

Nos 6-7 & 8 would appear to be relatives (possibly nephews of Samuel) who joined the community. Wrong ages to be his sons.

Mary Chubb Freeman's Relatives in Starbridge.

There were several Chubb families in Starbridge, apparently headed by brothers of Mary. William and wife Mary had Hannah 12 Aug. 1743, Elisabeth 26 June 1746 + Prentice (misspelled "Printis" sometimes) 18 Aug 1751. Mary died 24 May 1764. William took another wife, Mary Shafter (of Woodstock CT, intentions 20 May 1765) and by her had Lydia 14 Feb 1767 and William Jr 7 Jan 1768. William m. Anna Blanchard, int. 10 June 1790. Elisabeth m. Daniel Hebbard (written "Hobbs" on intentions) 23 July 1767. Lydia m. Solomon Miles ("Mighills" on int.) 30 Dec 1789.

William

Savage

Timothy?

Five children were born to Samuel Chubb and wife. Sarah is given as mother of the last two. Whether another wife had the first three, or she had them all, is not known. Children: Samuel Jr 22 April 1751. John 14 Aug 1755. Luce (girl) 15 May 1757. Hannah 18 April 1759. Bette 14 Aug 1767.

Possibly a (brother?) Timothy was there. "Mary Chubb, widow of Timothy" died 4 April 1813 in her 87th year. And a Molly Chubb m. Zebediah Abbott of Brookfield (or Brimfield?) 25 Mar 1780.

All the above was extracted from Starbridge Vital Records. A book of MA marriages beg 1800 shows that in adjoining Charlton a Joseph Chubb married 10 Feb 1789 Mrs. Mary Freeman. Who was she? Date of Jared Freeman's death not shown - was she his widow? It is probably far-fetched to think of our ancestor Mary Chubb Freeman - a widow in her 60's marrying a cousin? Probably someone young.

Medfield Vital Records do not show any Chubbs. Mary (on intentions) "from Needham." about 40 miles East. Latter Day Saints records show that brother William were born in Woburn Middlesex Co, but their younger bro. Ebenezer born in Needham (1725). Their father William born in Salem. Author James Savage says this family's American start was through her grandfather, the first William Chubb, who was a soldier first noted at Hadley in 1676. That would be during Indian king Phillips war against the colonists. See Map.

Mary Chubb Freeman's Relations in Starbridge

There were several Chubb families in Starbridge, a reasonably large
p. 1. parents of Mary. William and wife Mary had Thomas 1787, 1793, Elizabeth
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000. 1001. 1002. 1003. 1004. 1005. 1006. 1007. 1008. 1009. 1010. 1011. 1012. 1013. 1014. 1015. 1016. 1017. 1018. 1019. 1020. 1021. 1022. 1023. 1024. 1025. 1026. 1027. 1028. 1029. 1030. 1031. 1032. 1033. 1034. 1035. 1036. 1037. 1038. 1039. 1040. 1041. 1042. 1043. 1044. 1045. 1046. 1047. 1048. 1049. 1050. 1051. 1052. 1053. 1054. 1055. 1056. 1057. 1058. 1059. 1060. 1061. 1062. 1063. 1064. 1065. 1066. 1067. 1068. 1069. 1070. 1071. 1072. 1073. 1074. 1075. 1076. 1077. 1078. 1079. 1080. 1081. 1082. 1083. 1084. 1085. 1086. 1087. 1088. 1089. 1090. 1091. 1092. 1093. 1094. 1095. 1096. 1097. 1098. 1099. 1100. 1101. 1102. 1103. 1104. 1105. 1106. 1107. 1108. 1109. 1110. 1111. 1112. 1113. 1114. 1115. 1116. 1117. 1118. 1119. 1120. 1121. 1122. 1123. 1124. 1125. 1126. 1127. 1128. 1129. 1130. 1131. 1132. 1133. 1134. 1135. 1136. 1137. 1138. 1139. 1140. 1141. 1142. 1143. 1144. 1145. 1146. 1147. 1148. 1149. 1150. 1151. 1152. 1153. 1154. 1155. 1156. 1157. 1158. 1159. 1160. 1161. 1162. 1163. 1164. 1165. 1166. 1167. 1168. 1169. 1170. 1171. 1172. 1173. 1174. 1175. 1176. 1177. 1178. 1179. 1180. 1181. 1182. 1183. 1184. 1185. 1186. 1187. 1188. 1189. 1190. 1191. 1192. 1193. 1194. 1195. 1196. 1197. 1198. 1199. 1200. 1201. 1202. 1203. 1204. 1205. 1206. 1207. 1208. 1209. 1210. 1211. 1212. 1213. 1214. 1215. 1216. 1217. 1218. 1219. 1220. 1221. 1222. 1223. 1224. 1225. 1226. 1227. 1228. 1229. 1230. 1231. 1232. 1233. 1234. 1235. 1236. 1237. 1238. 1239. 1240. 1241. 1242. 1243. 1244. 1245. 1246. 1247. 1248. 1249. 1250. 1251. 1252. 1253. 1254. 1255. 1256. 1257. 1258. 1259. 1260. 1261. 1262. 1263. 1264. 1265. 1266. 1267. 1268. 1269. 1270. 1271. 1272. 1273. 1274. 1275. 1276. 1277. 1278. 1279. 1280. 1281. 1282. 1283. 1284. 1285. 1286. 1287. 1288. 1289. 1290. 1291. 1292. 1293. 1294. 1295. 1296. 1297. 1298. 1299. 1300. 1301. 1302. 1303. 1304. 1305. 1306. 1307. 1308. 1309. 1310. 1311. 1312. 1313. 1314. 1315. 1316. 1317. 1318. 1319. 1320. 1321. 1322. 1323. 1324. 1325. 1326. 1327. 1328. 1329. 1330. 1331. 1332. 1333. 1334. 1335. 1336. 1337. 1338. 1339. 1340. 1341. 1342. 1343. 1344. 1345. 1346. 1347. 1348. 1349. 1350. 1351. 1352. 1353. 1354. 1355. 1356. 1357. 1358. 1359. 1360. 1361. 1362. 1363. 1364. 1365. 1366. 1367. 1368. 1369. 1370. 1371. 1372. 1373. 1374. 1375. 1376. 1377. 1378. 1379. 1380. 1381. 1382. 1383. 1384. 1385. 1386. 1387. 1388. 1389. 1390. 1391. 1392. 1393. 1394. 1395. 1396. 1397. 1398. 1399. 1400. 1401. 1402. 1403. 1404. 1405. 1406. 1407. 1408. 1409. 1410. 1411. 1412. 1413. 1414. 1415. 1416. 1417. 1418. 1419. 1420. 1421. 1422. 1423. 1424. 1425. 1426. 1427. 1428. 1429. 1430. 1431. 1432. 1433. 1434. 1435. 1436. 1437. 1438. 1439. 1440. 1441. 1442. 1443. 1444. 1445. 1446. 1447. 1448. 1449. 1450. 1451. 1452. 1453. 1454. 1455. 1456. 1457. 1458. 1459. 1460. 1461. 1462. 1463. 1464. 1465. 1466. 1467. 1468. 1469. 1470. 1471. 1472. 1473. 1474. 1475. 1476. 1477. 1478. 1479. 1480. 1481. 1482. 1483. 1484. 1485. 1486. 1487. 1488. 1489. 1490. 1491. 1492. 1493. 1494. 1495. 1496. 1497. 1498. 1499. 1500. 1501. 1502. 1503. 1504. 1505. 1506. 1507. 1508. 1509. 1510. 1511. 1512. 1513. 1514. 1515. 1516. 1517. 1518. 1519. 1520. 1521. 1522. 1523. 1524. 1525. 1526. 1527. 1528. 1529. 1530. 1531. 1532. 1533. 1534. 1535. 1536. 1537. 1538. 1539. 1540. 1541. 1542. 1543. 1544. 1545. 1546. 1547. 1548. 1549. 1550. 1551. 1552. 1553. 1554. 1555. 1556. 1557. 1558. 1559. 1560. 1561. 1562. 1563. 1564. 1565. 1566. 1567. 1568. 1569. 1570. 1571. 1572. 1573. 1574. 1575. 1576. 1577. 1578. 1579. 1580. 1581. 1582. 1583. 1584. 1585. 1586. 1587. 1588. 1589. 1590. 1591. 1592. 1593. 1594. 1595. 1596. 1597. 1598. 1599. 1600. 1601. 1602. 1603. 1604. 1605. 1606. 1607. 1608. 1609. 1610. 1611. 1612. 1613. 1614. 1615. 1616. 1617. 1618. 1619. 1620. 1621. 1622. 1623. 1624. 1625. 1626. 1627. 1628. 1629. 1630. 1631. 1632. 1633. 1634. 1635. 1636. 1637. 1638. 1639. 1640. 1641. 1642. 1643. 1644. 1645. 1646. 1647. 1648. 1649. 1650. 1651. 1652. 1653. 1654. 1655. 1656. 1657. 1658. 1659. 1660. 1661. 1662. 1663. 1664. 1665. 1666. 1667. 1668. 1669. 1670. 1671. 1672. 1673. 1674. 1675. 1676. 1677. 1678. 1679. 1680. 1681. 1682. 1683. 1684. 1685. 1686. 1687. 1688. 1689. 1690. 1691. 1692. 1693. 1694. 1695. 1696. 1697. 1698. 1699. 1700. 1701. 1702. 1703. 1704. 1705. 1706. 1707. 1708. 1709. 1710. 1711. 1712. 1713. 1714. 1715. 1716. 1717. 1718. 1719. 1720. 1721. 1722. 1723. 1724. 1725. 1726. 1727. 1728. 1729. 1730. 1731. 1732. 1733. 1734. 1735. 1736. 1737. 1738. 1739. 1740. 1741. 1742. 1743. 1744. 1745. 1746. 1747. 1748. 1749. 1750. 1751. 1752. 1753. 1754. 1755. 1756. 1757. 1758. 1759. 1760. 1761. 1762. 1763. 1764. 1765. 1766. 1767. 1768. 1769. 1770. 1771. 1772. 1773. 1774. 1775. 1776. 1777. 1778. 1779. 1780. 1781. 1782. 1783. 1784. 1785. 1786. 1787. 1788. 1789. 1790. 1791. 1792. 1793. 1794. 1795. 1796. 1797. 1798. 1799. 1800. 1801. 1802. 1803. 1804. 1805. 1806. 1807. 1808. 1809. 1810. 1811. 1812. 1813. 1814. 1815. 1816. 1817. 1818. 1819. 1820. 1821. 1822. 1823. 1824. 1825. 1826. 1827. 1828. 1829. 1830. 1831. 1832. 1833. 1834. 1835. 1836. 1837. 1838. 1839. 1840. 1841. 1842. 1843. 1844. 1845. 1846. 1847. 1848. 1849. 1850. 1851. 1852. 1853. 1854. 1855. 1856. 1857. 1858. 1859. 1860. 1861. 1862. 1863. 1864. 1865. 1866. 1867. 1868. 1869. 1870. 1871. 1872. 1873. 1874. 1875. 1876. 1877. 1878. 1879. 1880. 1881. 1882. 1883. 1884. 1885. 1886. 1887. 1888. 1889. 1890. 1891. 1892. 1893. 1894. 1895. 1896. 1897. 1898. 1899. 1900. 1901. 1902. 1903. 1904. 1905. 1906. 1907. 1908. 1909. 1910. 1911. 1912. 1913. 1914. 1915. 1916. 1917. 1918. 1919. 1920. 1921. 1922. 1923. 1924. 1925. 1926. 1927. 1928. 1929. 1930. 1931. 1932. 1933. 1934. 1935. 1936. 1937. 1938. 1939. 1940. 1941. 1942. 1943. 1944. 1945. 1946. 1947. 1948. 1949. 1950. 1951. 1952. 1953. 1954. 1955. 1956. 1957. 1958. 1959. 1960. 1961. 1962. 1963. 1964. 1965. 1966. 1967. 1968. 1969. 1970. 1971. 1972. 1973. 1974. 1975. 1976. 1977. 1978. 1979. 1980. 1981. 1982. 1983. 1984. 1985. 1986. 1987. 1988. 1989. 1990. 1991. 1992. 1993. 1994. 1995. 1996. 1997. 1998. 1999. 2000. 2001. 2002. 2003. 2004. 2005. 2006. 2007. 2008. 2009. 2010. 2011. 2012. 2013. 2014. 2015. 2016. 2017. 2018. 2019. 2020. 2021. 2022. 2023. 2024. 2025. 2026. 2027. 2028. 2029. 2030. 2031. 2032. 2033. 2034. 2035. 2036. 2037. 2038. 2039. 2040. 2041. 2042. 2043. 2044. 2045. 2046. 2047. 2048. 2049. 2050. 2051. 2052. 2053. 2054. 2055. 2056. 2057. 2058. 2059. 2060. 2061. 2062. 2063. 2064. 2065. 2066. 2067. 2068. 2069. 2070. 2071. 2072. 2073. 2074. 2075. 2076. 2077. 2078. 2079. 2080. 2081. 2082. 2083. 2084. 2085. 2086. 2087. 2088. 2089. 2090. 2091. 2092. 2093. 2094. 2095. 2096. 2097. 2098. 2099. 2100. 2101. 2102. 2103. 2104. 2105. 2106. 2107. 2108. 2109. 2110. 2111. 2112. 2113. 2114. 2115. 2116. 2117. 2118. 2119. 2120. 2121. 2122. 2123. 2124. 2125. 2126. 2127. 2128. 2129. 2130. 2131. 2132. 2133. 2134. 2135. 2136. 2137. 2138. 2139. 2140. 2141. 2142. 2143. 2144. 2145. 2146. 2147. 2148. 2149. 2150. 2151. 2152. 2153. 2154. 2155. 2156. 2157. 2158. 2159. 2160. 2161. 2162. 2163. 2164. 2165. 2166. 2167. 2168. 2169. 2170. 2171. 2172. 2173. 2174. 2175. 2176. 2177. 2178. 2179. 2180. 2181. 2182. 2183. 2184. 2185. 2186. 2187. 2188. 2189. 2190. 2191. 2192. 2193. 2194. 2195. 2196. 2197. 2198. 2199. 2200. 2201. 2202. 2203. 2204. 2205. 2206. 2207. 2208. 2209. 2210. 2211. 2212. 2213. 2214. 2215. 2216. 2217. 2218. 2219. 2220. 2221. 2222. 2223. 2224. 2225. 2226. 2227. 2228. 2229. 2230

Samuel Ellis and Abigail Smith

Marriage intentions announced in Starbridge 10 Mar 1749/50, saying bride was "of Canterbury." Marriage ceremony (listed only CT VR) took place 15 May 1750, in Brooklyn, Windham Co., CT. Groom listed "of Starbridge." (These places are geographically quite close. One must remember there were not yet states, as we know them now, and boundaries have changed, esp. locally.)

Abigail b. 2 April 1734 in Pomfret Twp, Windham Co., CT, was 16 at the time of marriage. Samuel was evid. b. 4 or 21 July 1727* but possibly a little earlier, at Medfield, Norfolk Co., MA. He was a Captain in the Revolutionary War. Starbridge VR state that "Capt. Samuel" Ellis died 21 Dec 1802, age 77. He would have been between 23 & 25 at time of marriage.

All of their children except Jedediah listed on pp 46-7 in VR Book, his birth has been verified on microfiche. It is not known if any were missed, nor (except for Jedediah) the names of their spouses & children. Compiler plans to check other sources at a later date.

{Ellis} Children of Samuel & Abigail

Jedediah	b	9 July 1751	(m, Whitehouse)
Smith	b.	30 Apr 1753	
Mary	b	13 Sep 1755	
Samuel	b	20 July 1760	
Abigail	b	20 Aug 1762	
Damaris	b	17 Feb 1767 (girl)	

* Book also mentions "Rachel, dau. of Samuel & Sarah" as b 24 Jan 1728-9 the year of the orig. town grant. Those people (Saml. Ellis/Sarah Adams) are Sam's parents & she would be his sister. Add'l proof this is correct family!

Jedediah Ellis & Martha Freeman

This couple was married 28 April 1774 in Starbridge.

(pp 192+194, VR) They had both been born & raised there. Jedediah

b. 9 July 1751 to Samael Ellis/Abigail Smith - now age 23. Martha

b. 14 Sep. 1757 to Samael Freeman & Mary Chubb - now 16 $\frac{1}{2}$ years of age.

"Mr." Jedediah Ellis died 14 June 1804 (age 53) and Martha "wife of Jedediah"

died a month earlier, 9 May 1804 (age 48) (VR p 326). They had

11 children, as follows: (pp 46-7 VR)

Children of Jedediah & Martha

Samael b. 2 June 1776 (at Charlton)

Levina b. 21 Mar 1778 " "

Kezia b. 15 Feb 1780 (at ^{rest} Starbridge)

Smith b. 15 Jan 1782

Martha b. 20 Mar 1784 (d. 4 Apr 1797 age 13)

Polly b. 14 Apr 1786

Jedediah b. 25 Apr 1788

Silas b. 9 Sep 1790

Dorothy b. 18 Dec 1792

Oliver b. 2 Dec 1794

Lucreatia b. 28 Feb 1798

4 Aug 1790
(a child died? Which one?)
Not Sam, Kezia or Smith

Except for Kezia, our ancestor - 3rd on list, compiler does not have the names of spouses or marriage dates. Will attempt to do so later. A short list of Ellis deaths (mostly their children) follows.

Children of Deborah & Martin Freeman

This couple was married 22 April 1774 in Starbuck
 (see 1774-75) They had four sons & raised three. John
 b. 1 July 1775 to Samuel & Deborah 2nd - now age 22. Martha
 b. 14 Dec 1777 to Samuel Freeman - Mary Clark - now 16 years
 old. Deborah Ellis died while (1797 (age 21) and Martin was of legal age
 died a week earlier (May 1797 (age 22) (see p 32). They had
 11 children as follows: (see 1774-75)

Children of Deborah & Martin

Samuel	b	2 June 1775	(see 1775-76)
Levin	b	21 Apr 1778	"
Rebecca	b	12 Feb 1780	(see 1780-81)
John	b	18 Jan 1782	"
Martha	b	20 Mar 1784	(see 1784-85)
Polly	b	14 Apr 1785	"
Deborah	b	22 Apr 1786	"
Silas	b	9 Sep 1790	(see 1790-91)
David	b	18 Dec 1792	"
Oliver	b	2 Dec 1794	"
Levin	b	22 Feb 1797	"

Except for David her son - and an illegitimate son - see
 have the names of James or marriage dates. But about the
 at so later a short list of John's children (mostly sons
 children) follows.

Drasson b. 1802
 Electa b. 05 April 1808 - Samuel + Sally Lewis
 Rebecca b. 1809

(14)

Ellis Family Deaths

This list pertains primarily to children + wives of children of Martha Sedwick.

_____	son of Samuel	1 Feb 1803	age 3 years
Sally Drasson	w. 28 Oct 1809	31 Dec 1806	age - 29 years (Sally Drasson)
George	son 27 Dec 1810	20 Mar 1810	{ age 3 mos. (from "spotted fever" in 7 hrs sickness") age 6 mos. Twins 3 mos. apart? date or age wrong (or different fathers) (2 Samuel Ellis??)
_____	daughter " "	20 Mar 1810	
_____	son (name not listed) (b. 24 Dec 1810) (no name) (Sam & Betty young)		
Vener	son 50 Jan 1809	22 Feb 1809	age 2 mos - "of consumption"
Sally	b. 27 Aug 1818 daughter of Smith	17 Jan 1810	age 18 mos - "of consumption"
Rebecca	Drasson wife - m. 23 Oct 1808	11 Jan 1816	" "
_____	child " "	17 Feb 1816	age 4 years "of dropsy in the head"
_____	child " "	24 July 1819	(age not given)
Silas	m. widow Samuel 1814 son of Silas	17 June 1825	age 13 mos (b. 24 July?) - lived in Fairbridge
William	son of Parker & Rebecca	7 Apr 1845	age 2 (grandchild?)

No attempt was made to gather mortality statistics on the Ellis daughters' children + spouses - on the daughters themselves. Last names were not known, time too short, and the book in sad condition - not allowed to copy it (Xerox)

The book is "Vital Records of Starbridge MA to the year 1850" R929.3 N53 sta

Sarah & Drasson - Orissa b. 19 July 1810 1810 first marriage
 Sarah b. 27 Aug 1808

Freeman / Ellis Family

Neziah Ellis, our ancestor, born 15 Feb 1780 to Jedediah Ellis b 9 July 1751 and Martha Freeman b 14 Sep 1757 (all three of these at Starbridge MA) was the third of 11 children. She was granddaughter of Samuel Freeman of Charlton MA, Mary Chubb of Needham MA; and of Samael Ellis of Starbridge (probably born at Medfield MA) and Abigail Smith of Canterbury CT.

Neziah met and married Levi Dodge when she was 16 years old. He was 24. He was born in Sutton MA which is about 15 miles E by NE of Starbridge, in 1772. His parents were Richard Dodge from the ancient town of Ipswich, and Lois Towne of Sutton. (Two of whose great grandfathers' sisters had been executed as witches 80 years before she was born, in the famous Salem witch trials). Both families were very patriotic. Levi's dad, Captain Richard Dodge V fought bravely in the Revolution, as did her grandfather, Captain Samael Ellis, uncle, Col. Benjamin Freeman & other relatives. Most likely the ^{families} knew one another through military service.

Levi was a blacksmith. They were married at Starbridge on 15 March 1796. According to our relative, George Dodge of Hamilton, Mo., this couple had 12 children: Charlotte, Dwight, Jedediah, Levi, John, Freeman, Simon, Silas, Samuel Orison, Adaline, and Ellis. The family & Levi's parents, relocated to Croyden NH. (formerly Cheshire Co) (now Sullivan Co.) Levi died 8 Dec 1835 at Croyden.

Freeman / Ellis / Dodge

After Levi died, Keziah Ellis Dodge left New Hampshire and returned to Palmer MA where some of her children had remained. Palmer is about 10 miles or so northwest of Starbridge, across the Worcester County line into Hampden Co. She passed away ten years later on a wintry day - 4 Feb 1845. In 11 days she would have been 65.

During the previous summer her oldest son, the Rev. Dwight Dodge (born in Starbridge 22 May 1798) had taken his second wife, Lydia Pierce, and his 11 children (her grandchildren) the oldest a grown man and youngest a tiny girl, from their home in the Finger Lakes region of New York half way across the continent. According to information Dwight's oldest son, Siles Dwight, passed down to his descendant, Our Cousin George Dodge of Hamilton, Mo., they left in June 1844 "by ox team via the Ohio River and up the Mississippi and Missouri" to a new settlement. But this account is not about that.

This report is about our loved ones in Starbridge.

Brother and sister of Mary & Elizabeth (John)

① William Clark Jr. (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870)
(Preston)

3. Preston Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)

② Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)

③ Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)

④ Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)

⑤ Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)

⑥ Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)
Mary Clark (1800-1870) & Mary Clark (1800-1870)

Chubb etc

VR Beverly MA to 1850

R929.3 B571

59 Chab Saseen & Martin Hall 2 Nov 1676

Thomas & — 9 May 1672

Chubb Mary & Joseph Tree 2 Mar 1685-6

358 deaths Chubb, Thomas & Crewken, Son-wid 8 Aug Oct 1688 a. et 82 y

Dedham Hx. Reg Vol 1-2 1890-1

Joseph Fisher, Day, Rebec, John, Pelly

John & Lucinda
others
Rebec
other children b -
Dover Vol 2 P62

35 Sally Day dau Rebec Day & Sarah her wife b 13 Dec 1783

B-try " " 1 May 1796

153 got it - Freeman - signed Dedham Covenant - 22 bef 10 Sep 1636 & others
from time to time afterwards

100.1-3 - colored people - Vol 1 - named Freeman, etc

18-20 - Vol 1 p69 Lt Thos Metcalf d 4 Aug 1743 is 65 yrs - b Dedham 3 Jan 1678 son Michael &

Elizabeth (Kingsley) Metcalf (one of the put for incorp of town - 1710)

Abigail (Ellis) Ellis b 1711 Vol 1 p 72 (died 100 y 8 mo 1 day - 26 Dec 1889)

Vol 1 - P 121 etc - early teachers of Dedham - incl Michael Michael Metcalf per 24 the

5th mo 1661 to spring 1662. He died 24 Dec 1664. Thomas Marred in the

interim (1660-61) ^{then} John Sevier ^{for then} Joseph Ellis 22 Feb 64 to about 1674

when this man "of weekly estate" died. Called brother Ellis - became

teaching 11 Jan 1651. Said he taught 3 years but sounds like more.
Account goes on with now teachers

The Ellises in this vol ^{mostly} too new to copy (no gen)

Mary's book

add to prev. page

Sammel's Chubb Thos Thos Dec 1685? n. 19 Mar 1701 ~~Thos~~ (Thebe White)
 Samuel, Bristol & VA

OK:

at large { Sammel 8 27 Apr 1710
 Gideon 27 Aug 1713
 Verine 24 Mar 1715/6

They moved to ...

Sire of Sammel Chubb's (Chubb's brother)

Hannah 18 Apr 1750

Hannah or Chubb

(1)

(2) John 14 Aug 1755

"

(4?)

✓ Joseph 04 June 1753

"

(3)

✓ Sammel 22 Apr 1751

(2)

Son & Son

✓ Lucy 15 Aug 1757

int 26 Aug 1773
 Bartholomew Brown

Bette 14 Aug 1767

Stratford books - 11/10/10

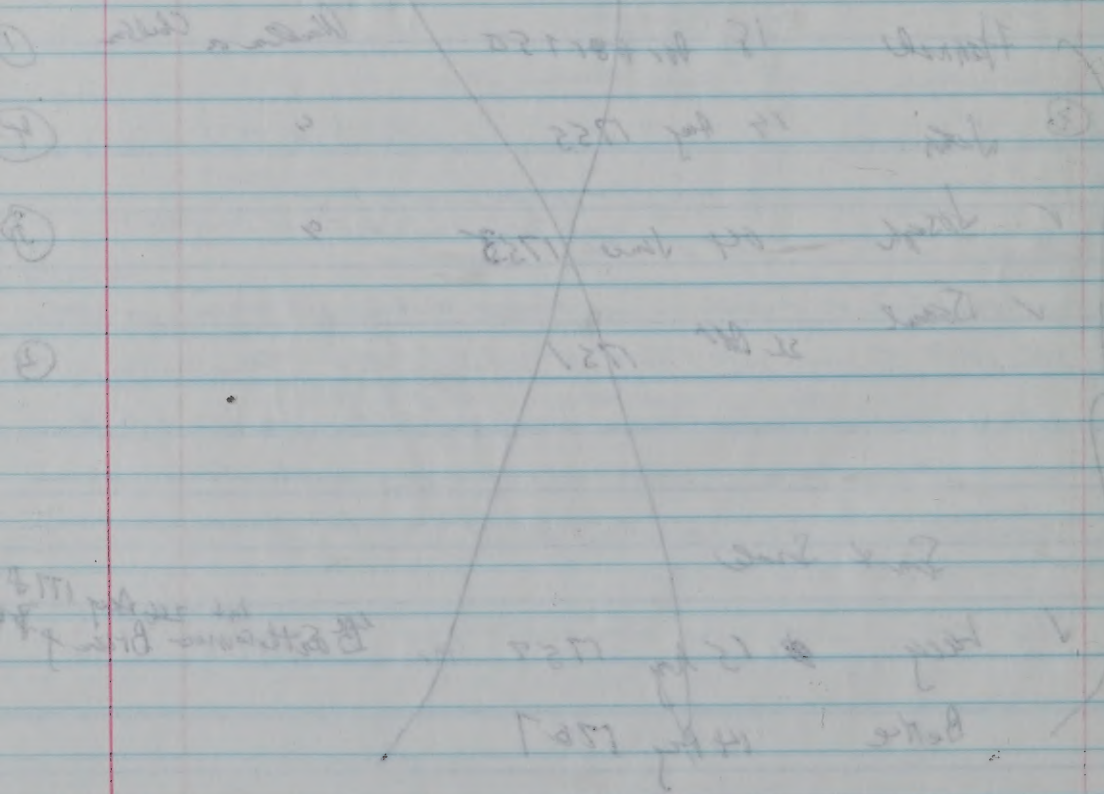
05 to 11.00. 1979

May 1 1979

For 1/2 hr. 11.00 to 11.30
11.30 to 12.00
12.00 to 12.30
12.30 to 1.00
1.00 to 1.30
1.30 to 2.00
2.00 to 2.30
2.30 to 3.00
3.00 to 3.30
3.30 to 4.00
4.00 to 4.30
4.30 to 5.00
5.00 to 5.30
5.30 to 6.00
6.00 to 6.30
6.30 to 7.00
7.00 to 7.30
7.30 to 8.00
8.00 to 8.30
8.30 to 9.00
9.00 to 9.30
9.30 to 10.00
10.00 to 10.30
10.30 to 11.00

the name is 2000000

Strong 2000000 (Chydrates)



VR of Starbridge MAB to the year 1850

L 929.3 153 sta

ELLIS ETC

Deaths

ind Freeman & Chubb

Chubb Mary, w William 24 May 1764

P376

Mary, wid, old age 4 June 1813 a. 88 (Chubb, w. Timothy (A?))

Apr 61 in 87th year, Chubb apr. 5 a 86 (age about 87)

1813
87
1926

Mary's father?

Ellis p. 34

Deaths

✓ Geo, s Samuel, spotted fever "in 7 hrs sickness" 20 Nov 1810 Age 3 mo.

✓ Jethiel, (Mr.) 14/15 June 1804 (age 53)

✓ Rebecca, w. Smita, consumption 11 Jan 1816

✓ Sleg, d. Smita consumption 17 Jan 1810 age 18 mo.

✓ (6 July 1808?)

✓ Samuel, Capt. 21 Dec 1802 age 77

✓ Wm. s Parker & Ratca 7 Apr 1845 age 1

✓ Polly ch Jethiel 4 Aug 1770

✓ Martha, Jr. d " & Thos 4 April 1797 age 13

97
13/84

✓ ch Smita 5 Jan 1803 age 3

Martha w Jethiel 9 May 1804 (Ellis) age 48

Sely ~~Martha~~ Smita 31 Dec 1806 (a 27)

✓ " " Consumption, 22 Jan 1807 age 2 mo.

✓ " d " 20 Nov 1810 - 6 mo.

✓ ch Smita 24 July 1811

✓ ch " dropped in the head 17 Jan 1816 age 4

(6 1812)

✓ s. Smita 17 June (or 2 July?) 1825 - 13 mo.

(already Home Chas Little)

VR of Sturbridge MA to the year 1850 R9253 N53 sta

Deaths

Freeman

p 332

PR1 = put rec of Fish Diary
+ Fish Tank Rec now

in pos of Wilson Fish &
W. H. H. MA of
(as of 1901)

(Col) Benjamin 22 May 1806 age 60 ✓

Charter, s. Sam & Mary 8 May 1767

(photo) Charter (16 Oct 1835)

(GR2) new cemetery (arrange?)

" Abner, s. Sam Jr & Eliz. 5 Nov 1767 ✓

" Clarinda d. Comfort & Lucy 25 Nov 1773 ✓

(Capt) Comfort 1 Dec. 1806 age 56 (GR1 - PR1) ✓

" Comfort, from 1794 1825 "Woodstock" Ct (PR1) ✓

(52) Delia - 1839 (who)

(51) " Ebenezer s. Sam Jr & Eliz - 16 Feb 1768 ✓

" parolpin - 28 Jan. 1813 age 73

Elizabeth w. of Sam Jr 30 Aug 1772 (age 22, GR1) ✓

Jesse, "A. Pacey" 28 Jan 1813 age 74 (PR1)

Luz, wife of Comfort 15 Aug 1832 age 83 (GR1) ✓

✓ Mary, s. Sam & Mary Pacey 1757

Sam Jr (h. Elizabeth) 26 Sep 1772 (age 26 GR1) ✓

Sam h. wife Samuel, Lt. 31 Dec 1772 (age 51, GR1) ✓

(photo) " s. Samuel Jr. 13 July 1773 ✓

Walter s. Samuel & Mary 16 Oct 1754 ✓

— w. Col Benjamin 9 Nov 1805 (5 Nov. age 66, PR1) ✓

1813
1740 (who)

1813
24
1739 (who)
1832
83
1749

1974 (Thursday) 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

Notes

1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74
1974 10/25/74
1974 10/25/74

(1974) 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

(1974) 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

(1974) 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

1974 10/25/74 1974 10/25/74

EL 15 (redhead
flew)

DODGE/Dunn
line

VR 2 MA to the year 1850 R 929-3 N53 sta
Huntington/Birtles -

Freeman

Birtles

55 (9 + 14)

- Martha & Mary, twin d of Samuel & Mary 14 Sep 1757
54 - Col Benjamin, Samuel & Mary 24 Oct 1744 m wife d 9 Nov 1805
55 - 13 Chas s d Sam. " 7 Nov 1756 of Argyle & Y m. Rachel Birtles
4 Capt Comfort s d " " 23 Aug 1750 m Lucy Walker & Mary (1771)
5 David s " " 11 Jan 1753 (p.) m Mary Chamberlain (Worcester) 18 Feb 1753
8 22 Jereb s " " (?) 27 Dec 1757 m Martha Mary (22 Dec 1774)
7 Mary (above) d " 30 Oct 1755 d 8 Aug 1757 m. Jane Chamberlain (d. 6 Sep 1774)
3 Rachel d " " 9 Sep 1748 m. Elias Hedge & Goodrich 23 Sep 1767
12 Raisy d " " 22 Nov 1763 m. Elijah Holbrook 19 May 1784
2 Samuel (?) s d " " 27 Sep 1746 m. Elizabeth Cherry 25 Sep 1766
6 Victor s " " 26 Aug 1754 (died?) 16 Oct 1754
14 Walter s d " " 20 Aug 1759 m. Pheneas (Pheneas, Pheneas) Child 40 Aug 1784

Ellis

P 47 Rachel d Samuel & Sarah 24 Jan 1728-9

Marriges

Research Notes -

Keep

P 187 + 192 Dodge, Love & Reya Ellis 15 Nov 1796

P 192 + 199 Ellis, Jedediah & Martha Freeman 28 Apr 1774 ✓

" " Samuel & Abigail Smith of Canterbury (int) 10 Nov 1749-50 ✓

P 199 Freeman, Samuel & Mary Chubb (Chubb?) of Needham - int 20 Apr 1744 ✓
" Samuel Jr & Elizabeth (Cherry, Cherry) Cherry 25 Sep 1766 ✓

Note - Mary Chubb evid had bro William & Samuel who may have been of Needham or Charleston

There were also a lot of Smiths there.

P 141 - M.A. Marriges - Chas. for Chubb m. Mrs. Mary Freeman 10 Feb 1784

Don't know who this is. Could it be Jereb's widow? Don't know who he died. Don't if it would be Sarah Freeman's widow m. m. m.

VR of Sturbridge MA 6th Jan 1850

Ellis

Butts

p46

Abigail	d	Samuel & Abigail	20 Aug 1762	(5)
Damaris	d	"	17 Feb 1767	(6)
Mary	d	"	13 Sep 1755	(3)
Samuel	s	"	20 July 1750	(4) (Ellis?)
Smith	s	"	" (Abigail)	30 Apr 1753 (2)

Cass Jeddick s " " 9 July 1751 (1)

p46

Dothy	d	Jedrick & Martha	(9)	18 Dec. 1792
Jedrick	s	"	(7)	25 Jul 1788
Kazia	d	"	(3) ³	15 Feb 1780
Levine	d	"	(2) ²	21 Mar 1778 (Charlotte)
Lauretta	s	"	(11)	28 Feb 1794
Mertal	d	"	(4) ⁵	20 Mar 1784
Oliver	s	"	(10)	2 Dec 1794
Polly	d	"	(5) ⁶	14 Apr 1786
Samuel	s	"	(01)	2 June 1776 (Charlotte)
Silas	s	"	(8)	9 Sep 1790
Smith	s	"	(4) ⁴	15 Jan 1782

1875

1876

1877

1878

1879

1880

1881

1882

1883

1884

1885

1886

1887

1888

1889

1890

1891

1892

Parents:

Try Connecticut first

Chart B15

Samuel Ellis

Thomas Smith

b 19 Sep 1730

~~1725~~ 1730 (NOT CT)

b

ca 1748+

m Abigail Smith ~~1748~~ May 1750

Brooklyn (Windham Co., CT)

then went to Sturbridge MA

his parents:

Samuel Ellis Harwich

DATE LOCATION

BATCH PAGE SOURCE

2/26/90 Samuel Ellis b to Samuel Ellis/Hannah No. 7450 301 0
LOST 19 Sep 1732 Harwich, England TWP CT

2/26/90 Mike Downton Library - Book on early MA marriages (after 1700) shows the following Ellis:
Sturbridge - Jedediah Ellis / Martha Freeman 4/28/1774 - (confirmed microfilm)
Sutton - Wm Ellis of Medway + Mary Walker 5/10/1750
place (not noted ?) Gamaliel Ellis + Jemima Nye 2/1/1782

Book - Early Connecticut Marriages by Bailey

Brooklyn - Windham Co - Samuel Ellis of Sturbridge + Abigail Smith confirmed microfilm 5/5/1750
(2 Ellis girls in straight wed) 11/12/1742

Preston CT Daniel Ellis m. Elizabeth Randall

Hebron Tolland Co Jabez Ellis + Mary Sawyer 11/14/1754

Note - Book (Gen of Ct Fam Vol II P 229, 26-31 show (P 594) a Marshall Ellis
(who removed to Harwich + a Samuel Ellis b about 1688)

Look at the Nye book, Ellis again - ok gen of Xerox
Get Savage Smiths OK pages 1-130!

ELLIS

Dodge/Dunn lives
chat 36

Residence Log

Ancestor: Samuel Ellis (grandfather of Richard Ellis & Lori Dodge)

b (abt)

1725 ^{now a bar}

m

1750 ^{or before}

Abigail

fa of Jedediah Ellis b 1751 to his m. Martha Freeman b 1757

In April 1774 Sturbridge

find a grandchild
929, 273 N 982
myo fairly (My Bates)
wrong track??

DATE LOCATION

BATCH

PAGE

SOURCE

do a microfilm search in Connecticut - for Samuel/Abigail

{ James Ellis 1670 Stonington CT (Susanna Chapman)
& Richard " (Myk's same) Stratford

~~Christopher~~ - N London 1682

Fredrick - Norwich (London 1678)
John NL 1664

(Ellis + Esther Nichols - (Sara Freeman / May)
Hartford 1682)

need SAMUEL + Abigail

who had Jedediah born 1751

2/21/90 Found their marriage date & her name.

Samuel Ellis m. Abigail Smith 15 May 1750
(Windham Co) Brooklyn, Connecticut

7115 827 P64

checked CT microfilm for Samuel Ellis birth - negative.

checked for Abigail's birth in CT -

Found Too many choices - had to sort out - copying machine broken -
Copied down all Abigail Smiths ages, 4 to 26 on microfilm. Found there is
only one in the same vicinity as the wedding. The rest were
located at least 40 miles up to over 100 miles away. Only problem
is, she is only 16 years old! The girls 18 to 21 were mostly clear
across the state.

Abigail born to Thomas Smith & Abigail 2 April 1734

(Windham Co - same place as wedding!)

I will go back & copy city & batch/page no. & try to find
name of the Abigail & date of birth.

NOTE - a John Ellis married Dorcas New Hampshire in 1760.

ELK 15 (film)

Dodge/Dunn line

Research Log

Ancestor: Reziah Ellis

B-246
Chart # ~~5-25~~
~~5-10~~
~~5-11~~

b 15 Feb 1780
Sturbridge MA

m 15 March 1796 179-

(She d 14 Feb 1845) (he d) 5 Dec 1835
Palmer MA Croxbow (Sullivan Co) NY NH
near Sturbridge

Object: Find her parents

film: ??

by Fred 273
N 982 m
Type found + may also
1/15/90
Ellis
Book - by Bates film 286515 cont
also see attached by George (confirming this)

Dot Savage - 1 page missing - Dept Page 114

Note: One of their children was named Freeman

Two of their son Dwight's children, Lois & Joan
had middle name Freeman

Check to see if Reziah Ellis's mother
was a Freeman. (ck around 1755 or 1760)
birth +

yes
1/18/90 LDS microfiche

(Reziah) Ellis m. Levi Dodge 15 Mar 1796 Middlebury Sheton A184643 P18895

Jedediah Ellis m. Martha Freeman 8 Apr 1774 Sturbridge C501401 0212

Reziah Ellis b. to Jedediah Ellis/ Martha 15 Feb 1780 " C501401 1998

" m. Levi Dodge 15 Mar 1796 " " M501401 90484

Son Jedediah b. to Reziah + Levi 25 Apr 1788 (S) C501401 P1491

found Jedida Ellis b. to Francis Ellis + Sarah Moore Sep 1757 - Montachus
Jedida Ellis m. Jedediah Briggs 7 Oct 1733 Plymouth C501851 P7839

✓ Son Jedediah born to Samuel Ellis + Abigail 09 July 1751 Sturbridge

?? { Jedida Ellis m. Daniel Johnson 26 Oct 1793 Montachus
" m. Samuel Raymond 7 Nov 1793 Barnstable / Sandwich (Cape Cod)

1-14
2-14
3-14
4-14

General

General: typical E 112

12 Feb 1960
Stonbridge MA

15 March 1960
177-
John Lodge (Stonbridge)

Copy (Stonbridge) 10/11
Copy (Stonbridge) 10/11

Final but faint

10/11

A. Thomas

10/11

10/11

10/11

Check to see if this is the same

10/11

10/11

10/11

10/11

10/11

10/11

10/11

10/11

(16) John Fisher

(8) Robert Fisher

(17) Christian

(4) William Fisher

(18) —

(9) —

(19) —

(2) Anthony Fisher

(10) William Bart

(14) Robert Bart

(5) Mary Bart

(31) Margaret Robinson

(28) William Goddard

(11) John Goddard

(22) Roger Goddard

(44) Thomas

(89) Elizabeth

(45) —

Anthony Fisher

(23) Mary?

(1) Richard Fisher

(20) Simon Fisher

(48) William Fisher

(46) Simon Fisher

(47) Susanna or Catherine?

(49) Joan ? Lgome

(6) Nicholas Fisher

(25) Margaret

(18) —

(26)

(27)

(192) Hugh Fisher son of
grandfather of ~~Robert~~
Hugh Fisher

earliest found Devere Fisher
in 1200 grandfather of
Lewysville

(3) Mary Fisher

b. 1491 d. 1552 (Gravey)

(14) William Crisp

(28)

Robert Crisp (Fisher)
d. 1529

(7) John Crisp

(5) Anne Goddard

(29)

203 and (22000)
Goddard (Fisher)

192
194
39

(8)

① White paper

②

③

④

⑤ A day train

⑥

⑦ White paper

⑧

⑨ Grey paper

⑩ Grey paper

⑪

⑫ Grey paper

⑬

⑭ White paper

⑮ Grey paper

⑯ Grey paper

⑰

⑱ White paper

⑲ White paper

⑳

㉑ Grey paper

㉒

㉓

㉔

㉕

㉖

㉗

㉘

㉙

㉚

12/1/21

ELLIS FAMILY (3)

(Captain) Samuel Ellis⁴ (~~Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹~~) (B7#1 or B2#20) born in Medfield, Norfolk Co., MA, was son of Samuel and Sarah (Adams) Ellis. There have been differing reports on the exact date of his birth. Since the Medfield VR say 4 July 1727, we will use that date. (Some reports say 21 July, so possibly that was his christening date. Harder to reconcile is Sturbridge VR* report of his death on 21 Dec 1802, "age 77." That would make him born in 1725. A possible explanation for that is that after he died he could no longer tell them when he was born, and a close relative or friend could have guessed slightly wrong. *There was a tendency in those days for older folks to exaggerate their ages. Also, 1727 may have been the christening date, not the birth date.*

This young Samuel Ellis was one of the earlier settlers in Sturbridge. When he was 23 (or possibly 25) he was ready for marriage. Intentions were announced in Sturbridge 10 Mar 1749/50, saying bride was "of Canterbury." The date of the ceremony is not recorded in Massachusetts. However, Connecticut records* show that on 15 May 1750, in Brooklyn, Windham Co., CT, (listed as "of Sturbridge") he married Abigail Smith (B8#1 or B2#21) born 2 April 1734 in Pomfret TWP, Windham Co., CT, age 16. Her parents were Thomas and Abigail Smith. More research needs to be done on the Smith Family. *Compiler has not yet found date Abigail (Smith) Ellis died. Samuel*

Our family may be justly proud of this man, who was a Captain in the Revolutionary War. Copy of page from a book showing his war record is attached. *** The following list of this couple's children might not be complete.

Children of (Capt.) Samuel and Abigail (Smith) Ellis:

+Jedediah b.	9 Jul 1751	m 28 Apr 1774 Martha Freeman
✓ Smith	30 Apr 1753	
✓ Mary	13 Sep 1755	m 28 Jan 1787 Joseph Towbe (Shorburn/Sta)
✓ Samuel	20 Jul 1760 ? m.	<i>Deacy</i>
✓ Abigail	20 Aug 1762	m 23 Aug 1787 Jabez Willis
Damaris	17 Feb 1767 (girl)	

get more info from Stat V.S.

Jedediah Ellis⁵ (Samuel⁴ Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹) (B2#10) was born 9 Jul 1751 to Samuel and Abigail (Smith) Ellis. On 28 April, 1774 Jedediah was married to Martha Freeman (B2#11) born 14 Sep 1757 to Lt. Samuel and Mary (Chubb) Freeman. Martha and Jedediah were both born, raised, bore children, and died in Sturbridge. At the time of marriage he was ²³ and she was ¹⁶ ~~18~~ 17.

Martha's father was a veteran of the French and Indian Wars, and an early settler of the area which became Sturbridge. For more information about that family, see the Freeman Family story--also compiler's little paper about the Freeman/Ellis/Dodge Family of Sturbridge. Sturbridge VR say "Mr." Jedediah Ellis died 14 June 1804 (age 53) and Martha, "wife of Jedediah" died a month earlier., 9 May (age 48).

* Vital Records of Sturbridge MA to the year 1850 Ref 929.3 stu

** Early CT Marriages prior to 1800, Frederick W. Bailey R929.3 B15

*** MA Soldiers & Sailors In The War of the Revolution R973.34 M41M

Note & right →
Sam'l Ellis Jr of Medfield
Capt Cheney's Co —
Col John Smith's regt.
Where was Col Smith from?
Was he related to Abigail
(+ Thomas) Smith?

Re: Smith

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION.

315

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. ^{probably a cousin} List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10. Paid

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. ^{b. 1759 - no relation} Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Lerner's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

This
is
our
ancestor.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. ^{probably a cousin} Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

served 1775
1776
Paid 1777

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

except for the two Samuel Ellis's from Medfield who probably are cousins, The others above are all from Cape Cod and not related unless very very distantly.

Was John Smith
related to Thos. Smith?
*

Children of Jedediah and Martha (Freeman) Ellis:

get VS from Sturbridge.

Samuel	b. 2 Jun 1776 (at Charlton)	m 1788 Nov 1799 <i>See Dresser</i>	
Levina	21 Mar 1778	" 191 <i>See below m 1820</i>	
+Keziah	15 Feb 1780 (rest at Sturbridge)	m. Levi Dodge	
Smith	15 Jan 1782	m. 23 Oct 1803 Rebecca Dresser	
Martha	20 Mar 1784	d. 4 Apr 1797 age 13	
Polly	14 Apr 1786	? d. 4 Aug 1790 age 4?	
Jedediah	25 Apr 1788	m 1 Mar 1812 (Hingham) Betsy Leonard	
Silas of Southbridge	9 Sep 1790	m 24 Apr 1824 (widow) Susanna Marsh	
Dorothy	18 Dec 1792		
Olive	2 Dec 1794		
Lucreatia	28 Feb 1798	m 3 Apr 1817 (Grafton) Reuben Leonard	

"A child" of this couple died 4 Aug 1790. Which one? It was not Samuel, Keziah, or Smith, who married and had children, nor Martha, who died later. Maybe Polly or Levina, possibly Jedediah.

Keziah Ellis⁶ (Jedediah⁵ Samuel⁴ Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹) (B2#5)

was born 15 Feb 1780 in Sturbridge, to Jedediah and Martha (Freeman) Ellis. When she was 16 years old, she married Levi Dodge (B2#4) born in Sutton, Worcester Co., MA, son of Rev. War Captain Richard V and Lois (Towne) Dodge. He was 24. The date of the ceremony was 15 March 1796. At first they lived in Sturbridge where some of their

2-22 children were born, then relocated to Croyden, New Hampshire with his parents and other Dodge family members. Her husband, who was a blacksmith, died in 1835 and she came back to Palmer MA, just northwest of Sturbridge for ten years, where she died on 4 Feb 1845, just a few days short of age 65. There is a sad story connected to Keziah's life after her husband died.

Keziah's oldest son is the family member who migrated west, but details of that will be continued in the Dodge Family story.

* a Jedediah Ellis m 2 Apr 1845 Oxford (Worcester) Harriet Augusta Mayhew who was this?

161 sag ① Levina m. ① Elisha Putnam of Sutton 19 Apr 1798 *same ceremony with sis. Keziah?*
② Richard Dodge 29 Nov 1802 Sturbridge/Middlesex Sherborn

Ellis Dodge said
Apr 1795?

① Dorothy + Olive Ellis moved to Grafton in 1799 with Keziah + Levi Dodge.

Since Jedediah + Martha (Freeman) Ellis died in Jan + May 1804, when those children were 12 + 10, is it not most likely they went then?

① John + MA + NH came 1820 to see if Silas Ellis showed up *did he die young?*

For more details about what life in Sturbridge was like, see "History of Worcester Co., MA" by Hurd, Vol VI, ref. 974.4 H95.

Thomas Ellis was baptized at Wrentham, England, 13 Dec 1629.*
He was in Medfield, Middlesex County, MA, by 1649. On 21 May 1659
he married Mary Wight, born on the Isle of Wight, England, but then
living in Medfield with her parents, Thomas and Mary Wight.**

It is certainly possible that Thomas came straight from England to
Medfield, but it is also possible that as a youngster he was in
Boston or in nearby Dedham, which "planted" Medfield. Therefore,
as a possible clue, the names of other Ellis men are being listed,
in case one is a relative, as seems likely:

- 1-Richard Ellis, Dedham, m. 1650 Eliz. French. Was related to a
Lambert Genery, who called him son-in-law, & had several children,
for certain a daughter b. 1651 and another, Mary Ellis b. 3 Feb 1655
who m. 12 Mar 1680 Amos Fisher.
- 2-Joseph Ellis, Dedham, m. ca 1650 Ruth Morse, d. ab 14 yrs. later.
- 3-Edward Ellis, Boston, who was b. 1621 & m. Sarah Blott b. 1628.
- 4-John Ellis, Dedham, who became a freeman 2 June 1641 & m. Susan
Lumber that Dec. They had two children in Dedham then moved to
Medfield in 1653. Susan d. next year and he m. widow Joan Clapp
& had more children before he died in 1697. One of John's sons
was Samuel, who was born 24 May 1660 and died age 24-a source of
much confusion to this compiler, who knew our family was descended
from one or more people named Samuel Ellis.

Compiler knows very little about the early Ellises, but is putting
this on paper with the intention of doing more research to add to
what is known. Thomas' occupation is not yet learned. He died
12 Dec 169(8?). Mary died 7 Mar 169(3?). Discrepancies have been
recorded in both dates.***

Children of Thomas and Mary (Wight) Ellis:

Mary	b. 26 Sep 1660	m. 20 Mar 1678-9	Jonathan Adams
Abielle	15 Oct 1662		
+Samuel	9 Nov 1664	20 Dec 1693	Deborah Lovell
Thomas	10 Jan 1666		died young?
Patience	22 Feb 1668	10 Dec 1691	Henry Adams
Ruth	31 Oct 1670		
Thomas	24 Jul 1674		
Johanna	17 Jan 1677		
Juda	?		not mentioned in her father's will but in her grandfather's

* Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New Eng., James Savage

** The Wight Family-Memoir of Thomas Wight of Dedham MA, Danforth
Phipps Wight, publ 1848.

*** New England Marriages Prior to 1700, Clarence A. Torrey

ELLIS FAMILY (3)

See also George
 (Captain) Samuel⁵ Ellis⁴ (Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹) (B7#1 or B2#20) born in Medfield, Norfolk Co., MA, was son of Samuel and Sarah (Adams) Ellis. There have been differing reports on the exact date of his birth. Since the Medfield VR say 4 July 1727, we will use that date. (Some reports say 21 July, so possibly that was his christening date. Harder to reconcile is Sturbridge VR* report of his death on 21 Dec 1802, "age 77." That would make him born in 1725. A possible explanation for that is that after he died he could no longer tell them when he was born, and a close relative or friend could have guessed slightly wrong.)

This young Samuel Ellis was one of the earlier settlers in Sturbridge. When he was 23 (or possibly 25) he was ready for marriage. Intentions were announced in Sturbridge 10 Mar 1749/50, saying bride was "of Canterbury." The date of the ceremony is not recorded in Massachusetts. However, Connecticut records** show that on 15 May 1750, in Brooklyn, Windham Co., CT, (listed as "of Sturbridge") he married Abigail Smith (B8#1 or B2#21) born 2 April 1734 in Pomfret TWP, Windham Co., CT, age 16. Her parents were Thomas and Abigail Smith. More research needs to be done on the Smith Family.

Our family may be justly proud of this man, who was a Captain in the Revolutionary War. Copy of page from a book showing his war record is attached. *** The following list of this couple's children might not be complete.

Children of (Capt.) Samuel and Abigail (Smith) Ellis:

+Jedediah b.	9 Jul 1751	<i>in</i>	<i>u</i>	<i>de</i>	<i>d</i>
Smith	30 Apr 1753				
Mary	13 Sep 1755				
Samuel	20 Jul 1760				
Abigail	20 Aug 1762				
Damaris	17 Feb 1767 (girl)				

Jedediah Ellis⁵ (Samuel⁴ Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹) (B2#10) was born 9 Jul 1751 to Samuel and Abigail (Smith) Ellis. On 28 April, 1774 Jedediah was married to Martha Freeman (B2#11) born 14 Sep 1757 to Lt. Samuel and Mary (Chubb) Freeman. Martha and Jedediah were both born, raised, bore children, and died in Sturbridge. At the time of marriage he was 23 and she was 16½.

Martha's father was a veteran of the French and Indian Wars, and an early settler of the area which became Sturbridge. For more information about that family, see the Freeman Family story--also compiler's little paper about the Freeman/Ellis/Dodge Family of Sturbridge. Sturbridge VR say "Mr." Jedediah Ellis died 14 June 1804 (age 53) and Martha, "wife of Jedediah" died a month earlier., 9 May (age 48).

* Vital Records of Sturbridge MA to the year 1850 Ref 929.3 stu

** Early CT Marriages prior to 1800, Frederick W. Bailey R929.3 B15

*** MA Soldiers & Sailors In The War of the Revolution R973.34 M41M

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION.

315

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. ^{→ probably a cousin} List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. ^{b1759 - no relation} Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Lerner's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

This
is
our
ancestor.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. ^{probably a cousin} Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

except for the two Samuel Ellis's from Medfield who probably are
cousins, The others above are all from Cape Cod and not related unless
very very distantly.

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION
(1775-1783)
THE BATTLE OF BUNKER HILL

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION

On the 17th of June, 1775, the British evacuated Boston and moved their army to the north side of the city. The Continental Congress fled to Lancaster and then to York, where they remained until the 5th of September. On the 17th of June, the British evacuated Boston and moved their army to the north side of the city. The Continental Congress fled to Lancaster and then to York, where they remained until the 5th of September. On the 17th of June, the British evacuated Boston and moved their army to the north side of the city. The Continental Congress fled to Lancaster and then to York, where they remained until the 5th of September.

The British evacuated Boston on the 17th of June, 1775, and moved their army to the north side of the city. The Continental Congress fled to Lancaster and then to York, where they remained until the 5th of September. On the 17th of June, the British evacuated Boston and moved their army to the north side of the city. The Continental Congress fled to Lancaster and then to York, where they remained until the 5th of September.

The British evacuated Boston on the 17th of June, 1775, and moved their army to the north side of the city. The Continental Congress fled to Lancaster and then to York, where they remained until the 5th of September. On the 17th of June, the British evacuated Boston and moved their army to the north side of the city. The Continental Congress fled to Lancaster and then to York, where they remained until the 5th of September.

ELLIS FAMILY (4)Children of Jedediah and Martha (Freeman) Ellis:

Samuel	b. 2 Jun 1776	(at Charlton)	
Levina	21 Mar 1778	" 9. <i>Richard V Dodge</i>	
+Keziah	15 Feb 1780	(rest at Sturbridge)	
Smith	15 Jan 1782	m.	Rebecca
Martha	20 Mar 1784	} <i>dy.</i>	d. 4 Apr 1797 age 13)
Polly	14 Apr 1786		
Jedediah	25 Apr 1788	} <i>to the father</i>	
Silas	9 Sep 1790		
Dorothy	18 Dec 1792	} <i>to the father</i>	
Olive	2 Dec 1794		
Lucreatia	28 Feb 1798	<i>Rebecca</i>	

"A child" of this couple died 4 Aug 1790. Which one? It was not Samuel, Keziah, or Smith, who married and had children, nor Martha, who died later. Maybe Polly or ~~Levina~~, possibly Jedediah.

Keziah Ellis⁶ (Jedediah⁵ Samuel⁴ Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹) (B2#5) was born 15 Feb 1780 in Sturbridge, to Jedediah and Martha (Freeman) Ellis. When she was 16 years old, she married Levi Dodge (B2#4) born in Sutton, Worcester Co., MA, son of Rev. War Captain Richard V and Lois (Towne) Dodge. He was 24. The date of the ceremony was 15 March 1796. At first they lived in Sturbridge where some of their 12 children were born, then relocated to Croyden, New Hampshire with his parents and other Dodge family members. Her husband, who was a blacksmith, died in 1835 and she came back to Palmer MA, just northwest of Sturbridge for ten years, where she died on 4 Feb 1845, just a few days short of age 65.

Keziah's oldest son is the family member who migrated west, but details of that will be continued in the Dodge Family story.

ELLIS FAMILY (2)

Samuel Ellis² (Thomas¹) (B7#4) was born 9 Nov 1664 in Medfield MA To Thomas and Mary (Wight) Ellis, both from England. On 20 Dec 1693, Samuel married Deborah Lovell (B7#5) born 20 Dec 1675 in Medfield to Alexander Lovell and his second wife, Lydia Leland.

Alexander married Lydia Leland after his first wife, Lydia Albie, died in 1661. (Both wives being named Lydia is a source of confusion.) He was born in England 2 May 1627 to Robert Lovell b. 1595, and wife, Elizabeth (Dunckley) Lovell b. ca 1600. They married in 1619 in England, and came to Weymouth in 1635.

Again, it will be necessary to do more research on this family, and the names of the other children will be recorded at that time.

Children of Samuel and Deborah (Lovell) Ellis:

Samuel Ellis/Ellice b. 23 Feb 1696, Medfield*

Samuel Ellice³ (Samuel² Thomas¹) (B7#2) was born on 23 Feb 1696 in Medfield, Norfolk Co., MA to Samuel and Deborah (Lovell) Ellis. There is some question about where and when he married--possibly 20 Nov. 1719 or 5 years later, 30 Oct 1724, at Boston. Why in Boston and not in Medfield is a puzzle, but that is not far away.** His bride was a Medfield girl, Sarah Adams (B7#7) born 13 Dec 1697. to Henry and Prudence (Frary) Adams (B7#6&7). (For more information on her ancestry see Adams Family story.)

Vital records show five children of this couple but, again, more searching will be done. Complicating the task is the fact that people then seemed to be spelling however the mood struck them, even their own names. Ellis and Ellice were interchangeable, and Sarah's grandparents' name was spelled Frairie or Frary or other ways. The Adams Family story will include more information on the Frarys.

This Samuel Ellis, his father-in-law, Henry, and his cousin, Seth Wight, were among the original proprietors of Sturbridge, so we know that this is our family.

Children of Samuel and Sarah (Adams) Ellis:

Sarah	b. 1 Sep 1725		
+Samuel	4 Jul 1727	m. 1750	Abigail Smith
Rachel	24 Jun 1728-9		
Peter	28 Jun 1732		
Lydia	12 Sep 1733		

That Samuel Ellis was not and went to Sturbridge

* International Genealogical Index, Church of Jesus Christ of the Latter Day Saints

** Vital Records of Medfield MA to 1850, ref R929.3 N53Medf.

ELLIS FAMILY (3)

(Captain) Samuel Ellis⁴ (~~Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹~~) (B7#1 or B2#20) born in Medfield, Norfolk Co., MA, was son of ~~Samuel and Sarah ^{no} (Adams) Ellis~~. There have been differing reports on the exact date of his birth. Since the Medfield VR say 4 July 1727, we will use that date. (Some reports say 21 July, so possibly that was his christening date. Harder to reconcile is Sturbridge VR* report of his death on 21 Dec 1802, "age 77." That would make him born in 1725. A possible explanation for that is that after he died he could no longer tell them when he was born, and a close relative or friend could have guessed slightly wrong.)

This young Samuel Ellis was one of the earlier settlers in Sturbridge. When he was 23 (or possibly '25) he was ready for marriage. Intentions were announced in Sturbridge 10 Mar 1749/50, saying bride was "of Canterbury." The date of the ceremony is not recorded in Massachusetts. However, Connecticut records** show that on 15 May 1750, in Brooklyn, Windham Co., CT, (listed as "of Sturbridge") he married Abigail Smith (B8#1 or B2#21) born 2 April 1734 in Pomfret TWP, Windham Co., CT, age 16. Her parents were Thomas and Abigail Smith. More research needs to be done on the Smith Family.

Our family may be justly proud of this man, who was a Captain in the Revolutionary War. Copy of page from a book showing his war record is attached. *** The following list of this couple's children might not be complete.

Children of (Capt.) Samuel and Abigail (Smith) Ellis:

+Jedediah b.	9 Jul 1751
Smith	30 Apr 1753
Mary	13 Sep 1755
Samuel	20 Jul 1760
Abigail	20 Aug 1762
Damaris	17 Feb 1767 (girl)

Jedediah Ellis⁵ (~~Samuel⁴ Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹~~) (B2#10) was born 9 Jul 1751 to Samuel and Abigail (Smith) Ellis. On 28 April, 1774 Jedediah was married to Martha Freeman (B2#11) born 14 Sep 1757 to Lt. Samuel and Mary (Chubb) Freeman. Martha and Jedediah were both born, raised, bore children, and died in Sturbridge. At the time of marriage he was 23 and she was 16½.

Martha's father was a veteran of the French and Indian Wars, and an early settler of the area which became Sturbridge. For more information about that family, see the Freeman Family story--also compiler's little paper about the Freeman/Ellis/Dodge Family of Sturbridge. Sturbridge VR say "Mr." Jedediah Ellis died 14 June 1804 (age 53) and Martha, "wife of Jedediah" died a month earlier., 9 May (age 48).

* Vital Records of Sturbridge MA to the year 1850 Ref 929.3 stu

** Early CT Marriages prior to 1800, Frederick W. Bailey R929.3 B15

*** MA Soldiers & Sailors In The War of the Revolution R973.34 M41M

IN THE WAR OF THE REVOLUTION.

315

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Medfield. ^{probably a cousin} List of men belonging to Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia who were drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sandwich. ^{b1759 - no relation} Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Col. Nathaniel Freeman's (1st Barnstable Co.) regt., dated Sandwich, June 10, 1777; residence, Sandwich; engaged for town of Sandwich; joined Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years; reported mustered April 11, 1777, by Joseph Otis, Muster Master for Barnstable Co.; also, Private, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's (14th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 17, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 19, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Sandwich; marched to camp July 19, 1780, under command of Capt. Clark; also, Private, Colonel's co. commanded by Capt. Lieut. John Hobby, Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; pay roll for June and July, 1780; joined July 19, 1780; service, 12 days; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Sandwich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 11, 1780; discharged Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos. 8 days.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Sturbridge. Captain; return dated Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt. to serve until the last of January, 1776; also, Captain of a company of 67 men raised in Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford; return dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. 18, 1776, of officers and men of militia companies which joined Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; ordered in Council Feb. 1, 1776, that officers of such companies as contain 64 men or upwards be commissioned; reported commissioned Feb. 1, 1776; also, letter dated Sturbridge, March 28, 1776, signed by said Ellis, stating that a company had been drafted from towns of Sturbridge, Dudley, Charlton, and Oxford, of which he had been chosen Captain; that said company engaged in Continental service Dec. 6, 1775, marched to Roxbury and joined Col. Learned's regt. and continued in service until Feb. 1, 1776.

This
is
our
ancestor.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elisha Nye's co.; enlisted Jan. 25, 1776; service, 9 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co.; also, same co.; enlisted April 5, 1776; service to June 1, 1776, 1 mo. 26 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands for defence of seacoast; also, same co.; service between June 1, 1776, and Sept. 1, 1776, 2 mos. 11 days; company stationed at Elizabeth Islands.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Seaman, sloop "Republic," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams; engaged Aug. 22, 1776; discharged Nov. 18, 1776; service, 2 mos. 26 days; officers and crew discharged at Boston.

ELLIS, SAMUEL. Private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's co., Maj. Zenas Winslow's regt.; service, 2 days, on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in Sept., 1778.

ELLIS, SAMUEL, Jr., Medfield. ^{probably a cousin} Sergeant, Capt. Ephraim Chenery's (Medfield) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 13 days; also, Capt. Sabin Mann's co. of Medfield militia; return of alarm list with equipments dated June 10, 1776; also, same co.; list of men drafted to complete quota for Continental Army, in accordance with a warrant issued by Lieut. John Baxter May 8, 1777, but who paid money in lieu of service; reported paid £10.

ELLIS, SIMEON, Nantucket. Seaman, brigantine "Lucy," commanded by Capt. Stephen Clay; descriptive list of officers and crew sworn to May 31, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 6 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Nantucket.

except for the two Samuel Ellis's from Medfield who probably are cousins, The others above are all from Cape Cod and not related unless very very distantly.

ELLIS FAMILY (4)Children of Jedediah and Martha (Freeman) Ellis:

Samuel	b. 2 Jun 1776 (at Charlton)	
Levina	21 Mar 1778	"
+Keziah	15 Feb 1780 (rest at Sturbridge)	
Smith	15 Jan 1782 m.	Rebecca _____
Martha	20 Mar 1784	d. 4 Apr 1797 age 13)
Polly	14 Apr 1786	
Jedediah	25 Apr 1788	
Silas	9 Sep 1790	
Dorothy	18 Dec 1792	
Oliver	2 Dec 1794	
Lucreatia	28 Feb 1798	

"A child" of this couple died 4 Aug 1790. Which one? It was not Samuel, Keziah, or Smith, who married and had children, nor Martha, who died later. Maybe Polly or Levina, possibly Jedediah.

Keziah Ellis⁶ (Jedediah⁵ Samuel⁴ Samuel³ Samuel² Thomas¹) (B2#5) was born 15 Feb 1780 in Sturbridge, to Jedediah and Martha (Freeman) Ellis. When she was 16 years old, she married Levi Dodge (B2#4) born in Sutton, Worcester Co., MA, son of Rev. War Captain Richard V and Lois (Towne) Dodge. He was 24. The date of the ceremony was 15 March 1796. At first they lived in Sturbridge where some of their 12 children were born, then relocated to Croyden, New Hampshire with his parents and other Dodge family members. Her husband, who was a blacksmith, died in 1835 and she came back to Palmer MA, just northwest of Sturbridge for ten years, where she died on 4 Feb 1845, just a few days short of age 65.

Keziah's oldest son is the family member who migrated west, but details of that will be continued in the Dodge Family story.

